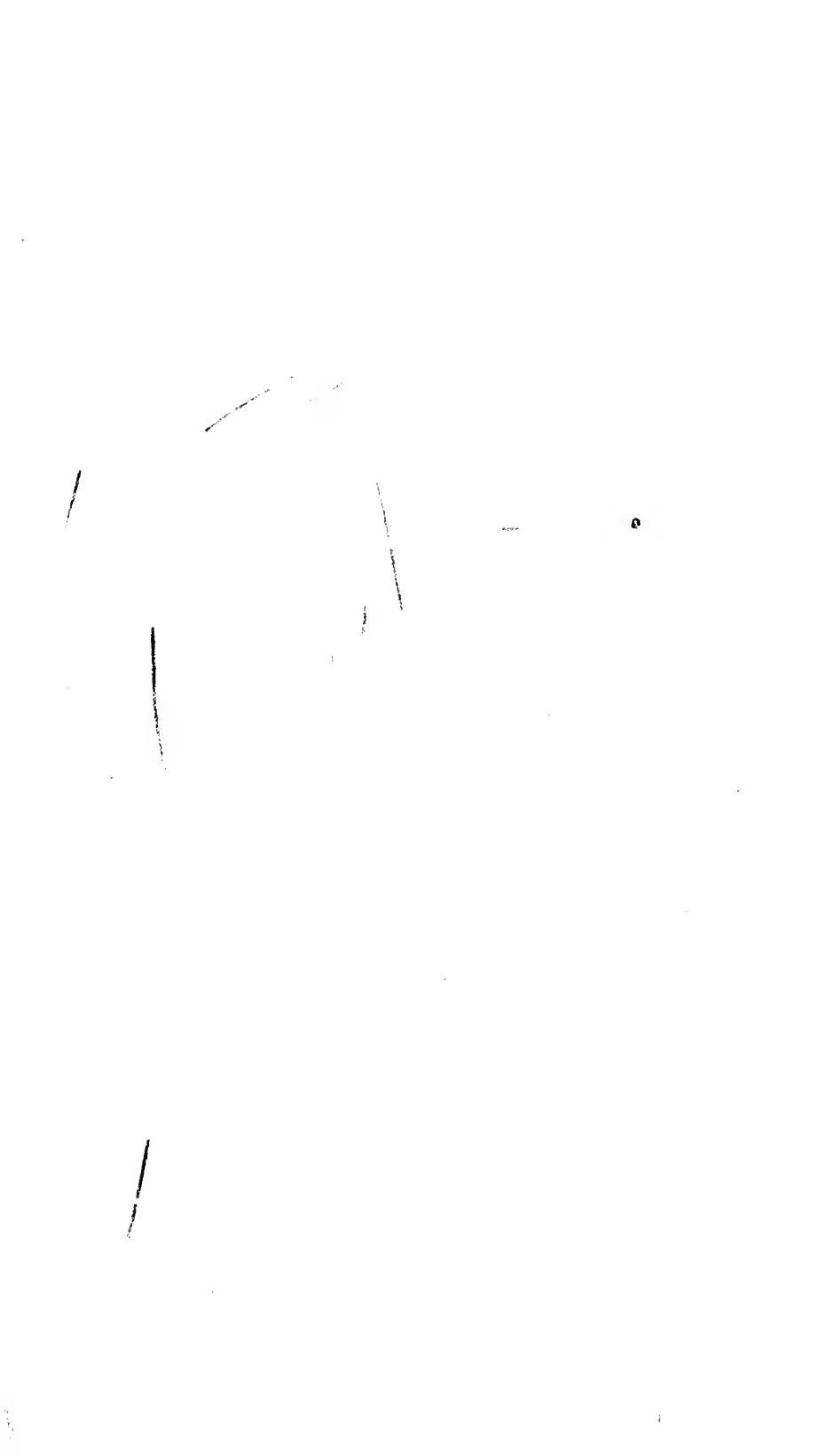




CS71.C6 1902







Geo. Kuhn Clarke

THE
DESCENDANTS
OF
NATHANIEL CLARKE

AND HIS WIFE
ELIZABETH SOMERBY

OF
NEWBURY, MASSACHUSETTS.

A History of Ten Generations, 1642=1902.

BY
GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL. B.



REMEMBER THE DAYS OF OLD, CONSIDER THE YEARS OF MANY
GENERATIONS. — Deut. 32: 7.



BOSTON:
PRIVATELY PRINTED.
1902.

7C571
.26
1902

COPYRIGHT, 1902,
GEORGE K. CLARKE,
NEEDHAM, MASS.



To my beloved Daughter,
Eleanor Clarke,
This Memorial of her Ancestors
is affectionately dedicated.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	FACING PAGE
Portrait of George Kuhn Clarke	<i>Frontispiece.</i>
Nathaniel Clark place, Haverhill, Mass.	110
David Clark place, Sandown, N. H.	116
Nathaniel Clark place, Plaistow, N. H.	121
Greenleaf Clarke place, Atkinson, N. H.	133
Portrait of Capt. John Clark of Pittsfield, N. H.	154
Portrait of Hon. William Cogswell Clarke	160
Portrait of Moses Clarke, M. D.	167
Portrait of Mrs. Laura Woolsey (Dwight) Clarke	168
Portrait of Hon. John Badger Clarke	170
David Clark's Cloth Mill, Sandown, N. H.	181
Portrait of Stephen Greeley Clarke, Esq.	198
Portrait of Maurice Dwight Clarke, M. D.	201
Portrait of Col. Arthur Eastman Clarke	204
Portrait of Hon. William Cogswell Clarke	208
Portrait of Eleanor Clarke	217
Gravestone of Enoch Clark, Greenland, N. H.	296
Gravestone of Hannah (Gove) Clark, Greenland, N. H.	296
Enoch Clark place, Greenland, N. H.	318
Portrait of Rt. Rev. Thomas March Clark	328

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
Preface	7
Nathaniel ¹ Clarke, Nathaniel, ² Nathaniel, ³ of Newbury, and their descendants in the eldest line, the Clarks of Stratham, N. H. .	9
John ⁴ Clark of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer ⁴ Clark of Newbury, Mass., Stephen ⁴ Clark of Newburyport, Mass., Daniel ⁴ Clark of Brentwood, N. H., and their descendants	84
Nathaniel ⁴ Clark of Haverhill, Mass., and his descendants . . .	107
Thomas ² Clark of Newbury, Mass., and his descendants . . .	219
Rev. John ² Clark of Exeter, N. H., and his descendants . . .	270
Henry ² Clark of Newbury, Mass., and Greenland, N. H., and his descendants in the eldest line	284
Enoch ⁴ Clark of Greenland, N. H., and his descendants . . .	315
Greenleaf ⁴ Clark of Greenland, N. H., and his descendants . . .	340
Ebenezer ⁴ Clark of Greenland, N. H., Daniel ⁴ Clark of Piermont, N. H., and their descendants	353
Henry ³ Clark of Candia, N. H., and his descendants	377
Josiah ² Clarke and his descendants	413
Supplement: — Notes and additions	418
Statistical Tables	433
Addenda	436
Index	437
Second Addenda	467
Errata	468



PREFACE.

FOR twenty-five years the writer has devoted much time to gathering the scattered records of his father's family, and it would seem that this time had been wasted if the material collected was not preserved and made available to others interested.

Doubtless many families and individuals do not receive the prominence to which they are entitled, but the writer has given all the information that he has been able to obtain. If the entire book was as complete as Part III, presumably it would exceed one thousand pages. The proof has been compared with the original sources of information, as far as was practicable, including about twelve hundred letters, family manuscripts and postal cards.

The letters and postals were classified and mounted in books, that they might be thus used; but this method, necessary if accuracy was to be realized, added greatly to the labor of proof reading.

Data furnished by correspondents are often conflicting, and the records not as full as they should be. The present edition has been edited with the greatest care, and the compiler has had long experience, both in business and historical work, where exactness was essential; but it would be remarkable if no errors were found.

The first edition was issued in 1882, and was intended as a pioneer work, but the second edition, which appeared in 1885, was evidently premature, as much important matter was then unknown to the writer.

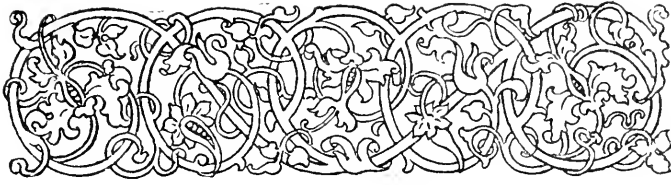
The arrangement of the present edition is influenced by considerations of convenience, and by the fact that the volume is a somewhat elaborate family history rather than a mere genealogy.

Only a small edition has been printed, as the demand for such books is limited, but the writer hopes to perpetuate in these pages the records of an old New England family, and to interest future generations in their forefathers.

GEORGE K. CLARKE.

MARCH 1, 1902.





NATHANIEL CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

PART I.



THE town of Newbury, Massachusetts, was settled about 1635 by English emigrants. "Some of the principal inhabitants of Ipswich, obtaining leave of the general court to remove to Quascacunquen, began a town at that place, and called it Newbury. Mr. Parker, a learned minister, who had been an assistant of Mr. Ward in the ministry at Ipswich accompanied them." "Mr. Parker, and the people with whom he now removed, came from Wiltshire in England."

(Holmes's Annals of America, p. 227.)

The Indian name of Newbury is usually written Wessacucon.

Careful research has thus far failed to disclose evidence of the birth place or parentage of Nathaniel Clarke, and he does not appear to have been nearly related to any of the Clarks or Clarkes early settled in New England.

According to Savage and other authorities, there were not less than thirty different families of the name of Clark or Clarke who came to New England before 1700. Of several of these races extensive genealogies have been published, and there is much in print relating to others.

The writer has been unable to learn anything of Nathaniel Clarke prior to his marriage in 1663.

From 1665 to 1669 Newbury was divided by a bitter controversy between the friends of the Rev. Thomas Parker and those of Mr. Edward Woodman, men of talents and ability. Mr. Woodman affirmed that "Mr. Parker would set up a Prelacy, and have more power than the Pope, for the Pope had his council of Cardinals." Nathaniel Clarke and many other prominent men were of Mr. Parker's party.

Nathaniel was a witness to a petition, dated 13 March, 1669, to the Court at Ipswich, relative to this church dissension, and his name appears throughout the controversy. The list of church members, dated 1675, contains the names of Nathaniel Clarke and his wife, but they were doubtless members much earlier.

On 11 September, 1666, he signed the petition of Newbury "relative to the King's displeasure."

At the session of the General Court beginning 29 April, 1668, he was admitted a Freeman.

In 1670 he was chosen together with William Chandler "to lay out y^e high way to y^e Ferry place in Amesbury" and the trace of the old road as laid out by them over Bailey's Hill is still visible.

(Merrill's History of Amesbury, pp. 95, 96.)

In 1673 the Court authorized Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury to take and kill sturgeon. (Court Records.)

On 11 October, 1681, he signed a petition for a magistrate for Newbury, and 24 March, 1682, he with three others made an inventory of the estate of George Carr.

The Trade and Navigation Acts were unpopular, and constantly violated. In September, 1682, Edward Randolph, collector of customs, brought suit against several owners of vessels, but failed and appealed to the King in Council. Among those prosecuted were "Nathan^l Clark and Daniel Davison of Newberry Owners of the Ketch Nuberry seized for bringing 40 Pipes of wines directly from the Canary's and unlieuering the same in this Colony before Entry contrary to the 15th of the King." A "Ketch" was a vessel with two masts, usually from 100 to 250 tons burthen.

In 1683 William Morse of Newbury appointed "his loving friends Capt. Daniel Peirce, Tristram Coffin, and Nathaniel Clarke" overseers of his will, and in the will of Anthony Somerby, dated 22 January, 1685, is the following clause: "And Desire my trusty & well beloved freinds my brother Tristram Coffin & my Cousen Nathaniel Clark senr to be the overseers of my last will & testament."

In May, 1684, he was appointed naval officer for the ports of Newbury and Salisbury by the General Court, in answer to a petition of inhabitants of those towns, and at the session beginning 4 June, 1685, ensign of Capt. Daniel Peirce's company at Rowley, *vice* Stephen Greenleaf promoted. Capt. Peirce and other officers petitioned for these promotions 25 May, 1685, stating that Nathaniel Clarke was the oldest sergeant in the company.

(Massachusetts Records, Vol. V.)

In 1685 the estate of John Hutchins was indebted to "Mr. Nathaniel Clarke of Nubery."

GREAT ISLAND, August 13th, 1687.

To his excellency Edmund Andros :

SIR,—

Your excellency may please to remember I proposed some persons as fitting to serve his majesty in the town of Newbury both in civil and military affairs. On my return to this place I had discourse with several persons, the most considerable of that town, that by want of justices of the peace, nothing hath been done at the meeting of those inhabitants for settling the rates and other concerns of the publick. Mr. Woodbridge, one of the justices is very ancient and crazy and seldom goes abroad; Mr. Dummer the other justice lives six miles from the place and therefore very unfit for that service for the town of Newbury, besides his other qualities in not being of the loyal party as he ought to be. I doe therefore entreat of your excellency, that in the commission of the peace my two friends Daniel Pierce and Nathaniel Clarke may be put, which I assure myself will be for his majesty's service and to your excellency's satisfaction. There are no military commissions sent to that place and therefore I doe entreat your excellency's favour that commissions be sent these following persons. Daniel Davison, captain of horse for Newbury and Rowley. Stephen Greenleaf junior lieutenant. George March cornet. Of the first company Thomas Noyes captain, Stephen Greenleaf senior lieutenant, James Noyes ensign. Of the second company Nathaniel Clarke captain, John March lieutenant, Moses Gerrish ensign. * * * * *

Your excellency's servant

ROBERT MASON.*

* (Mason was of the Governor's Council. For entire letter see Coffin's History of Newbury, p. 149.)

On 2 June, 1690, he took the depositions of Joseph, an Indian, and of Robin, a negro, concerning the supposed treasonable communication of Isaac Morrill with the French. The following fac-simile is from a tracing, and hardly does justice to the original signature.

(Essex County Court Papers, Vol. XLIX, p. 57.)

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

“March 2, 1667 Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to serve as the Towne Constable for the yeare ensuing.”

“Dec. 3, 1668 the Select men granted Liberty to Nathaniel Clarke, Mr. Edward Woodman, Benjamin Lowle John Kelley and John Kent jun. to build a pew for their wives at their owne charg in the meeting house from the east end of the fourth gallery to the pulpit to be and to remain to them and their heirs for ever.”

“at a meeting of the Select men Feb. 25 1668 Taking into consideration the generall request and complaint of Considerable persons for want of seats in the meeting house the Select men ordered thre seats to be built for such persons that do want, provided that now the seats are builded that such persons as are placed in them do pay their equall shares and proportion for the building of them and in case that any such persons are placed in the said seats, shall refuse to pay their shares then they shall have no right in the said seats, and Mr. Richard Dumer jun. Thomas Woodbridge, John Dole, Thomas Noyes John Knight & Nathaniel Clarke is placed in the new short seat on the east side of the meeting house and shall have free egress and regress through the Long seat or some other way.”

“That whereas Nathaniel Clarke being Constable in the yeare 1668 there was left in his hands the sum of eight

pounds and six shillings of the Towne Rate to buy a barrell of powder, the said Nathaniel Clarke upon the ninth day of may in the yeare 1670 brought two Cowes and tendered them unto the Select men John Bartlett Sen W^m Chandler & Caleb Moody for the payment of the aforesaid £8-6-0 the two Cowes was prised by William Titcomb and Tristram Coffin at seaven pounds twelve shillings and sixpence, the said Select men received the Cowes at the said price of £7-12-6, then they agreed with the said Nathaniel Clarke to give him the two Cowes and that which was above in his hands and forty shillings of good pay out of the next Towne Rate to procure a barrell of powder for the townes use and upon this agreement the Cowes was delivered unto Nathaniel Clarke again by the said Select men and Nathaniel Clarke doth engage to buy a barrell of powder for the townes use between this and October next ensuing.

“Sept. 2, 1670. We the Select men above mentioned received a barrell of marchantable & good conditioned powder for the townes use of Nathaniel Clarke, a full barrell & we acknowledge that the town is indebted to the said Nathaniel Clarke the full sum of forty shillings.

JOHN BARTLETT
WM. CHANDLER
EDMUND MOORE
SAMUEL PLUMER
CALEB MOODY

“Sept. 19, 1670 Mr. Hills Capt. Gerrish, Archelaus Woodman William Titcomb Nathaniel Clarke are appointed to draw up an order about the settling the freeholders interest & to present it to the Generall Courte.”

“Jan. 3, 1672 A Committee was chofen for building a houe for the ministry the same demensions every way, according as Nathaniel Clarkes houe is with an Addition of a porch.”

“At a Generall Towne meeting April 16 1673, Richard Knight, John Knight Sen, Benjamin Rolfe, John Emery Sen.

& Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to be a committee to search out such lands that are Common belonging to the Towne which particular men have enclosed into their proprieties and to bring what they have found out to the Towne the next meeting."

"March 1 1674-75 It is voted that Nathaniel Clarke & Henry Jaques being Impowered by the Towne fencing & finishing the building of the ministry house that they Compleat the finishing of housing and fencing of the ground for pasture to be done according to writing given by the Select men for every person with carts & oxen & hands & tools suitable to bring stones &c and every person not having oxen appear in person to help forward the work & in neglect shall pay five shillings to be strained by the Constable within two days after the neglect or the Constable pay his fine if he neglects his duty therein.

P. ANTHONY SOMERBY."

"April 13, 1675 Daniel Pierce, Sen. Nathaniel Clarke & John Bartlett, Sen. were chosen to compleat the finishing & fencing in of the ministry house."

"Feb 5, 1677 Nathaniel Clarke & John Knight is placed in the west gallery for seat."

March 3, 1678/9, Nathaniel was chosen "to serve upon the Jury of tryalls at Ipswich Court next."

"Jan 5, 1679 Nathaniel Clarke proposed for a place to make a wharf."

"At a legall meeting of the freemen & Towne March 1st 1679-80 Nathaniel Clarke propofed for a parcell of the flats on the South east side of the Point of Rocks that was granted to Capt. White about thre Rods broad at hy water mark and fo to low water mark to make a wharf. This proposition was voted and granted but the Townes Inhabitants shall have free liberty to land goods upon it provided they do not let them ly to Damnify the owner, and the wharf is to be made up within thre yeares or else if it be not done then the

land is to return to the Towne again." This is from a copy ; the original is illegible.

"March 4, 1682 The Select men of Newbury ordered and appointed Sergt. Nathaniel Clarke to warn Evan Morris out of the towne of Newbury."

"At a Legal meeting of the Select men May 3^d 1682 We the Select men of Newbury do order & appoint Serg. Nathaniel Clarke to answer the Compl^t of the Towne of Topsfeild concerning Euan Morris at the adiournement of the Court of Ipswich which will bee the ninth Day of May 1682 And hereby we do give him full power to present the Cafe."

In 1668 29 shillings were paid to him out of the town rates for services, etc. ; in 1670 £2, 11s. ; in 1672 the town rate was £100, and 5s., 6d. was paid him ; in 1673 17s. ; 1674 £7, 12s., 6d. ; 1675 £8, 18s. ; 1677 £1, 4s. ; 1678 8s. ; 1682 £1, 17s., 6d.

On 1 January, 1684, his tax for the payment of the town debt and for the schoolmaster's salary amounted to 17s., 9d., and in 1685 to 7s., 3d. in money, and 14s., 6d. in "corne" for Mr. Richardson's salary. On 18 November, 1685, "Enfig: Clarke" was assessed 8s., 4d. in "corne" and 4s., 2d. in "mony" as his share of the "Country Rate" On 8 December, 1685, his county tax was 4s., 2d. In 1685 his part of the Town Rate was 4s., and 21 December, he was assessed 4s., 3d. His town rate 4 January, 1686/7, was "£1-0-4"

In 1682 the selectmen were John Bartlett, Nathaniel Clarke, Joseph Bailey and Samuel Ordway, and that year Nathaniel was on a committee chosen by the town to lay out a road "in the bounds of Newbury." This road was voted in connection with one laid out by the town of Andover.

In April, 1682, Nathaniel was one of the persons placed in the new seats in the gallery of the meeting house.

On 10 March, 1684/5, "Serg^t Nathaniel Clarke and William Noyes were Chofen to Serve upon the jury of tryales at Ipswich Court next."

On 5 March, 1686, he was on a committee to divide common lands, and 19 June, 1686, he was chosen one of the committee, composed of the leading men of the town, to arrange the division among the freeholders of a large tract of common land lying above Artichoke River, afterward known as the "Rate lots," and agreeably to the report forty-five acres were set off to him and to his eldest son.

A town record dated 13 February, 1704/5, informs us that in the drawing of lots "for y^e Share of flats" "Enf: Nath^l Clark" 119, Jonathan Clark 21. This doubtless refers to the original shares.

In June, 1686, the selectmen recommended Nathaniel among those "to Serve on juries who are freeholdes."

On 9 December, 1686, the selectmen appointed a committee to investigate the town's right to "Salt Marsh in plum Island" "Cap T^{ho} Noyes & Ensign Nath^l Clark ^wr chofen for y^e S^d service."

In 1687 he signed orders as selectman; his colleagues were Tristram Coffin, Richard Bartlett, Daniel Peirce and Joseph Bailey.

On 25 May, 1688, Capt. Daniel Peirce was chosen first selectman "Ensign Nath^l. Clark chofen y^e Second Select man," Major Daniel Davison third, Ensign Jacob Toppan fourth, and Capt. Thomas Noyes was chosen "Comifion E."

The early Newbury records are rather meagre, are not strictly chronological, and on some pages the ink has entirely faded out.

Nathaniel was not a selectman in 1689 or 1690. He was constable 1667, 1668, tythingman in 1679, 1681 (appointed by selectmen 25 April), 1682 and 1685, selectman in 1682, 1687, 1688, and probably other years. In some years the tythingmen were appointed by the selectmen.

On 30 August, 1688, D. Peirce, D. Davison, Nath'l Clarke and Jacob Toppan, selectmen of Newbury, met with the commissioner, Thomas Noyes, and prepared a list of all the persons above fourteen years of age, and of all the taxable property in town, "according to y^e act of Councill." "Ensigⁿ Clarke" had in his family three male persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 4 houses, 14 acres of plowland, 16 of meadow, 10 of pasture, 2 horses, 1 one year old, 4 oxen, 5 cows, 30 sheep and 3 hogs. Nathaniel, Jr., had in his family two male persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 2 houses, 6 acres of plowland, 4 of meadow, 1 horse, 2 oxen, 2 cows, 12 sheep and 1 hog. The whole rate of the town was £60, 2s., 6d.

Abstracts from Registry of Deeds, Salem. It will be noticed that almost invariably the name is written Clarke rather than Clark in these deeds. As to the spelling of words there was then no standard.

On 10 September, 1664, Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury bought of John Woolcutt of Newbury "and Mary my wife" for £4, 5s. "all that parcel of land which was Henry Travers his portion of devident land lately purchased of Nicholas Wallington containing by estimation Seaven acres" "lying & being in Newbury in the field

of devident land with all and singular the wood timber profitts & appurtenances thereunto belonging.”

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. II, fol. 391.)

On 25 March, 1665, “Nath^l Clark of Newberry” sold the same to Tristram Coffin for £5. Nathaniel’s wife did not sign.

(Lib. IX, fol. 156.)

On 7 July, 1666, he bought of Robert Morse of Newbury “Taylour” for £90 “All the houses e land I have in Newbury conteineing by estimation nyne acres b it more or lesse and three quarters as it lyeth. Scituate lyeing and being in Newbury neare Merrimack River in the little field” “the street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end” “with all and singular the house barne Hovells, outhouses, pasture, meadow, e arable land Orchyards, gardens, fences piffitts appetenances imunityes and Hereditaments whatsoever” “bounded with the Land of James Brown on the Northwesterly syde the land of M^r William Thomas on the Southeasterly syde, the Street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end and the land of M^r Richard Lowle on the Southwesterly end and two foure acre lotts in Plumbe Iland the one lately purchased of the heires of John Swett being the fift lott being foure acres more or less.” The land formerly owned by Swett was bounded north by land of Anthony Morse, south by David Wheelaus, east by Robert Morse, and west by the river at high water mark. “The other lott lately purchased of M^r Woodbridge being the seaven & twentieth lott containe also foure acres.” The Woodbridge land was bounded south by land of Henry Lunt, deceased, east by the upland, and west by the river at high water mark.

Morse reserved the right to remove his crops and "My wife to dwell in the house untill the last Day of Aprill next." "In witness whereof I the abovesayd Robert Morse An my wife have sett our hands & seales the seaventh day of July in the yeare of our Lord God one thousand Six hundred Sixty Six In the eighteenth yeare of our dread soveraigne Lord Charles the Second of Great Britaine ffrance & Ireland King defens fidi It is also agred before the ensealeing hereof that if Hugh Marsh require to sett a reeke of Hay behind the house in the winter he Shall have liberty prvided he fence it in severally as far as Roberts deed doth alow." Nathaniel Clarke is called a "Shoemaker" in this deed.

Witnesses

STEEPHE GREENLEIFE
 DANIELL PERCE
 ANTHONY SOMERBY

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. II, fol. 79.)

Apparently the nine acres of land with the buildings were the same sold by Hugh March to Robert Morse, 19 September, 1658.

Ann Morse released dower 13 June, 1667, Tristram Coffin and Anthony Morse were witnesses "that Robert Morse did give Nathaniell Clarke legall possession by turfe & twig a part in leaw of the hole according to law." On 9 July, 1666, Tristram Coffin and Abiel Somerby were witnesses of payment of the "nynety pounds." Document dated 12 July, 1667.

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 117.)

On 3 October, 1667, John Woodbridge and wife Mary sold to Nathaniel Clarke "the Seven and Twentyeth Frehold Lott in plumb Island containing

four Acres" "the River at hige Water Marke on the West" land of Widow Seers on the north, and land of Henry Lunt on the south.

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 141.)

On 19 September, 1670, Nathaniel bought of John Bishop the "comonage or right of a Freehold" that was granted by the town to Samuel Scullard. "we John Bishop late of Newbury in New England now of Woodbridge in new Jarsy & John Rolfe late of Newbury now of Nantucks Ilan^d & Samuel Denis of Woodbridge in New Jarsy in the right of Sarah my Wife" Price £5.

Witnesses

ANTHONY SOMERBY

JOHN ATKINSON

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 140.)

On 10 April, 1674, Nathaniel Clarke bought of Daniel and Hannah Lunt of Newbury for £10 a "four Acre Lot of Salte Marsh knowne by the name of the Sixe Twentyeth lott laid out for III^ē Shellings Freehold be it more or lesse bounded wth William Ilsly land on the South the Plumb Iland Riuer at high Water Marke on the West & fl w^e was laid out for M^r Woodbridges lot in Plumb Island now in Nathaniel Clarks possession on the North & Plum Island upland on the East."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 139.)

On 12 July, 1683, "Thomas Putnam of Salem village" for £18 "received of Sargent Nathaniell Clarke of y^e towne of Nubery" "Cordwinder" sold "twenty acres of upland lying & being in y^e bounds of y^e towne of Amsbery" "w^{ch} twenty acres of land be it more or less was formerly y^e land of Enock Greenleaf; purchased by M^r George Carr deceased &

now in y^e possession of me y^e sd Thomas Putnam as my own" "bounded by y^e land of Major Robert Pike Esterly & Westerly & by Merrimack river Southerly"

(Old Norfolk Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 356.)

On 4 December, 1685, Nathaniel Clarke "Merchant" for one eighth of a "Kotch caled y^e Salisbury meado sure unto me by Isaac Morril of y^e Towne of Salisbury" exchanged "six full & Compleat acres of Marsh now lying & being within y^e bounds of y^e Town Ship of Salisbury afores^d" Wife Elizabeth signed. Witness "Nathaniel Clarke jun^r"

(Lib. IX, fol. 280; Lib. VIII, fol. 282.)

On 15 March, 1685/6, Nathaniel Clarke bought of Samuel and Thomas Lowell of Newbury and "Margereite" Lowell, their mother, for £18 sterling one and one half acre of upland lying "in a place comonly cald or Knowne by the name of y^e littell feilds."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 142.)

Richard Lowle in his will dated 25 June, 1681, gave his son Thomas twelve acres of upland "adioyneing to James Brownes and Nathaniel Clarks land & widdow Muzzyses land."

The lot which Nathaniel Clarke bought of the Lowells was bounded north by Joseph Muzzey's land, northeast by the street, southeast by Thomas Lowell's land, and southwest and northwest by land formerly owned by Richard Lowell, now by Thomas and Margaret Lowell.

There is recorded at Salem a mortgage made 26 March, 1686, from "Robert Downer of y^e towne of Salisbury Massechusets Collony in New england, house carpenter on y^e one part & Nath^l Clarke of y^e towne of Nubery wthin y^e Contrey & Collony aforesd Mer^{cht} on

y^e other part” for “ tenn pound in currant sylver money of New england” his “ Bareberry marsh lot lying & being wthin y^e township of Salisbury” There were five acres. The receipt is dated 28 of feb^r 1687/8, and concludes :

Signed & owned in presence
of us DANIEL PEIRCE
HENRY SHORT

Received by me
NATH^l CLARKE

(Old Norfolk Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 352.)

Nathaniel Clarke is called ensign in the Newbury records, and was sometimes entitled “Hon^{ble}” when mentioned by his cotemporaries. He died on Monday, 25 August, 1690, aged about 48. Judge Sewall wrote in his famous diary under date of 29 August, 1690, “Nathan^l Clarke of Newbury buried this week, died Aug^t 25”, and also mentions seeing Nathaniel at the funeral of Capt. Gerrish at Salem, Thursday, 11 August, 1687.

Nathaniel lived near the Merrimack River, in what is now Newburyport, not far from the southwest corner of Water and Lime Streets. The wharf and warehouse were a little to the northeast of the present custom house. The Year-book of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, for 1898, contains a sketch of the life of Nathaniel Clarke by George Kuhn⁸ Clarke.

MR. NATHANIEL CLARKE'S LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT.

Copied from the *original* on file with the Essex County Court Papers, Vol. XLIX, p. 91.

In the name of GOD Amen. I Nathaniel Clark of Newbury in New England Sen^r being weake of body, yet of sound and perfect mind and memory praise be therefore given to Almighty God, do make and ordaine this my present last

will and testament, in manner and form as foloweth, (that is to say.) first & principally I commend my soul into y^e hands of Almighty God, hoping, through y^e merits, death & pasion of my Saviour Jesus Christ, to have ful & fre pardon & forgiveness of all my sins & to inherit Everlasting Life; And my body I comit to y^e Earth to be decently buried at y^e discesion of my Executors hereafter named; as touching y^e dispsiton of all such temporal Estate, as it hat pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me, I give & dipose therof, as foloweth

first, I will y^t my debts & funeral charges be paid & discharged. Item. I give unto my son Nathaniel if he live to come home all y^t my parcell of land above hatychoke, caled by y^e name of y^e rate lot, Joyning to his owne land, as it is bounded by y^e land of John Keely westerly & y^e land of Joseph baily Easterly.

item. I give unto my Son Thomas beside w^t I have allrady given him, one Acre & half of land of my homsted Joyning to his owne land & y^e land of Samuel Greenleafe & to y^e land of Will^m Moulton, provided y^t his father Noyes shal give & confirm to him five acrs of salt marsh making his daughters portion worth one hundred pound.

item. I give unto my Son Henery all this my parcel of land or homsted undisposed of, with all y^e salt marsh that I bought with it & a lot of salt marsh at plum island which I bought of Daniel Lunt, provided he shal live wth his mothr & take y^e care her buisnes, whilst She remans a widow; but if She shal mary he shal pay to his mothr six pound a year until my youngest child be sixtene year old & then to enter upō it as his owne propr estat.

item. I give to my Son Daniel al y^t my parcel of Land above harty choke caled by y^e name of frehold lot as it is bounded with y^e land of John Emery Easterly & wth y^e land of francis browne westrly And my lot of salt marsh at Salsbury down at y^e poynts bounded wth y^e marsh of Samuel french Sen^r Easterly & y^e marsh of Isaac Moril westerly.

item. I give to my Son Josiah al y^t my parcel of Land w^{ch} I bought of thomas putnam Lying in Almsbury as it is

bounded wth y^e land of major pike easter & westerly & on Merimak River northerly.

item. my brigandine and all y^e rest & residue of my p.sonal Estate goods & chatels whatsoever I doe give & bequath unto my loving & dear wife & t my Son John whom I apoint my ful & sol Executors of thys my last wil & testement to be disposed of for y^e bringing up of my four youngest children And when y^e children are of age y^s my Estate is to be devided into six parts my wife to have two parts of it, y^e other four parts to be devided equally to my Son, And my daughters Sarah, And Elizabeth, And Judith.

item. my will is y^t estate w^{ch} I have given to my Son henery viz, my homsted & y^e marsh be my wifes & at her disposal during widowhod, & also my warhose & y^e pacel of land or flats as it was granted by y^e towne w^{ch} y^e war house stands upon.

item. my wil is y^t my warhouse & y^t pacel of land or flats w^{ch} it stands on be disposed of by my Executors as y^e rest of my estate comited to their care & to be devided to my wife & my Son John & my thre daughters.

item. my will is, y^t if any of my children dy before mariage thier estat shal be devided Equally amongst y^e rest of my children.

item. my desire is y^t my honored father in Law Trustram Cofin & my Loveing freinds henery Summersby & Will^m Noyes be overseers of y^s my Last wil and testement.

Dated in Newbery y^e 21 twenty first day of august anno Dom. one thousand six hundred & ninty.

Witnes.

WILL^m NOYES.

REBECCA SOMERBY.

Nathaniel Clark

This Last Will of M^r Nathaniel Clark of newbury, being presented to the Court held at Ipswich Sep^r 30th 1690 by the Widdow of said Clark and their Son John the witnesses hereto, appeared and gave oath that they did se the said Nathaniel Clarke Signe and owne the same as his last Will

and Testament and that at the same time he was of a disposing mind, further the said William Noyce and Rebecka, Summersby do Testifie that being present when Nathaniel Clarke Sen^r, of Newbury, did make his Will & order it to be written that then at that time he did appoynt and order his wife Elizabeth, Clarke and his Son John Clarke to be joynt Executors to this his Last Will, upon which Evidence the said will is approved & allowed, to be Enterd into Record.

attests. THO^s. WADE, Cle.

The following is an exact copy of the original inventory filed with the will in the office of the Clerk of the Courts at Salem. In some instances, however, the writer is unable to decide whether the letter S is intended to be a capital or not. The names of the appraisers do not appear.

In this inventory the signs used to indicate pounds and shillings are *lb* and *s* written *over* the figures. The modern signs are used because it is difficult to reproduce the old forms. The number of words per line in the printed matter varies slightly from the arrangement in the original. For example, the first line of the latter includes the words "adjoyning and".

An Inventory taken this 27 day of September 1690 of y^e estate of Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, prized as money.

Imprimis. To the Dwelling houses and barnes, 9 acres of land adjoyning and frehold of commoning	200	00	00
To the frehold Lott £30 To the Rate Lott £30 To a parcel of land in Amsbury £30	090	00	00
To a peice of Salt Marsh at little pine Island £12	012	00	00
To a peice of Meadow at Salisbury poynt £20	020	00	00
To 3 Lots of meadow at plum Island £36	036	00	00
To 3 horses £9 To 2 oxen £7 To 6 Cows £12 To 6 young cattle £10	038	00	00
To 3 yearlings and 3 calves £5 To 26 sheep and Lambs £4 15s To swine £2	011	15	00

To his wearing apparell wollin & linnin, plate buttons and buckles £20	020	00	00
To books £4 To money £5 To a tankard £10 To a cup & 6 spoons £2 10s	021	10	00
To money due by bill for the Brigandine Sould	115	00	00
To 2 guns, 2 swords and 2 belts £5 To aminition £1	006	00	00
To 5 feather beds, 7 bouldsters, 4 pillows and 2 flock beds £19	019	00	00
To 9 coverlids, 4 rugs, 6 blankets and 2 payr of curtains £17	017	00	00
To 16 payr of sheets £14 To 6 duzen of napkins £3 To 6 table cloths 2£ To 6 towells 12s	019	12	00
8 bouldster cases £1 8 Pillow cases 15s cubbard Cloths 5s sheeps wool & yarn £3 10	005	10	00
To 7 bedsteads and cords £2 To 6 tables and forms and joynt Stooles £3	005	00	00
To 2 duzen and 9 chairs £6 10s To 3 truncks and a desk £1	007	10	00
To 3 chests 30s To 2 boxes 3s To a carpit 5s To a coppar and 3 kettles £5	006	18	00
To 2 Iron pots and a kettle £1 To 3 skilletts 8 To 12 Platters £1 10s	002	18	00
To 12 plates and twelve porringers £1 To 4 drinking pots 7s To 5 candlesticks £1	002	07	00
To smoothin Irons, Tongs, fire shovel and warming pan 18s	000	18	00
To trenchers, spoons, dishes, trayes, earthen ware and glasses £1 10	001	10	00
To hogshheads, barrils, tubes, pails and vinegar £2	002	00	00
To a payr of stilliards, scales, weights, a cradle, leather and a mortar £2	002	00	00
To wheat, Rye, barley, Indyan corn, oates and beans £12	012	00	00
To 2 wheeles a payr of cards and a reel 6s To a hay boat and cannoa £5	005	06	00
To 2 ploughs, a harrow, howes, axes, siths, spades, shovels, sled and tumbrial	001	15	00
To an old Net 5s To horse furniture 30s To a fringpan and some small things 5s	002	00	00
To measures and sives 10s To an anchor 30s To 40 bushells of salt £5	007	00	00
To the ware house and land adjoining £20	020	00	00
To hay £4	004	00	00
	<hr/>		
	714	09	00

At a Court held at Ipswich, Sept^b 30th 1690 This Inventory was presented by the Executors unto the last Will and Testament of M^r: Nathaniell Clarke of Newbury deceased, for a true Inventory of all his knowne Estate wth thair oaths for

the truth of all that at present appears as also If more appears to add the same and to give accou^t therof to the Court in Convenient time

as attests THOS^s WADE, Clerk

Nathaniel Clarke married in Newbury, 23 November, 1663,* Elizabeth, born there 1 November, 1646, died in Exeter, N. H., 15 March, 1716, daughter of Henry and Judith (Greenleaf) Somerby. Henry Somerby was the second son of Richard Somerby of Little Bytham in Lincolnshire, where his family had been eminently respectable for several generations. The mother of Mrs. Clarke was the daughter of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, who was probably of French origin, and was one of the early settlers of Newbury, having come there from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, not later than 1638. Greenleaf was perhaps a translation of Feuillevert, the original French name of the family.

The births of all Nathaniel's children are recorded in Newbury. They were

- i. Nathaniel² b. 5 Dec. 1664, d. 6 June, 1665.
 2. ii. Nathaniel² b. 13 Mar. 1666, d. Oct. 1690.
 - iii. Thomas² b. 9 Feb. 1667[-8], d. 25 Apr. 1722.
- See Part IV.

* The late Mr. Joshua Coffin, historian of Newbury, in an interesting letter to the late Honorable William Cogswell⁶ Clarke of Manchester, N. H., states that Nathaniel Clarke and Elizabeth Somerby were married in the house occupied by himself at the time of writing, and by Tristram Coffin, step-father of the bride, in 1663. The house was visited by the writer in August, 1897. The southeastern part, said to have been built by Henry Somerby, who died in 1652, has been long used for storage, but is now (1897) being put in order. It is a very curious and interesting place. The remainder of the house was built by Tristram Coffin, who married the widow of Henry Somerby, and is in good condition. It contains many relics of the past. "Ould Newbury," by John J. Currier, has a good picture of this house.

- iv. John² b. 24 Jan. 1670, d. 25 July, 1705. See Part V.
- v. Henry² b. 5 July, 1673, d. 9 June, 1749. See Part VI.
- vi. Daniel² b. 16 Dec. 1675, d. before 1709. *S. P.**
- vii. Sarah² b. 17 Jan. 1677[-8], d. 25 Aug. 1741, m. 9 June, 1697 (int. 7 May), Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, N. H., b. 26 Dec. 1672, d. 9 Mar. 1749, who was judge of the Court of Common Pleas 1729, '30, and of the Superior Court of N. H., 1732-40, and was a very wealthy man having an estate of £34,000. He was son of John and Elizabeth (Treworgye) Gilman. Nicholas and Sarah² (Clarke) Gilman had seven sons and three daus. 1. *Samuel³ Gilman* b. 1 May, 1698, d. 3 Jan. 1785; of Exeter. He m. 2 Sept. 1719, Abigail Lord of Ipswich, Mass., and had nine children. She d. 29 Nov. 1745, and he m. 19 Feb. 1746/7, Mary Woodbridge, who d. 28 Apr. 1759? He was a colonel, and judge of the Superior Court 1740-47. 2. *John³ Gilman* b. 24 Dec. 1699, d. 6 Dec. 1722, m. 8 Nov. 1720, Mary Thing and had two sons who d. young. 3. *Daniel³ Gilman* b. 28 Jan. 1702, d. 15 Oct. 1780, of apoplexy while in church, and was buried the 17th, m. 2 Sept. 1724, Mary Lord of Ipswich, Mass., and had five children. She d. 22 Mar. 1735/6, and he m. 23 Sept. 1736, Abigail Sawyer of Wells, Me., who d. in Exeter, 16 Sept. 1779, buried the 18th, and had six children. Col. Daniel³ Gilman was father of Nicholas⁴ Gilman, Treasurer of New Hampshire 1775-82, and grandfather of John Taylor⁵ Gilman who was Governor 1794-

* *S. P.* is the common abbreviation of "sine prole," meaning without issue

NATHANIEL CLARKE

1805, '13-16. 4. *Nathaniel³ Gilman* b. 1704, m. 16 Sept. 1725, Sarah Emery of Me., and had six children. He had tastes, and was a subscriber to *Princetonology*. 5. *Nicholas³ Gilman*, A. M. b. Jan. 1707/8, d. 13 Apr. 1748, m. 22 Oct. Mary Thing of Exeter, N. H., and had children. He graduated at Harvard in 1724, and was minister at Durham. 6. *Josiah³ Gilman* b. 25 Feb. 1701, Jan. 1793, m. 2 Dec. 1731, Abigail of Exeter, N. H., and had ten children. a physician in Exeter, and clerk of proprietors of Gilmanton for thirty years. 7. *Sarah³ Gilman* b. 25 June, 1712, d. 1792, m. 26 Aug. 1730, Rev. James Phipps of Harvard College 1725, d. 1792, first minister at Somersworth, N. H., and had seven children. 8. *Trucworthy³ Gilman* b. 5 (15) Oct. 1714, d. 18 Apr. 1765, b. 20th, m. 17 June, 1738, Susannah of Ipswich, Mass. She d. 17 Nov. 1749, and 8 Jan. 1752, Mrs. Hannah Ayres; three children, perhaps all by the first wife. a lieutenant. 9. *Elizabeth³ Gilman* b. 1717, d. 25 Apr. 1740. 10. *Joanna³ Gilman* b. 14 (20) July, 1720, d. 8 (3) Apr. 1742, Col. John Wentworth of Exeter, speaker of the House of Representatives of New Hampshire, president of the Revolutionary Convention in N. H., councillor, and judge of the Superior Court. They had four children. For an account of several of these Gilmans see the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. XVIII, p. 258, the *History of New Hampshire*, and *Gilman Genealogies*.

The following deeds from the Registry of Essex County are of interest.

On 9 November, 1737, Nicholas Gillman of Exeter, New Hampshire, "& Sarah his Wife formerly Sarah Clark daughter of Nath^l Clark late of Newbury" "Cap^t Tho^s Dean of s^d Exeter & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clark daughter of y^e Rev^d M^r John Clark late of Exeter & Grandaughter of y^e abovesaid Nath^l Clark" sold for £30 to James Wise of Newbury, Yeoman, all their rights in "a Certain Warehouse and parcel of Land and Flatts in Newbury" *Gillman* not *Gilman* in signatures.

(Lib. LXXV, fol. 154.)

- viii. Josiah² b. 7 May, 1682, d. 29 Apr. 1717. See Part XI.
- ix. Elizabeth² b. 15 May, 1684, d. 24 Jan. 1762, in Beverly, Mass. She m. Dr. Robert Hale of Beverly, b. 3 Nov. 1668, Harvard College 1686, d. 12 Jan. 1718/19, justice of the peace selectman, and representative to the General Court three years. He was son of Rev. John Hale, A. M., of Beverly, b. 3 June, 1636, Harvard College 1657, d. 15 May, 1700, and of Rebecca, dau. of Henry and Rebecca (Swayne) Byley of Sarum, Eng., who settled in Salisbury, Mass., 1640, and grandson of Robert Hale of Charlestown, Mass., who was one of the first (two) deacons there, also ensign and selectman many years. Deacon Robert Hale became a Freeman in 1634, and a member of the Artillery Company in 1644, d. 16 July, 1659. For an account of Dr. Robert Hale, see the History of Beverly, by Stone, p. 155. The children of Robert and Elizabeth² (Clarke) Hale were 1. *Rebecca³ Hale* b. 19 Nov. 1701, d. 4 July, 1751, m. 12 Feb. 1718/19, Rev. John

Chipman, A. M., b. in Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 1690/1, Harvard College 1711, d. 23 M 1775, Pastor in what is now North Bever Mass. The Latin inscription above her gra commends her as "of marked piety, the ornament of her sex, an exemplar to her family and the crown of her husband." She had fifteen children. Her eldest son, John⁴ Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1738, was father of Ward⁵ Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1770, judge of the Supreme Court of New Brunswick, and grandfather of Ward⁶ Chipman, A. M., LL. D., Harvard College 1805, Chief Justice of New Brunswick. Stone's Beverly, pp. 258-274, for an account of Rev. John Chipman, and same, pp. 38-40 for Dr. Robert³ Hale. 2. Dr. Robert³ Hale, A. M., b. 12 Feb. 1702/3, Harvard College 1721, d. 20 Mar. 1767, m. Elizabeth, daughter of John Gilman of Exeter. She d. 19 Feb. 1736, having had three daughters. He m. secondly 21 Dec. 1737, Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. John Clarke of Boston. In the catalogue of Harvard College Robert Hale's name is twice in a class of thirty-seven, his brother's name in a class of thirty-four, his father's name in a class of seven, and his grandfather's name in a class of seven, which illustrates the social position of the Hale family in those days. The students were then ranked in the catalogue according to the prominence of their families. Dr. Hale was selectman, assessor, town clerk, town treasurer, justice of peace, collector of excise for Essex County, sheriff 1761, representative to the General Court sixteen years, and colonel of a regiment in the Louisburg campaign 1745.

AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

1747 he was appointed by the General of Massachusetts, commissioner to New Hampshire to adopt means for the general defence to concert an expedition against the French. 3. *Henry's Hale, A. M.*, b. 1712, Harvard College 1731, m. 25 Aug Anna Ober, and d. prior to 1740. Elizabeth (Clarke) Hale m. secondly, 29 Dec. 1720 John Gilman of Gilmanton, N. H., brother of Nicholas, b. 19 Jan. 1676/7, and had: 1. *Nicholas's Gilman* b. 20 Jan. 1721/2, Apr. 1746, m. Mary Gilman; no children. 2. *Sarah's Gilman* b. 23 July, 1724. 3. *Sarah's Gilman* b. 20 Apr. 1725, d. 1778, 1743, Tabitha Gilman and had two children. She d. and he m. 4 May 1761, Lydia, widow of Col. Zebulon Giddings, and dau. of Ephraim Robinson of Exeter, N. H. 4. *Nathaniel's Gilman* b. 18 June, 1726. Col. John Gilman was chairman of the first board of selectmen of Gilmanton.

On 3 January, 1738, John Gilman of Exeter and Elizabeth his wife sold for £10 to Ralph Cross of Newbury all their rights in "a Certain piece of uplands and Flatts lying & being in Newbury Af^s and near the ferry in f^d Town which was formerly granted [by] f^d Town of Newbury unto Our Hon^d Father Nath^l Clark Esq^r Dec^d & Bounded as follows viz. "Southwesterly by y^e Highway & Northwesterly by a piece of land that was formerly Cap^t Paul Whites Northwesterly by the river & Southeasterly according to the Bounds Specified in the Grant from Said Town."

(Essex Deeds, Lib. LXXVII. fol. 221.)

On 3 May, 1722, the selectmen of Newbury voted to have "A Highway by Clarks grant" "from y^e Road to Merrimack

NATHANIEL CLARKE

by land & flats formerly Granted to Nathaniel Clark
possession of Hugh Pike.”

x. Judith² b. 3 Jan. 1686[-7], d. 1763[?] m. Thomas
Jenkins of Boston.

Administration of the estate of Thomas Jenkins of Boston
deceased in 1761, and 13 May, 1763, Joseph How of
Boston, Shopkeeper, was appointed administrator of the es-
tate of Judith Jenkins of Boston, widow. The inventory,
dated 26 May, 1763, contains a curious list of personal
effects.

Inventory of sundrys, belonging to the Estate of Judith Jenkins
deceased Viz^t

1 Iron Kettle 13/4	2 small D ^o	.....	—	16.	4
1 Iron dish Kettle crack'd 1/	1 Iron Pott & Skillet 3/	.....	—	4	—
1 old warming Pan 4/	1 old Tea Kettle 4/	.....		8	—
1 Candle Mouldstand and Box	.....			1.	4
1 Trammels 5/	1 Spitt & Tongs 1/4	.....		6.	4
1 Iron Pott 1/4	1 old Spade 1/-	1 Frying Pan & Pewter Can 2/	.....	4.	4
1 old case of Draws 13/4	1 an old Chest 2/	.....		15.	4
1 pr Andirons & Beetle Rings	.....			5	—
1 broken Chamber Table 3/4	1 old kitchen D ^o 1/	.....		4.	4
1 little oval Table & 1 little Square Ditto	.....			4	—
8 old cane bottom Chairs & 1 arm'd D ^o	.....		1	—	—
6 old kitchen Chairs & 1 armd D ^o Flag bottom'd	.....		—	4	8
1 pr Stilyards and some old Iron	.....			2.	8
2 pr Small Scales & Some small Weights	.....			1.	4
6 old Baskets & Sundr of Lumber	.....			4	—
1 Tin Ware 8d.	1 old Reel & old Boxes 1/4	.....		2	—
3 Beds with Bolsters wt 197 lb @ 8d.	.....		6	11.	4
1 Suit old Red Curtains & Vallens	.....		—	12	—
1 old Rugg 6/	1 Bed Quilt 8/-	2 Blanket 2/8	—	16.	8
1 silk Harlequin Counterpane 8/	.....		—	8	—
2 pr Cotten & Linnen Sheets	.....			8	—
1 pr Coarse linnen Ditto	.....			4	—
1 pr Old Ditto 2/	2 old sheets & 1 pillar Case 4/8	.....		6.	8
2 Diaper Table Cloths 8/-	4 Diaper Napkins 2/8	.....		10.	8
7 Towels 2/4	1 old Linnen 4/6	.....		6.	10
2 Childrens Blankets	.....			10.	8

Carried Forward,.....£15.. 18.. 6

3.,
M
101
gr
or
n
l

Sum brot. Forward,.....£15.. 18.. 6

Remnants of Linnen, Lawn Buckram &c.....	6	—
Velvet Hood Pocket Book &c.....	4	—
1 old Cloth Riding Hood 13/4 1 old Camblet D ^o 3/.....	16	4
1 old Flowerd silk Gown 13/4 1 Red Taffety D ^o	1	0 4
1 old Black Padusoy Ditto.....	2	8 —
1 Red Quilted Coat 6/- 3 old D ^o 3/4.....	9	4
2 under D ^o & old Gown 1/8 1 pr Old Stays 2/8.....	4	4
2 old Dish Matts 2d. Box of old Knives & Forks 4d.....	—	6
1 pr Garters 8d. 1 pr old Brafs Scales 1 lead weight Tin Dripping } Pan & old Copper Pint pott 4/.....	—	4 8
1 old Trunk 1/4 24 old Books & Pamphlets 6/.....	7	4
13 lb. Pewter @ 6/ O Tenr.....	—	10 5
1 old Cubbard 2/ 2 old Bediteads 6/.....	8	—
2 large Silver Spoons & 1 Tea D ^o wt. 3 oz. 5 Dwt @ 6/8 3/4 oz.....	1	1 8
1 Gold Necklace wt. 5 dwt. 16 gr		
2 Gold Rings 3. 8 9 dwt. @ 9/6 3/4 oz.....	2	3 2
a Brass Box & Some stones.....		4
1 looking Glafs.....	1	10 —
4 China Plates & 3 Saucers.....	6	—

£27.. 18.. 11

Boston May 26th 1763

WM FAIRFIELD

STEPHEN WHITING

JOHN GRIFFITHS

From the *original* in the
Suffolk County probate files.

The only indication that Mrs. Jenkins may have had children is the reference in this inventory to “2 Childrens Blankets.” From the brief account of Joseph How, the administrator, dated 24 February, 1764, it appears that he had paid

To 12 pr Gloves £1, 19s. To Cash paid Dr Mather £1.
To D^o pd Porters for Carryg Corps &c £1, 2s.
To D^o pd for Coffin £2.

Apparently Thomas Jenkins was not successful in acquiring this world's goods, but on the contrary his widow at her decease possessed no part of the real estate which she inherited from her father.

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 23 September, 1737, "Thomas Jenkins of Boston" "Mariner & Judith his Wife formerly Judith Clark one of y^e Daughters of Nath^l Clark late of Newbury in New England" sold for £5 to James Wise of Newbury, Yeoman, all their rights "to a Certain Warehouse and parcel of Land and flatts in Newbury Aforesaid About [?–] Rods broad at High Water mark and So to Lowwater mark which flatts were in y^e Year One Thousand Six hundred and Seventy nine granted to the s^d Nath^l Clark father of me y^e s^d Judith and by the Said Nathaniels Last Will & Testam^t ordered to be Disposed of to be Divided to his [wife] & his Son John & his Three Daughters of which I the s^d Judith am one."

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 277.)

xi. Mary² b. 25 Mar. 1689, d. before 21 Aug. 1690.

Daniel² Clarke was baptized by the Rev. John Richardson on the Sunday following 19 December, 1675, and was the second child baptized by him. Sarah² was baptized by the same minister 24 February, 1677/8, Josiah² 7 May, 1682, and Elizabeth² 18 May, 1684.

The Newbury record of births, which is a copy, calls Josiah "*Joseph*." The church records prior to 1674 are lost or destroyed. It is probable that all the children of Nathaniel Clarke were baptized.

Mrs. Clarke married 8 August, 1698, the Rev. John Hale, A. M., of Beverly, the same who had been chaplain in the expedition against Canada, and was father of Dr. Robert Hale who married her daughter Elizabeth,² and was admitted to the church in Beverly 17 September, 1699, by recommendation of the church in Newbury. Mr. Hale died 15 May, 1700, aged 64.

"The third public burial place was on the rising ground now occupied by the First Congregational Church. Here

the Rev. Messrs. Odlin, and many of their contemporaries were buried. The head stones were—for what reason I cannot divine—leveled and buried above the bones which they commemorated many years ago. Only one of them, sunk several inches below the surface of the earth, remains half visible to remind the present generation that the ashes of their forefathers repose beneath. Removing the earth and long grass with a spade, I succeeded in deciphering the inscription upon the sunken horizontal slate stone slab, 'Mrs. Elizabeth Hale Relict of y^e Reverend M^r: John Hale Late Pastor of y^e church in Beverly and SOMETIME wife to Nathaniel Clark Esq. Late of Newbry Dec'^d who died March ye 15th 1716 aged 71 ye^{rs}.'"*

From documents at Salem it is evident that she was better educated than most women of her time.

Nathaniel Clarke was probably buried in the Old Town graveyard, but the place is unknown to the writer. Mr. Joshua Coffin copied from the records of the First Church in Newbury a list of prominent church members with dates of death and ages at decease. It is therein stated that Nathaniel Clarke was forty-eight years old.

The Essex Antiquarian, Vol. III, pp. 31, 32, gives the inscriptions from the gravestones, in Beverly, of the Rev. John Hale, and of several members of his family, including Elizabeth² (Clarke) Hale-Gilman. The remains were removed to a Hale lot when the Abbott road was built, and some cloth was found in the grave of the Rev. John Hale. Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. I, contains a very good sketch of the

* Rev. Elias Nason's "Old Burial Places in Exeter, N. H.," in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XVI, p. 258. See also Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. I, p. 518, and the History of the First Church in Exeter, 1898, by John Taylor Perry, p. 55.

life of Rev. John Hale, who by his second wife, Sarah Noyes, was great-grandfather of Capt. Nathan Hale, executed as a spy by the British at New York 22 September, 1776. Mr. Sibley repeats the troublesome error contained in Joshua Coffin's History of Newbury that Nathaniel Clarke, husband of Elizabeth (Somerby), was mortally wounded in the expedition to Canada. It was his son. See Probate papers at Salem.

Prior to the incorporation of Newburyport, 1764, there were families of Clarks in Newbury who were *not* descended from Nathaniel, and in 1800 his descendants represented a minority of the Clarks in Newburyport. At the present time there are no Clarks or Clarkes of the race of Nathaniel in either Newbury or Newburyport. One family located in the latter place for more than a hundred years, and at one time largely represented, came from Amesbury, and is descended from Edward, one of the early settlers of Haverhill. Other Clarks came from the British dominions, perhaps attracted by the shipping. All who were sprung from Nathaniel of Newbury have been, as far as the writer can learn, people of good character.

Judith Greenleaf, who married firstly, Henry Somerby, and secondly, 2 March, 1652/3, Tristram Coffin, Jr., was the mother of Elizabeth Somerby, wife of Nathaniel Clarke, and consequently ancestress of all the descendants of Nathaniel, and the inscription on her gravestone in the westerly corner of the Old Town burying ground at Newbury ought to be of interest to her children's children through all generations. The stone, like many others of the period, was probably cut and carved in England or Wales, and lettered here. It reads

(Cherub's head and wings.)

TO THE MEMORY OF MRS. JUDETH
LATE VERTUOUS WIFE OF
DEACON TRISTRAM COFFIN ESQR
WHO HAVING LIV'D TO SEE 177
OF HER CHILDREN AND
CHILDRENS CHILDREN TO Ye
3^d GENERATION DIED DECEMBER
Ye 15TH 1705. ÆTATIS 80

GRAVE SOBER FAITHFULL, FRUITHFULL VINE WAS SHE
A RARE EXAMPLE OF TRUE PIETY
WIDOW'D AWHILE STILL WAYTED WHISHT FOR REST
WITH HER DEAR HUSBAND IN HER SAVIORS BREST

Deacon Tristram Coffin of Newbury, who married Judith Greenleaf, widow of Henry Somerby, although not the ancestor of *all* of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke, is of many of them. His gravestone is next to his wife's to the east. The inscription reads

(Cherub's head and wings.)

TO THE MEMORY OF
TRISTRAM COFFIN
ESQR WHO HAVEING
SERVED THE FIRST
CHURCH OF NEWBERY
IN Ye OFFICE OF A DEACON
20 YEARS DIED FEBR Ye
4th 170 $\frac{3}{4}$ ÆTATIS suee72

ON EARTH HE PURCHASED A GOOD DEGREE
GREAT BOLDNESS IN Ye FAITH & LIBERTY
AND NOW POSSESSES IMMORTALITY

SECOND GENERATION.

2

* Nathaniel² (*Nathaniel'*) of Newbury, was born there 13 March, 1666, died October, 1690, and was probably buried at sea. He married 15 December, 1685, Elizabeth, born 16 October, 1665, daughter of Dr. Peter and Jane (Batt) Toppan, and sister of the Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M. Dr. Peter Toppan was son of Abraham⁵ Toppan, selectman of Newbury in 1638, whose son Jacob built, in 1674, the house which is still standing in Toppan's Lane. Abraham was fourth in descent from Robert of Linton, near Pately Bridge, in the West Riding of York, where the family continue to the present day among the most respectable of that county.

Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Toppan of the Royalist army, killed at the battle of Marston Moor, 1644, was a first cousin of Abraham Toppan of Newbury, and son of his (Abraham's) uncle Edward, who was a counsellor of Gray's Inn. The family were armigers, that is, entitled to coat armor.

Mr. J. Henry Lea traced with accuracy the ancestry of Jane Batt five generations in England, counting her father Christopher Batt, who came to New England. The Batts were substantial citizens of Salisbury, England. Jane Batt was a great-granddaughter of

* Whenever a name appears as the head of a family with a number prefixed, the surname Clark or Clarke is to be understood in all cases. The number in small type to the right of the name is the number of the generation, and the name following in parentheses is that of the father of the person preceding.

Henry Byley, also of Salisbury. See the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for 1897, '98, and a reprint.

Susanna (Taylor) was the wife of Abraham Toppan, and mother of Dr. Peter Toppan.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Toppan) Clarke married secondly, James Wise of Newbury.

In 1686 the town granted to Nathaniel Clark, Jr., one acre of marsh from Henry Somerby's grant.

In 1690 he went in the disastrous expedition against the French in Canada, and was mortally wounded there on board the ship "Six Friends" in October of the same year.

It is an interesting fact that in consequence of the service of this young man, who lost his life, as did many others, during the long struggle between the English and the French for supremacy in North America, his descendant in the sixth generation, George Kuhn⁸ Clarke, was in 1897 admitted to the Society of Colonial Wars.

The following are from the *original* papers in the Probate office at Salem.

To the honoured Collonell Bartholomew Gedney, Judge of the Court of the Probat of Wills, for the County of Essex. The humble petition of Elizabeth Clarke widow of the towne of Newbury. Sheweth, That whereas her sonne Nathaniel Clarke being engaged in the voyage to Canaday & being there wounded & dyed left a will w^{ch} some persons got sight of, but cannot now be obtained. That you would be pleased to estate & set ove the house & land & meadow so that it mighte be assured to the heirs according to your just dit-
tominaton, & your petitioner shall pray.

ELIZABETH CLARK.

REV. JOHN HALE'S TESTIMONY.

These are to signify to all whome it may concerne y^t Nathaniel Clark Jn^e of Newbury in N England beeing in y^e late Canada Expedition wounded & aboard the Six ffriends I perceiving him like to dye did among other discourses aske him if he had made his will. He told me he had made a will befor he came forth but was not well satisfied in it & desired to make another iff any one could be found to write it. The respect I had to his relatives himselfe & his present case moved me to write his Will and Testament w^{ch} was signed and sealed by himselfe in presence of y^e two Surgeons and one [*crased*]. Of the contents I remember this that he gave his whole estate to his wife to use so long as she remained his widdow & y^t if shee marryed again shee should have her thirds or right of dowry in the estate or else three score pounds which shee pleased & y^e rest of his estate to be putt into y^e hands of his executors to bring up his childe, or children with (for he signified y^t for ought he knew he left his wife with childe & if so that childe should have a portion if safely com of her) And if his executors should have y^e care of bringing up his childe or children wth y^e said estate and when He or they should be of age y^e remaining estate to be given wholly to the surviving childe if one, or if two, y^e eldest to have a double portion with other circumstances needless to be named seeing there is but one childe, And if I mistake not was added y^t if no childe lived to age of maturity then y^e remaining estate to go to his childes heirs and he constituted his father Nath Clark & Henry Summersby of Newbury his Kinsman (as he said) to be his executors Affter his will was finished & left with me he dyed that day presently as I understood it. This Testament I brought with me to Ne Eng'l & sent word to his relations at Newbury & shortly after Mr. Peter Toppan & his wife came to my house and desired to receive y^e will w^{ch} I delivered to them & putt it into his hand (to y^e best of my remembrance) but am sure y^t between them they had it from me & I deliv-

ered it that it might be confirmed and published according to y^e desire of y^e Testator.

Newbury 15 Sept^b 1691 by Mr. John Hale. The Rev^d Mr. John Hale made oath that above written is truth. Taken Sept. 15 1691 at Newbury before me.

N. SALTONSTALL Assist.

The Deposition of Henry Somarsby aged 32 years or there A bought. testyfieth & saith within a short time after the feat Came from Cannade Docktor peter Toppan Com to me & tould me y^t his son Clarke was Ded & had made a Will or sumething Like one of which he had made me one of his Executors & Desired me to Com to his house & see the will which I Did and seed it Decon Coffen being there present s^d Toppan asked me if I would Except of Executorship I Tould him I Could not tell it wase a suden thing I would consider of it. after this within a Day or two I went thither again and whether I saw the will Againe or not I am not certing. But I went the third time very short after this and then Desired to see the will Docktor Toppan tould me he could not at present tell where it wase but he said he did hoop he should find it his wife Mrs Jeane Toppan Tould me shee was not willing I should see it Except I would Declare whether I would Except or not I Left the will in their Hands and never saw it since But Desired of them severall times Either to let me hand it or Deliver it into Court. Mr Henry Sumerby made oath to y^e truth of y^e above written, Before y^e Honor^d Barth^o Gedney Esq^r Sept. 20, 1694.

STEPH SEWALL Cle.

Peter Toppan and wife were summoned before Bartholomew Gedney at 11 o'clock, 28 September, 1694.

The widow, Elizabeth, was appointed administratrix 24 July, 1693, and gave a bond for £500 with Peter Toppan and Francis Ellis as sureties. The appraisers of the estate were Tristram Coffin and Henry Lunt.

The original inventory has been torn and a part is missing. The portion to the right of the dotted lines was copied from the Probate Records.

An Inventory of the Estate	of Nathaniel Clarke Junr	
Leat of Newberry who Died	Sometime in October last	
taken this 30 th of March 1691		
		<i>£ s d</i>
Imprimis the Dweling Hous shoop & barne & land adjoining	ard	} 140 00 00
viz all the Home steed with ye orch		
To 5 acres of Salt Marsh		028 00 00
To 16 acres of neat Land		012 00 00
To bookes & sum wearing Apperell		002 10 00
To : 3 : steers & two Cowes & 3 yong cattel		022 15 00
To one Horce & yong mere		006 00 00
To Sheep & Lams & Swine		006 00 00
To two fether Beeds & four bouldsters		012 00 00
To five Coverlids & one Ruge		008 00 00
To five Blanckets & thre pillowes		004 00 00
To one peare Curtains & ualean & beedsted & Card		002 10 00
To Eight peare of sheets fouer bou	Ister Cases	
& six pillow Casses three Duson of	napkns	009 00 00
To pouter £2 10s to one per stilyards & 3	brass Skillets	004 00 00
To A coper & two Iron pots		004 00 00
To Earthen wear & other Small th	ngs	004 00 00
To : 2 : tramells fire pan toungs & po	t hooks	001 00 00
To warming pan frying pan & a sp	ite Smothing	
Iron & andirons	}	002 00 00
To 1 hogshed barells tubs & trays		000 15 00
To Chaires tables & stools & whel	e	002 00 00
To one Cubured		003 00 00
To woll and A sine of woling & linin	yarn	000 32 00
To an ax and hoe and working ge	ar	000 12 00
To table Cloths Cubard Cloths & towels		001 00 00
To Leather 50s & corne 20s outs 5s		003 15 00
To glasses & Earthen judges		000 10 00
To a carbine & a pistol and Houlsters bridel & Sadle		002 06 00
To one trunk & horce harness		000 20 00
To pleate		000 20 00
Owing to the Estate Abought		010 00 00
more owing to the estate £14		014 00 00
the Estate oweth Abought 122 : 19 : 6		
		*£305 09 00

* If the items are correct this footing is obviously wrong. Dots and irregular lines are replaced in the columns of figures with cyphers in this inventory, and the same method will be repeated when necessary.

July 24 th 1693 Before ye Hon	:	ored Bath ^o Gedney Esqr
Elizabeth Clarke Admesx	:	made oath to ye truth
of ye above Inventory &	:	if more Come to her
Knowledge She will add ye Same :	:	attest Stephen Sewall Register

The notes in reference to the abbreviations of pounds and shillings, and the arrangement of the lines in the inventory of Nathaniel Clarke, Senr., apply to this, and as far as the lines are concerned, to all the wills and other documents.

The following is from the Probate records : —

Essex ss. July the 24 1693 By the Hon^{ble} Bath^o Gedney Esq^r Judge of Probate of wills & granting Letters of adm^{on} Register present also. Administracin of all & Singuler the goods Chattels Rights and Creditts of Nathaniel Clarke Jun^r late of Newberry dec^d was Granted unto Elizabeth Clarke relict Widowe of Said Nathaniel She having Given bond with Suretys for her administracon according to law.

Nathaniel's children, both born in Newbury, were

- i. Elizabeth³ b. 27 July, 1686, d. before Oct. 1690.
3. ii. Nathaniel³ b. 29 July, 1689, probably d. 3 May, 1753.

THIRD GENERATION.

3

Nathaniel³ (*Nathaniel*²) of Newbury, cordwainer, was born there 29 July, 1689, and was probably the "Mr. Clark" who died there 3 May, 1753.

On 18 September, 1722, Thomas Hale, Esq., was appointed "to answer to Samuel Dole Nathaniel Clark & others relating to a High way in Newbury near crane pond." Nathaniel was a surveyor of highways

in 1736, '37, '39, '42, '48, '49, hogreave 1738, '39, sealer of leather 1740.

(Town Records.)

The following deeds are from the Registry at Salem, and in all of them he is described as of Newbury, and his occupation that of a cordwainer. Clark is spelled without a final *e* in these deeds unless the contrary is indicated.

On 31 May, 1710, John Rolfe of Newbury, shipwright, sold to Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, for £110, "y^t mansion or dwelling house" and one and one-half acres of land "in a field there comonly known by y^e Name of y^e littlefield" in Newbury. Bounded on land "formerly belonging to Nath^{el} Clark Jun^r" and on land of Richard Lowell. A right of way was reserved as follows "& at y^e end of Said house So bought to Come within two foot of Said house from Ezra Cottels dwelling house to y^e s^d house now Sold by me" Wife Martha appeared and released dower. James Wise a witness to this deed.

(Lib. XXII, fol. 158.)

This property was at or near the northeast corner of what is now High and Lime Streets in Newburyport. See map on page 119 of Currier's "Ould Newbury." Mr. John J. Currier thinks that the place shown on the map is the one where Nathaniel Clarke, who died in October, 1690, had lived, and not the Rolfe place.

On 1 August, 1710, he sold "one ffull & just eight part of a ffreehold Lott of Land" in Newbury, near the Merrimac River, to Joseph Brown for £10. There were twenty acres.

(Lib. XXVIII, fol. 198.)

On 14 August, 1710, he and his wife sold to John Greenleaf for £17 all rights which he "Shoomaker and Sarah Clark my wife daughter of Mr. Samuel Greenleafe late of Newbury" had in "one Sixth part of his dwelling house & land by M^r Mayos." also in certain outlying lands.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 110.)

On 17 January, 1710/11, he sold for £60 "paid well & truly by my Loving uncles Thomas Clark & Henry Clark both of Newbury" all his rights in "thee Estate Real & Personall of my Honourd Grandfather Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury," and also his rights in a "tract of land lying in y^e upper woods in y^e Township of Newbury being a Rate Lott in y^e Eight Division" "Said lot was formerly laid out to my honered Grandfather Nathaniel Clark deced as aforesaid & to my honered father Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury deced" "Except my right in comonage" There were forty-five acres.

(Lib. XXV, fol. 95.)

On 26 February, 1710/11, he sold to James Wise for £40 "all that right Title Interest and benifit that Ever did may or Shall at any time hereafter acruer unto me the Said Nathaniel Clark Except what I now have in possession by virtue of the last will and Testament of Daniel Somersby Late of Newbury" Josiah Clark was a witness.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 52.)

On 23 March, 1711, he sold to Daniel Thurston for £2, 5s. about one acre of salt marsh "in a place Commonly Called Newbury Neck on y^e South Side of y^e river parker."

On 23 April, 1714, he sold to Samuel Toppan for £21 three or four acres of salt marsh "which s^d lott

Joineth on little pine Island” “So running to y^e Island by y^e lott of Thomas Clark.”

(Lib. XXVII, fol. 251.)

On 28 September, 1715, he sold to James Brickett for £14 two and one-half acres of marsh “by Plumb Iland Beach.”

(Lib. XXIX, fol. 211.)

On 4 February, 1715/16, Nathaniel Clark of Newbury sold for £11 paid “by my Uncle Thomas Clark & Henry Clark” both of Newbury. “All y^e rights or priviledges in all or any of y^e lands in y^e Township of Newbury afores^d which did or in any wise might Could or Should have belonged to me y^e above named Nathaniel Clark as I am y^e Eldest Son & Heir of my honoured father Nathaniel Clark deceased or y^t did Could or Should in any wise have belonged to my s^d ffather in by from or under my honoured Grandfather M^r Nathaniel Clark of Newbury deceased as he was a ffreeholder & as he was one who pay^d rates in s^d Newbury by Vertue whereof he had a right in Comon or Undivided land in Newbury afores^d.”

“Together with all y^e land & lotts of land which are or Shall be layd out to y^e aboves^d rights of my s^d Grandfather or my s^d ffathers rights in y^e Township of Newbury” Reference is made to the previous deed to his uncles 17 January, 1710/11, and this one is intended to include everything not therein conveyed.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 55.)

The following “Land Bank Mortgage” is copied in part as a curiosity. The original contains an extraordinary number of words.

On 13 February, 1716/17, Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury, Cordwainer, mortgaged to the commissioners "appointed by Vertue of an Act of y^e Great Generall Court of y^e s^d province Entitled An Act for y^e making and Emitting y^e Sums of one hundred thousand poundes in Bills of Credit on this province" for £80. "All that his Messuage land and Tenem^t being part of his homestead Scituated Lying and being in Newbury Afores^d" "in his own possession being containing Six Acres and one half acre of Land. Bounded Northerly by y^e land of Henry Lunt Easterly by y^e Land of Moses Coocker Southerly by y^e Land of y^e s^d Nathaniel Clarke and Westerly by y^e highway or however otherwise y^e Same is now Butted and bounded or reputed to be bounded Together with all and Singular Houses Out-houses Buildings Barns Stables Yards Gardens Ediffices ffences Ways Waters Easements, Comons Comonages Comon of pasture priviledges and appurtenances whatsoever to y^e S^d Messuage land and Tenem^t belonging or in any wise appertaining or reputed taken or known as part part all or member thereof or any part thereof" Wife Sarah signed. John Clark and James Wise witnesses. Mortgage discharged paid 16 October, 1723.

(Lib. XXXIV, fol. 55.)

On 11 March, 1716/17, a deed was given to Nathaniel Clark of all the rights that "I James Wise" "& Elizabeth Clark, alias Elizabeth Wise my now wife" "had in & to y^e Real Estate Dwelling house and Barn & Shop together with all y^e fruit trees fences & other privileges thereunto belonging or at any time or times might accrue there unto of y^e Estate of Nathaniel Clark late of Newberry deceased" "y^e former Husband

of y^e s^d Elizabeth and ffather of s^d Nathaniel Clark” Consideration £30. Thomas and Henry Clark witnesses.

(Lib. CXXXII, fol. 22.)

On 14 July, 1718, he sold for £80 in Province Bills, and forty acres of woodland and swamp, to Christopher Toppan of Newbury land “Containing by Estimation Seven Acres & half be it More or Less butted & bounded Northerly on y^e Land of y^e Heirs of Henry Lunt Dece^d Southerly partly on y^e Land now in y^e possession of Stephen Akerman & partly on a Lane or way Runing Down to Merrimack River. Westerly on y^e Main Street or highway Easterly partly on y^e Land of Henry Jaques & partly on y^e Land of Moses Cooker” “with y^e dwelling house in which I now Live Standing on s^d Land & y^e Barn & fences withal y^e Appurtenances” &c. Also six acres of salt marsh. Wife did not sign.

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 89.)

On 14 March, 1718/19, he sold five acres of upland in Newbury bounded “by y^e land of y^e aboves^d Nathaniel Clark Southeasterly” to James Smith for £25. Wife Sarah signed.

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 117.)

On 19 January, 1720/21, he sold to James Wise of Newbury for £200, “all that Mansion, Dwelling House Together with y^e Land adjoining that I Bought of John Rolf of Newbury afores^d by one Certaine Deed Executed according to Law y^e first* Day of May Seventeen Hundred and Ten Except what was sold

* The recital in this deed appears to be incorrect, as the original deed gives the date as 31 May, 1710, as mentioned on the preceding page.

to Mr. Christopher Toppan." The wife did not release dower.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 196.)

On 3 March, 1726/27, David Woodman, cooper, and Nathaniel Clark, cordwainer, sold Stephen Chase certain land for £45. Woodman's wife signed her release, but Clark's did not.

On 6 January, 1727/28, he sold to David Woodman for £15 six acres "in Crane meadow in Township of Bradford."

On 13 February, 1729/30, Christopher Toppan "Clerk" and Nathaniel Clark, both of Newbury, sold for £30 "Currant passable money" paid by "John Greenleaf y^e 3^d of Newbury aforesaid Blacksmith alias Tanner" six acres "By Land of Doct^r Matthew Adams Northwesterly & Southeasterly by our own land North-easterly and by a Highway Southwesterly" No release of dower.

(Lib. LXXXV, fol. 48.)

On 15 October, 1737, Nathaniel sold to Benjamin Pearson of Newbury for £6 one half acre of land "being the former highway laying between Said Pearsons land & Bradford line on which said Pearsons land was bounded" "together with priviledge of passing & re-passing over my land Carting & driving from his land to the highway on the Easterly side of my Dwelling House." No wife released dower.

(Lib. CXLII, fol. 54.)

On 1 July, 1749, he sold four acres in Bradford on Beaver brook for £60. No wife signed.

Seven townships were given by the General Court "to officers and soldiers who were in the Narragansett war, or to their lawful representatives." Narragansett

NATHANIEL CLARKE

No. 1 is now Buxton, Me., and a committee laid out the first division, twenty-three lots, 17 November, 1735. In "a Raing of lots by letter A," Nathaniel drew on right of his great uncle "Daniel Summersby" (elsewhere described as "heir by will" of Daniel Somerby) lot No. 3, and in "a Raing of lots by letter C," he drew on the right of Jonathan Clarke lot No. 21. There was a Jonathan Clarke in Newbury in early times, and he may have been a brother of the first Nathaniel, and the one on whose right this Nathaniel drew No. 21. It does not appear what became of these lots, and it seems certain that none of Nathaniel's immediate descendants settled on them.

It may cause surprise that sometimes the final *e* appears in the name of Clark, and sometimes it does not. This is not an inconsistency of the author, but of his ancestors. It has occurred in different signatures of the same person.

Nathaniel died intestate and insolvent, and his son Ebenezer was appointed administrator 5 August, 1754.

There are doubtless old gravestones in existence that would supply missing data for this genealogy, and five burying-grounds were visited, including the one at Sawyer's Hill in West Newbury, in the hope of finding the gravestone of Nathaniel,³ or that of some member of his family, but without result.

He married in Newbury, 7 March, 1709, Rev. Christopher Toppan officiating (intention 22 February, 1709), Sarah, born in Newbury, 3 November, 1692, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Kent) Greenleaf, and great grand-daughter of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf and of Tristram Coffin, first magistrate of Nantucket. Sarah Kent was daughter of John and

Sarah (Woodman) Kent, and grand-daughter of Lieutenant Edward Woodman, member of the first board of selectmen of Newbury, and for four years deputy to the General Court.

Nathaniel Clarke's children were

4. i. Samuel⁺ b. 23 Apr. 1710, d. presumably 15 Nov. 1757, in Stratham, N. H.
- ii. Elizabeth⁺ b. 15 Oct. 1711, bapt. in Newbury, 20 Oct. by the Rev. Christopher Toppan.
- iii. Sarah⁺ m. in Newbury, 21 Dec. 1731 (int. 6 Nov.), Benjamin Dole of "Crane Neck," now West Newbury, b. 2 July, 1702, d. in Newbury, 4 Jan. 1776, son of William and Mary (Brocklebank) Dole, and had, born in Newbury: 1. *Amos⁵ Dole* b. 30 Jan. 1732/3, d. 28 Mar. 1816. 2. *Sarah⁵ Dole* b. 16 June, 1734, d. 28 Sept. 1736. 3. *Patience⁵ Dole* b. 8 Sept. 1736, d. 12 June, 1782. 4. *Oliver⁵ Dole* b. 8 Oct. 1738, d. 24 Sept. 1770. 5. *Mical⁵ Dole* b. 20 Feb. 1740, d. 22 Dec. 1747. 6. *Jane⁵ Dole* b. 1 Aug. 1742, d. 3 Feb. 1823. 7. *Elizabeth⁵ Dole* b. 2 Mar. 1743/4, d. 12 Apr. 1826, m. 1774 or 1775 Joseph Wadleigh of Brentwood, N. H. 8. *Susanna⁵ Dole* b. 6 Mar. 1746, d. 26 Nov. 1804. 9. *Judith⁵ Dole* b. 2 Sept. 1747, d. 17 Aug. 1837. 10. *Infant⁵* d. soon. 11. *Moses⁵ Dole* b. 13 Apr. 1750, d. 18 Feb. 1816. 12. *Eunice⁵ Dole* b. 17 Oct. 1751, d. 2 (17) Nov. 1796. 13. *Infant⁵* d. soon. 14. *Sarah⁵ Dole* b. 8 June, 1754, d. 9 (29) June, 1754. 15. *David⁵ Dole* b. 16 Mar. 1756, d. 15 Oct. 1839. 16. *Hannah⁵ Dole* d. young. 17. *Samuel⁵ Dole* d. young. Of this large family *Elizabeth⁵* was the only one that married.
- iv. John.⁴ Perhaps the John Clark bapt. by Rev. C. Toppan, 8 Feb. 1712/13. See Part II.

- v. Thomazin⁺ bapt. in Byfield Parish, 4 Jan. 1720/1, by the Rev. Moses Hale.
- vi. Ebenezer⁺ bapt. 11 Nov. 1722, by Rev. Moses Hale. See Part II.
- vii. Stephen⁺ b. 9 June, 1723, bapt. 14 July, 1723, by Rev. Moses Hale, said to have d. Dec. 1804. According to the Newburyport town records Stephen Clark d. 20 Dec. 1803. See Part II.
- viii. Daniel⁺ b. 15 Sept. 1726 (Brentwood town records), bapt. 18 Sept. 1726, by Rev. Moses Hale. See Part II.
- ix. Nathaniel⁺ bapt. 24 Mar. 1727/8, by Rev. Moses Hale, d. in Haverhill 7 (5 on gravestone) Nov. 1805. See Part III.
- x. Eliza⁺ bapt. 23 May, 1731, by Rev. Moses Hale.

The births of Samuel, Elizabeth and Stephen are recorded at Newbury. Rev. Christopher Toppan baptized a child named Sarah Clark on 15 June (26 Jan. ?), 1715, and also another Sarah on 17 June, 1716, and one named Stephen Clark 16 July, 1723.

About 1840 Robert⁶ Clark of Newburyport told Hon. William Cogswell⁶ Clarke of Manchester, N. H., that his grandfather had these brothers, Daniel of Brentwood, N. H., John of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer of West Newbury and Nathaniel of Haverhill, and a sister Sarah who married Benjamin Dole.

He also said that there was a Samuel or Moses at Stratham, N. H., who was a Deacon, and whom he supposed to have been son of his great-uncle John. These facts were corroborated by Sarah Smith, aged 82, and by her brother. Mr. Clarke took notes of their statements, and these notes have been seen by the writer. Sarah Greenleaf, wife of Nathaniel Clark, was the only daughter of Samuel³ Greenleaf, who died

when his children were young. Her brothers were *Daniel, John, Stephen* and *Samuel*, and this fact may account for the names of some of her children. The Greenleafs were a prominent family, and many of them held civil and military offices.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4

Samuel[†] (*Nathaniel*³) of Hampton and Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham, 15 November, 1757: although conclusive evidence is lacking, there seems to be no reasonable doubt of his identity with the child born in Newbury, 23 April, 1710. We have the following important facts bearing upon this question. He was of the right age, and was married in Salisbury, the next town to Newbury, and his eldest child was born there. There seems to have been no other Samuel Clark in Salisbury or Newbury at the time of his marriage. He was a fuller, a family trade, and John[†] Clark, the son of Nathaniel,³ went to Stratham, and apparently worked in the same mill with him. This Samuel was not sprung from any of the families of Clarks whose pedigree has been traced, and the more numerous family of the name at Stratham are of a different race. Some of Samuel's descendants claim that they are by tradition sprung from ancestors who lived in Newbury, and aged members of other branches of the family have said that some of the Clarks at Stratham were of their race. Lastly we have the statement of Robert Clark of Newburyport.

On 15 September, 1737, "Samuel Clark of Hampton, Clothier" sold to Joseph Pike, his partner, land

“in y^e West Division of Hampton” also a “part of, fuling mill” &c. He married 11 January, 1730/7, Mercy, born 4 November, 1713, died in Stratham, 24 April, 1745, daughter of Moses and Mary Merrill of Salisbury, Mass. He married secondly, ——. By his first wife he had four children (see will of Moses Merrill), and two or more by the second wife.

The children were

5.
 - i. Moses⁵ b. 24 Oct. 1737, in Salisbury, Mass., d. 1819.
 - ii. Greenleaf⁵?
 - iii. Sarah⁵ b. —, d. 1822? in Durham, N. H., m. Capt. Benjamin Smith of Durham, N. H., b. 22 Mar. 1709, d. 12 Oct. 1791, who was a member of the Committee of Safety, selectman, &c. He was much the elder, and had been twice married before. They had *Benjamin*⁶ *Smith* b. 2 May, 1769, d. 1826, m. Nancy Smith.
 - iv. (Elizabeth⁵ b. 21 Dec. 1743)? apparently identical with the Elizabeth Clark who m. David Chapman of Newmarket, b. 7 Dec. 1752, d. 1816, son of Samuel Chapman. [The said David Chapman m. in Stratham, Elizabeth b. 21 Dec. 1743, dau. of Samuel and *Mary* (—) Clark.] The children of David and Elizabeth (Clark) Chapman: 1. *Elizabeth*⁶ *Chapman* b. 28 Oct. 1774, m. Timothy Murray and had ten children. 2. *David*⁶ *Chapman* b. 2 May, 1776, d. Nov. 1818, m. 22 Feb. 1798, Mary Lord of Newmarket, and had nine children. 3. *Edmund*⁶ *Chapman* b. 15 July, 1778, d. 9 Nov. 1821, m. 18 Aug. 1804, Susanna Lord, sister of his brother's wife, and had eight children. 4. *James*⁶ *Chapman*

- of Newmarket, b. 18 Oct. 1780, d. 1854, m. Mary Young and had ten children. 5. *Nancy⁶ Chapman* b. —, m. William Stilson and had ten children. 6. *Sally⁶ Chapman* b. —, m. Andrew Doe and had four children. 7. *Daniel⁶ Chapman* b. —, d. 15 Apr. 1815, aged 32, m. Nancy Smith and had four children. 8. *Susan⁶ Chapman* b. —, m. Warren Smith and had four children. David and Elizabeth (Clark) Chapman had eight children all born in Newmarket, and between 4 Oct. 1796 and 10 Apr. 1815, they had fifty grand-children born within three-quarters of a mile of their home.
- v. *Hannah⁵* b. 18 Dec. 1747, d. 16 Feb. 1839 (1838), m. 24 (28) Nov. 1768, Joshua Avery b. in Stratham, 13 Oct. 1740, d. 24 Nov. 1829, son of John and Bridget (Higgins) Avery. Children: 1. *Daniel⁶ Avery* b. 19 Sept. 1769, d. 19 Feb. 1826, m. Olive Piper and had nine children. He m. secondly, Betsey Piper and had two children. He was a militia officer. Removed from Stratham to Meredith Bridge, now Laconia, and was a prominent man in the latter place. For an account of Joshua Avery and his sons see the Avery Genealogy, pp. 575, 595-600. 2. *Anna⁶ Avery* b. 3 Mar. 1771, d. 20 Feb. 1861, m. 7 Mar. 1792, Eben Robinson and had eight children. 3. *Hannah⁶ Avery* b. 15 Feb. 1773, d. 10 Aug. 1818, m. Walter Weeks. 4. *Joshua⁶ Avery* b. 24 June, 1775, d. 28 Feb. 1805, m. Jane Piper and had two children. He was ensign of the 9th company of the 1st regiment of militia while he lived in Stratham. Removed to Wolfborough and died there. 5. *Mary⁶ Avery* b. 22 Sept. 1777, d. 25 Mar. 1868, m. Thomas

Wiggin. 6. *John*⁶ *Avery* b. 14 Oct. 1780, d. 24 July, 1830, m. Martha Hoyt and had five children. Was a major in the militia; lived in Greenland. 7. *Samuel*⁶ *Avery* b. 9 May, 1785, d. 5 Oct. 1858, m. 13 Jan. 1814, Mary Moody Clark (his fourth cousin) and had three children. Samuel Avery was a lieutenant in an artillery company while in Stratham. Removed to Wolfborough, and was a prominent town official, business man, and friend of education. Honorable Henry Wilson, Vice-President of the United States, was largely indebted to Mr. Avery for his education.

- vi. Daughter,⁵ who m. — Whicher and lived in Stratham or North Hampton. This family removed to Vermont.

Miss Mary⁷ Norris says that her grandfather Moses⁵ Clark had a brother who once lived in Newburyport, and who had two daughters. (Letter of 8 October, 1883.)

There was a Greenleaf Clark in Newburyport in 1757, and he may have been of this family. (See p. 56.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

5

Moses⁵ (*Samuel*⁴) of Stratham, N. H., born in Salisbury, Mass., 24 October, 1737, baptized in Salisbury, 30 October, 1737, by Rev. Caleb Cushing, A. M., died in Stratham, 1819.

He was a clothier in Stratham, probably working in the same mill with his uncle John.

His home was in the east part of the town near a mill pond on "The New Road," and three and one-

quarter miles distant from "the great meeting house." (Plan of Stratham made by Phineas Merrill July 17, 1793.)

On 19 July, 1770, he was moderator of the newly-organized Baptist Church, of which he was a deacon. He was probably the Moses Clark, selectman of Stratham, who refused to sign the Association Test. John Clark also refused.

The will of Moses Clark was dated 9 December, 1818, and mentioned wife Mehitable, daughter Mehitable, son Levi, Caroline "Sweasy," the daughter and only heir of his son Daniel Clark, deceased. He remembered the children of his son Moses Clark, but did not name them. Also daughters Elizabeth Doe, Eleanor Piper, Mercy Norris and Abigail Piper. He left to his son Benjamin Clark the "income of all his estate to support him during his life." Names a grandson John Clark. The executor was Levi Barker.

He married 24 November, 1763, Mehitable, born in Stratham, 1741, died there 1835, daughter of Thomas and Eleanor French. Their children were all born in Stratham. They were

- i. Elizabeth⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1765, d. in Parsonsfield, Me., m. — Hill of Danville, Vt., and had 1. *Elizabeth⁷ Hill* b. 1 Apr. 1794, m. Shadrach Fifield of Stratham, and had six children. Mrs. Hill m. secondly, Eliphalet Doe of Parsonsfield, Me., b. there 10 Mar. 1767, son of Gideon and Abigail (Conner) Doe, and had 1. *Ebenzer H.⁷ Doe*. 2. *Nancy⁷ Doe*. 3. *Ira⁷ Doe*. 4. *Moses⁷ Doe*. 5. *Salome⁷ Doe*. 6. *Meribah⁷ Doe*.
- ii. Daniel⁶ b. 21 Jan. 1767, d. before 1819. He m. Phebe Barker of Stratham. He m. secondly,

- Nancy (Simpson) Wiggin, widow of Caleb Wiggin. Daniel had one child, 1. *Caroline*,⁷ who m. in Exeter, 15 Oct. 1818, Benjamin Swasey of Exeter, and had children.
6. iii. Levi⁶ b. 11 Mar. 1769, d. 3 Oct. 1827.
- iv. Eleanor⁶ b. 16 Aug. 1771, d. 23 July, 1856, m. John Light Piper of Stratham and lived in Wolfborough, N. H. Children: 1. *George*⁷ Piper b. 23 Jan. 1797, d. 22 Sept. 1881, m. 11 July, 1822, Sally Fisher Smith of Dover, N. H., and had six children, viz. i. Sarah Bell⁸ Piper b. 9 May, 1823. ii. Ellen Clark⁸ Piper b. 13 Apr. 1825, d. 12 Dec. 1857. iii. Mary Smith⁸ Piper b. 30 Oct. 1827, d. 23 Sept. 1830. iv. Mary Smith⁸ Piper b. 9 Aug. 1838. v. George Fisher⁸ Piper b. 3 May, 1841. vi. Caroline Long⁸ Piper b. 19 Oct. 1844, d. 25 Nov. 1850. 2. *Moses Clark*⁷ Piper b. 23 July, 1798, d. —, m. 1820, Eunice Baker and had seven children, viz. i. John Light⁸ Piper b. 3 Mar. 1821, d. 30 Apr. 1822. ii. William Appleton⁸ Piper b. 19 Jan. 1824, d. 14 Oct. 1849. iii. Charles Baker⁸ Piper b. 24 Sept. 1826, d. 2 Sept. 1846. iv. Louisa Maria⁸ Piper b. 10 Jan. 1830, m. 24 Sept. 1855, Warren R. Field of Dorchester, Mass., and had *Laura Ann*⁹ Field b. 8 Dec. 1856, d. 27 Jan. 1858. v. Jonas Wilder⁸ Piper b. 11 Mar. 1832, m. in Wolfborough, 21 Oct. 1861, Martha Ann Getchell of Alton, N. H., and had, b. in Wolfborough: 1. *Norah Appleton*⁹ Piper b. 30 June, 1863, d. 24 Aug. 1864. 2. *Edna Ann*⁹ Piper b. 9 June, 1865. 3. *Charles William*⁹ Piper b. 14 Nov. 1868, d. 2 Feb. 1873. 4. *Nelly Baker*⁹ Piper b. 3 Mar. 1873. 5. *John Addison*⁹ Piper b. 19 Jan. 1875, d. 16 Apr. 1876. 6. *Wilder*⁹ Piper b. 19 May, 1878, d.

3 Jan. 1879. 7. *Ivan Jonas⁹ Piper* b. 16 May, 1881. vi. *Mary⁸ Piper* b. 22 Apr. 1835, m. 11 Apr. 1866, Rev. Owen A. Williams of Dolbenmaen, Wales, and had, b. in Mt. Vernon, Westchester County, N. Y.: 1. *Charles Benmacn⁹ Williams* b. 23 Feb. 1867, d. 6 Aug. 1881. 2. *Richard Owen⁹ Williams* b. 13 July 1869. 3. *Elcanor Louise⁹ Williams* b. 1 Nov. 1871. 4. *John Piper⁹ Williams* b. 3 June, 1873. vii. *John Light⁸ Piper* b. 21 June, 1837, m. —, and lives at Mt. Vernon, N. Y. No children.

3. *Phebe Clark⁷ Piper* b. 21 Mar. 1800, d. 15 Sept. 1887, m. 19 Mar. 1823, Honorable Thomas Rust of Wolfborough, N. H., and had four children, viz. i. *Susan Jane⁸ Rust* b. 5 Jan. 1825, m. 5 Dec. 1842, Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell Coffin of Ohio, and had 1. *Ellen Maria⁹ Coffin* b. 2 Apr. 1844, d. 3 Oct. 1878, m. Benjamin F. Stuart, but had no children. 2. *John William⁹ Coffin* b. 8 Feb. 1846, d. 18 Apr. 1846. 3. *Esther P.⁹ Coffin* b. 24 Jan. 1847, d. 30 Jan. 1847. 4. *Lucy Armina⁹ Coffin* b. 5 Jan. 1849, d. 5 Dec. 1874. 5. *Henry Farnham⁹ Coffin* b. 16 Oct. 1850, m. 12 Aug. 1879, Alice Clarissa Hogg, and lives in Marblehead, Ohio, and has *Mary Rust¹⁰ Coffin* b. 28 June, 1884, and *Scott Farnham¹⁰ Coffin* b. 21 May, 1887. 6. *Mary Louisa⁹ Coffin* b. 20 Nov. 1852. 7. *Hattie Morton⁹ Coffin* b. 15 Nov. 1861. 8. *Lizzie Rust⁹ Coffin* b. 20 Jan. 1864, m. 28 Sept. 1887, Rev. James Putnam O'Brien, and lives in St. Louis, Mo., and has *Esther L.¹⁰ O'Brien* b. 21 June, 1890, and *Henry R.¹⁰ O'Brien* b. 14 July, 1891. ii. *John Richard⁸ Rust* b. 23 May, 1828, m. 14 June, 1854, *Mary Little Osborne Peirce*, dau. of Col. Andrew Peirce of Dover, N. H., and had 1.

- Hattie Morton*⁹ *Rust* b. 15 Feb. 1856, d. 4 July, 1856. 2. *Abby Osborne*⁹ *Rust* b. 4 Dec. 1865, m. 12 Mar. 1884, Charles Edward Russell (son of Edward) of Davenport, Iowa, and has John Edward¹⁰ Russell b. 22 Apr. 1885.
- iii. Thomas Henry⁸ *Rust* b. 6 July, 1832, d. 22 July, 1832. iv. George Henry⁸ *Rust* b. 26 July, 1839, m. Sept. 1885, Josephine Varney, and lives in Minneapolis, Minn., but has no child except an adopted dau. Gertrude. 4. *Eleanor Jane*⁷ *Piper* b. 13 Oct. 1804, d. 9 Sept. 1848, m. —, Nathaniel Rogers of Wolfborough, and had three children, viz. i. Nathaniel⁸ Rogers b. 6 July, 1833, m. 1857, Maria H. Leslie of Wolfborough, N. H., and lives in Hastings, Minn. They had 1. *Frank L.*⁹ *Rogers* b. 20 Aug. 1858, d. Apr. 1872. ii. John⁸ Rogers b. 26 May, 1837, m. 1858, Catherine Brown of Moultonborough, N. H., and had 1. *George E.*⁹ *Rogers* b. 11 Nov. 1858, d. 29 Aug. 1875. 2. *Harry*⁹ *Rogers* b. 3 Jan. 1866, d. 1 Oct. 1869. 3. *William*⁹ *Rogers* b. 11 Mar. 1870. 4. *Harvey G.*⁹ *Rogers* b. 5 Jan. 1873. 5. *Nathaniel*⁹ *Rogers* b. 24 Apr. 1874. This family live in Wolfborough. iii. Lucy M.⁸ Rogers b. 9 Dec. 1839, m. Sept. 1888, Simon G. Gove, and lives in Minneapolis, Minn. Mrs. Eleanor⁶ (Clark) Piper m. secondly, 4 Jan. 1824, Richard Rust, merchant and inn-keeper of Wolfborough, b. 31 Jan. 1757, d. 27 Dec. 1827, son of Col. Henry and Ann (Harvey) Rust of Wolfborough. This very complete record of the descendants of Eleanor⁶ (Clark) Piper was sent to me by Mrs. Lucy⁸ Rogers Gove.
7. v. Moses⁶ b. 23 Dec. 1773, d. July, 1803.

- vi. *Mehitable*⁶ b. 11 Jan. 1776, d. Jan. 1865, m. Levi Barker of Stratham, N. H., but had no children. She was the second or third wife of Mr. Barker. They are buried in Stratham near their house. In 1883 Mr. Barker's son Ezra lived on the homestead.*
- vii. † *Mercy*⁶ b. 27 Feb. 1778, d. 27 Apr. 1862, m. 3 Aug. 1803, Benjamin Norris of Stratham, b. 31 Aug. 1781, d. 1 (11) Oct. 1866, son of Joseph and Comfort (Piper) Norris, and had 1. *Mehitable Clark*⁷ *Norris* b. 12 Oct. 1804, d. 3 Jan. 1885, m. Nov. 1822, Ira Weeks, a farmer in Stratham, and had three children. Their second daughter, Rosilla Octavia⁸ Weeks, m. N. B. Treadwell of Newmarket, N. H., and went to Cuba with him and died there Jan. 1850, aged 25. 2. *Joseph*⁷ *Norris* b. 16 Oct. 1806, d. young. 3. Rev. *William*⁷ *Norris* b. 31 Dec. 1807, d. in Sanbornton, N. H., 1 June, 1852, m. in Townsend, Mass., 27 July, 1842, Eliza Davis of Methuen, Mass., and had four children. William⁷ Norris was ordained to the Baptist ministry in Newton, N. H., preached there for a year or two, was then in Ashfield, Mass., four or five years, then in Northwood, N. H., about two years, when he went to Sanbornton where he died after a ministry of two or three years. In 1883 Eliza (Davis) was living with her third husband, Benjamin Maxwell, at Shelburne Falls, Mass. 4. *Benjamin*⁷ *Norris* b. 17 Aug. 1809, d. 1810. 5. *Mary*⁷ *Norris* b. 8 Aug. 1810, d. young. 6. *Mary*⁷ *Norris* b. 29 Apr. 1813. In 1892 she lived in Methuen, Mass. 7. *Martha*⁷ *Norris* b. 16 Aug. 1815, d. 17 Nov. 1822. For an account

* Letters of Rev. George Frederick⁸ Piper, 9 and 11 October, 1883.

† Her daughter, *Mary*⁷ *Norris*, stated that the name was *Marcy* and not *Mercy*, but the records give it as the latter.

of the descendants of Benjamin and Mercy⁶ (Clark) Norris see "The Norris Family," by Rev. Leonard A. Morrison, where 8 Aug. 1803, is given as the date of Mercy⁶ Clark's marriage. There are also sketches of the lives of Rev. William⁷ Norris, and of his son Lorin Orville⁸ Norris; of the latter there is a portrait. See the "Norris Family," pp. 67, 127, 167 and 168.

- viii. Abigail⁶ b. 1 Nov. 1780, d. 29 Apr. 1863, m. 1800? Thomas Piper of Stratham and had 1. *Mary⁷ Piper* b. 1 Aug. 1801, d. July, 1882, m. George Barker. 2. *Caroline⁷ Piper* b. 1802, d. 23 Oct. 1823, m. Nathaniel Howe. 3. *Louisa⁷ Piper*. 4. *Thomas⁷ Piper* b. 15 June, 1809, d. 12 Sept. 1880, m. 25 Nov. 1834, Caroline Tolman and had children. 5. *George⁷ Piper*. Rev. George Frederick⁸ Piper, A. M., of Cambridge, Mass., says that his mother has a sampler wrought by Abigail⁶ Clark in 1796. He thinks she was b. 2 Nov. 1780.
- ix. Benjamin⁶ b. 15 May, 1784, d. 1820? He m. in Exeter, 22 Oct. 1816, Nancy Lougee of Exeter. He is said to have had no children. He was appointed guardian of his nephew William Henry⁷ Clark 14 Mar. 1818.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6

Levi⁶ (*Moses⁵*) of Stratham, N. H., was born there 11 March, 1769, and died there 3 October, 1827. He married Love, born 14 February (or January), 1768, died in Stratham, 1834, daughter of Daniel and Dorothy (Wingate) Wiggin of Greenland, N. H.

The will of Love Clark was dated 22 April, 1834, and named sons Thomas Jefferson Clark, Benjamin Clark, Walter Weeks Clark, Josiah Bartlett Clark, Levi Clark, Ezra Barker Clark and Moses Clark. Also granddaughters Maria Barker Clark and Mary Ann Clark, children of her son James Clark, and daughters Eliza Clark and Sally Wiggin. The executor was George Barker. Levi⁶ Clark's will was dated 11 April, 1827, and proved 10 October, 1827.

The children of Levi⁶ Clark were born in Stratham.

8. i. James⁷ b. 4 Dec. 1790, d. 1838.
9. ii. Benjamin⁷ b. 6 Aug. 1792, d. Aug. 1858. *S. P.*
- iii. Sarah⁷ b. 25 June, 1794, d. 27 Sept. 1868, in Stratham, m. 25 May, 1816, Capt. Daniel Wiggin of Stratham, and had
 1. *Cynthia*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 12 Apr. 1817, m. May, 1836, Walter Phillips of Swampscott, Mass., and had two children.
 2. *John O.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 6 Mar. 1819, m. Apr. 1843, ? Hannah H. Jewell and had four children.
 3. *Sarah E.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 21 July, 1823, m. 17 Sept. 1842, James E. Odell of Stratham, b. 4 Oct. 1813, and had no children. Mr. Odell was representative 1867, '68, town clerk six or more years, and selectman ten years. He was a captain in the militia, and owned several farms. For portrait and sketch see the History of Rockingham County, p. 550.
 4. *Caroline A.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 30 Oct. 1825, m. 30 Oct. 1845, John Q. Hammond of Nahant, Mass., and had six children.
 5. *Harriet F.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 17 Sept. 1829, m. 11 Nov. 1852, Charles H. Palmer of Nahant, Mass., and had four children.
 6. *Hannah L.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 13 June, 1835, m. 17 Jan. 1862, John H. Barker of Stratham, and had two children.

10. iv. Walter Weeks⁷ b. 17 Nov. 1796, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
v. Levi⁷ b. 8 June, 1799, d. in the winter of 1840 in Clinton, Me. *S. P.*
11. vi. Thomas Jefferson⁷ b. 31 Oct. 1800, d. 8 Apr. 1847.
vii. Eliza⁷ b. 3 Mar. 1803, m. Greenwood Carriel of Union, Me., b. 1 Nov. 1800, d. 11 Apr. 1850, son of Jonathan and Sibyl Carriel, but had no children.
viii. Moses⁷ b. 8 July, 1805, d. 1877. *S. P.*
12. ix. Josiah Bartlett⁷ b. 11 Jan. 1808.
13. x. Ezra Barker⁷ b. 15 May, 1810, d. 19 Apr. 1860.

7

Moses⁶ (*Moses*⁵) of Exeter, N. H., was born in Stratham, 23 December, 1773, and died in Exeter, July, 1803, but was buried in Stratham. He was a trader and settled in Exeter in 1790. He married Jane Robinson, who was born in Greenland, N. H. She married again and lived in Meredith, N. H.

In his will dated 22 May, 1803, Moses⁶ Clark named his wife and four sons, and appointed Moses Clark, clothier, of Stratham, executor.

The children, born in Exeter, were

- i. John⁷ b. —, d. aged 20? in Stratham. *S. P.*
ii. Charles⁷ b. ? 1796, d. 12 June, 1863. *S. P.* He served in the War of 1812.
14. iii. Robert⁷ b. 9 Feb. 1799, d. 23 May, 1840.
15. iv. William Henry⁷ b. 4 Dec. 1800, d. 17 Apr. 1863.
v. Elizabeth⁷ b. —, d. young.

Charles⁷ lived for a time in his youth with his mother's brother or sister.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

8

James⁷ (*Levi*⁶) of Stratham, N. H., where he was born 4 December, 1790, and died 1838. He married Clarissa, born 12 April, 1796, died 1824, daughter of Nicholas and Ann (Fifield) Rollins of Stratham, N. H., and had

- i. Maria Barker⁸ b. —, m. — Woodbury and had children. Another dau. also m. Woodbury, a brother of her sister's husband. Maria B. had *Franklin*⁹ *Woodbury* of Andover. The daughters of James⁷ lived in Andover, N. H.
- ii. Mary Ann⁸ b. —.
- iii. Martha Jane⁸ b. —, m. — Woodbury?
- iv. Son⁸ b. —, d. aged three years.

9

Benjamin⁷ (*Levi*⁶) of Union, Me., was born in Stratham, N. H., 6 August, 1792, and died in Union, ? August, 1858. He married December, 1847, Eliza, baptized 16 August, 1805 (1801), died 19 August, 1850, daughter of James and Elizabeth (McCarter) Standish, and widow of Penta Walcott of Union, Me. Benjamin had no children.

10

Walter Weeks⁷ (*Levi*⁶) of North Union and Somerville, Me., born in Stratham, 17 November, 1796, died 23 November, 1863. He settled in Whitefield, Me., about 1823, and in May, 1843, moved to North Union, and was school agent there in 1844. In March, 1858,

he moved to Somerville where he died. He married 15 June, 1828, Joann, born 29 September, 1806, daughter of Eben and Polly (Stetson) Moore of Whitefield, Me., and had

- i. Ellen Augusta^s b. 27 July, 1829, m. 16 Apr. 1857, John Ellis Payson of West Union, Me., b. Aug. 1826, son of John and Lois (Daniels) Payson, and had
 1. *Ella Lucretia⁹ Payson* b. 13 June, 1858.
 2. *Amy Eliza⁹ Payson* b. 18 Sept. 1860.
 3. *Eda Lois⁹ Payson* b. 29 July, 1862.
16. ii. Henry Dearborn^s b. 18 May, 1832.
- iii. Ezra Barker^s b. 30 Mar. 1834, d. Sept. 1865, in Hampton hospital, Va. He enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in company F, 11th regiment, Me. Vols. He was at Gen. Lee's surrender.
17. iv. Isaac Moore^s b. 8 Aug. 1837.
- v. Anthony^s b. 15 Apr. 1839, d. 20 Feb. 1840.
18. vi. James Albert^s b. 14 Jan. 1842.

11

Thomas Jefferson⁷ (*Levi⁶*) of Stratham, N. H. About 1842 he moved to Exeter, N. H. He was born in Stratham, N. H., 31 October, 1800, and died 8 April, 1847. He married 1823, Priscilla C., born 15 March, 1800, daughter of Thomas and Olive Lang of Portsmouth, N. H., and had

19. i. John^s b. 31 Mar. 1824.
- ii. Hannah O.^s b. 4 Apr. 1826, m. in Providence, R. I., 24 Nov. 1849, William Currier of Salisbury, Mass., b. 20 Sept. 1811, now lives in Exeter, N. H. Children: 1. *Zetta⁹ Currier* b. 27 Nov. 1852, m. 12 Aug. 1875, Albert H. Clough of Boston, now of Sandown, N. H.,

- and has George H.¹⁰ Clough b. 28 May, 1876.
 2. *Belle*⁹ *Currier* b. 22 June, 1858, d. 12 Aug. 1859. 3. *Estelle*⁹ *Currier* b. 30 June, 1865, d. 10 Jan. 1866.
- iii. George W.⁸ b. Jan. 1831, d. Nov. 1864. *S. P.* He enlisted from West Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass., June, 1861, and was sergeant in company E, 14th regiment, Mass. Vols. (Heavy Artillery). He was taken a prisoner in front of Petersburg, Va., 22 June, 1864, a few days before his three years' term of service would have expired, and died in Andersonville prison sometime in the November following, it is supposed.
- iv. Clara M.⁸ b. 10 May, 1833, m. 15 Sept. 1854, John B. Beardsley of Haverhill, Mass., b. 8 June, 1830, and had 1. *Warren*⁹ *Beardsley* b. 17 Sept. 1856, m. 2 July, 1879, Mary A. Wood b. 27 Aug. 1859. 2. *Winfield S.*⁹ *Beardsley* b. 20 Oct. 1860. 3. *Mary E.*⁹ *Beardsley* b. 6 Feb. 1866. 4. *Albion E.*⁹ *Beardsley* b. 24 Nov. 1868.

12

Josiah Bartlett⁷ (*Levi*⁶) of Ludlow, Vt., was born in Stratham, N. H., 11 January, 1808. In his youth he learned the trades of tanning and shoemaking. He graduated at Middlebury in 1834, studied one year at Andover Theological Seminary, and was two years at Lane Seminary, from which he graduated in 1837. Preached in Rising Sun, Ind., 1838-40, in Sharon, Vt., 1840-42, in Elliot, Me., 1842-45, and since in Pittsfield, Vt., Clarendon, Vt., and in Ludlow. He married in 1839, Mary M. Linsley, born in Middlebury, Vt., 1808, died April, 1840. He married secondly, in

Hanover, N. H., 11 May, 1841, Louisa E., born in Middlebury, Conn., 21 June, 1820, died in Clarendon, Vt., 19 January, 1852, daughter of Mark and Mary Stone. He married thirdly, in West Bloomfield, N. J., 19 October, 1852, Sarah Stone, sister of his second wife, born 1830, died in Pittsfield, Vt., 10 May, 1870. He married fourthly, in Rupert, Vt., November, 1870, Mrs. Julia Delight (Gookin) Haye, daughter of — and Delight (Clark) Gookin of Pawlet, Vt.

His children were

20.
 - i. Waldo Josiah^s b. 10 Oct. 1843, in Elliot, Me.
 - ii. Charles Bennet^s b. 1845, in Elliot, Me., d. 1846, in West Randolph, Vt.
 - iii. Mary Louisa^s b. 8 June, 1849, in Pittsfield, Vt., m. 27 Oct. 1869, Dr. Henry Guild Burton b. in Rupert, Vt., 27 Oct. 1846. He is assistant surgeon United States Army; retired with the rank of captain 1892. They have no children.
 - iv. Harriet^s b. 1853, in Clarendon, Vt., d. 19 June, 1855, in West Bloomfield, N. J.
 - v. Charles Bartlett^s b. 18 June, 1859, in Rupert, Vt.; druggist in New Britain, Conn. (1883).
 - vi. Sarah Martha^s b. 5 Oct. 1864, in Rupert, Vt., d. 29 Jan. 1886, in New Britain, Conn.

13

Ezra Barker⁷ (*Levi*⁶) of Amesbury, Mass., a carriage trimmer. He sometimes officiated as a minister in the Universalist denomination. He was born in Stratham, N. H., 15 May, 1810, and died in West Amesbury, now Merrimac, 19 April, 1860, of small-pox. He married Ann, born 1816, died 29 December, 1880, daughter of Benjamin and Rhoda Rowell, and had

- i. Caroline A.^s b. 1 Dec. 1840, m. 6 Feb. 1869, Benjamin Kimball Moore b. in Sudbury, Mass., 13 Mar. 1842, d. 13 Feb. 1876, son of Daniel W. and Harriet Moore, and had no children.
- ii. Elizabeth Marion^s b. 16 Sept. 1853, d. 7 Apr. 1860.

14

Robert⁷ (*Moses*⁶) of Boston, Mass., merchant. He was born in Exeter, N. H., 9 February, 1799, died 23 May, 1840. He married 2 March, 1826, Rebecca, born in Boston, 25 June, 1805, died there 30 October, 1878, daughter of Frederic William and Rebecca (Gooden) Major. The former was born in England. Robert's children were all born in Boston, and were

- i. Rebecca Major^s b. 5 Dec. 1826, d. in Lynn, 16 Dec. 1887, m. 27 July, 1846, in Thompson, Conn., Abner Phelps Emerson of Boston, b. in Reading, 26 June, 1825, son of Henry and Phebe (Nichols) Emerson. Abner Phelps Emerson was killed by an explosion at Port Royal in July, 1861, while on board a vessel which had been fitted out by New York merchants for the service of the Government in the war. Children: 1. *Frances Rebecca*⁹ *Emerson* b. in Boston, 3 Mar. 1847, d. there* 28 Sept. 1865. 2. *Henry Phelps*⁹ *Emerson* b. in Winchester, Mass., 24 Nov. 1849, of the firm of H. P. Emerson & Co., commission merchants, Boston. He m. 19 Jan. 1881, Anna Elizabeth Newhall. 3. *Frederic William*⁹ *Emerson* b. in Boston, 16 May, 1852, d. in Roxbury, 8 Aug. 1853. Mrs. Rebecca Major^s (Clark) Emerson m. secondly,

* She died after an illness of many months, and is described as a most estimable young lady.

- 29 Aug. 1861, Allen G. Drody and lived in Lynn.
- ii. Eliza Ann^s b. 3 Sept. 1828, d. 19 Aug. 1830.
 - iii. Caroline Pratt^s b. 5 Dec. 1830, m. James M. Nichols of Chelsea, Mass.
 - iv. Robert^s b. 23 Jan. 1833. Said to have married, and to have *Frank*.⁹ See Second Edition of Genealogy, p. 89.
 - v. Mary Ann^s b. 17 Dec. 1834, d. 15 Dec. 1835.
21. vi. Joseph Bradlee^s b. 11 Oct. 1836.
- vii. Sarah Jane^s b. 29 Oct. 1838, d. 29 May, 1840.

15

William Henry⁷ (*Moses*⁶) of Exeter, N. H., born there 4 December, 1800, died there 17 April, 1863. He was brought up by his grandfather, Deacon Moses,⁵ and became a merchant, and owned much real estate. He married in Exeter, 16 February, 1825, Sarah, born in Newmarket, 18 August, 1801, died in Exeter, 10 November, 1884, daughter of Col. Richard and Martha (Leavitt) Hilton. Col. Richard Hilton was a descendant of Col. Edward Hilton of Exeter and of Governor John Winthrop and of Governor Thomas Dudley. Edward Hilton, the father of Col. Edward, came from London in 1623, and was the first permanent settler in New Hampshire. The children of William Henry,⁷ all born in Exeter, were

- 22. i. Charles Edward^s b. 12 Nov. 1825, d. 2 Feb. 1888.
- 23. ii. William Augustus^s b. 30 Sept. 1827, d. 20 Jan. 1889.
- 24. iii. John Moses^s b. 4 Jan. 1830.
- 25. iv. George Washington^s b. 27 Jan. 1832, d. 2 Nov. 1893.
- 26. v. Edward Hilton^s b. 31 Mar. 1834, d. 14 June, 1900.

- vi. Martha Jane^s b. 27 Jan. 1837, m. 25 June, 1862, Charles Pomeroy Wright of Turner's Falls, Mass., b. in Goshen, Mass., 11 Dec. 1830, son of Dr. George and Julia (Billings) Wright. The latter was a niece of Brig. Gen. Seth Pomeroy of Revolutionary fame. Children :
1. *George Henry^o Wright* b. 15 Apr. 1863.
2. *William Clarke^o Wright* b. 31 Mar. 1865.
3. *Julia Maria^o Wright* b. 1 Apr. 1873. All born in Montague, Mass. Mr. Wright d. 1 Sept. 1893.
- vii. Sarah Elizabeth^s b. 28 Mar. 1840, m. 17 Mar. 1868, Richard N. Oakman of Turner's Falls, Mass., b. in Hawley, Mass., 23 Sept. 1843, son of Richard Nickerson and Julia P. (Hawkes) Oakman. He was for a time at Williams College in the class of 1865. Bank clerk, &c., in Wisconsin and Missouri, 1865, '66; treasurer of the Cahaba Coal Company, Selma, Alabama, 1867-69; deputy collector of customs, Charleston, South Carolina, 1869-72; cashier of the Crocker National Bank at Turner's Falls; treasurer of the Savings Institution, and of the Montague Paper Company, 1872-74. In 1874 he became treasurer and general manager of the John Russell Cutlery Company. He was a private in company C, 23d regiment, N. Y. Vols., in the Civil war, and Past Eminent Commander of Connecticut Valley Commandery K. T. They had *Anna Cadle^o Oakman* b. in Selma, Ala., 4 Jan. 1869.
- viii. James Albert^s b. 23 May, 1843. In 1861 he became a clerk in the United States revenue department, and was a book-keeper in Boston until 1867, when he went to Exeter with the Choate Manufacturing Company. With his brother John Moses^s and William Burlingame

he organized in 1868 the Exeter Machine Works, leasing the plant of the Choate Manufacturing Company. Two years later the buildings were burned, and the company, then called the Exeter Foundry and Machine Company, built a new brick plant, and leased it to the partners until 1876, when the company was incorporated as the Exeter Machine Works. James Albert^s was for several years the secretary of this corporation and one of its directors. The company has been very successful, and is widely and favorably known. Boilers, engines, blowers, etc., are the product, and the plant covers three or four acres of ground. For sketch of James Albert^s see the Biographical Review, Rockingham County, 1896, p. 538.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

16

Henry Dearborn^s (*Walter Weeks*²) of Somerville, Me., was born 18 May, 1832. He enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in company F, 11th regiment, Me. Vols. and with his brothers Ezra and James was at Lee's surrender. Selectman 1872-80 and 1882 (ten years). He married 1 January, 1859, Sarah Ellen, born 9 July, 1836, daughter of Church and Elmira Fish of South Hope, Me., and has

27.
 - i. Frank Manley⁹ b. 6 Jan. 1860.
 - ii. Adelbert Abel⁹ b. 9 Nov. 1862.
 - iii. Elmer Kingsbury⁹ b. 19 Sept. 1866.
 - iv. Jennie Laura⁹ b. 7 Feb. 1869.
 - v. Perle Vinton⁹ b. 1 June, 1874.

17

Isaac Moore⁸ (*Walter Weeks*⁷) of Somerville, Me., born 8 August, 1837. Selectman 1865. He married 31 August, 1880, Ida Mabel, born 10 March, 1859, daughter of Charles and Mary (Dunton) Bradstreet of Montville, Me., and has

- i. Bernice Hortense⁹ b. 26 June, 1881.
- ii. Jessie Isabel⁹ b. 14 Aug. 1883.
- iii. Audrey Walter⁹ b. 27 Mar. 1885.
- iv. Fannie Mabel⁹ b. June, 1886.
- v. Hugh Aaron⁹ b. 27 Feb. 1888.

18

James Albert⁸ (*Walter Weeks*⁷) of Camden, Me., born 14 January, 1842. He served during the Civil war in the 11th regiment, Me. Vols. He married 5 October, 1864, Eliza Jane, born 22 October, 1845, daughter of Elliot and Evelyn (Achorn) Orbeton of West Camden, Me., and has

- i. Walter Grant⁹ b. 5 July, 1865.
- ii. Ezra Burton⁹ b. 3 Aug. 1867.
- iii. Arthur Augustus⁹ b. 2 June, 1871.

19

John⁸ (*Thomas Jefferson*⁷) of North Andover, Mass., was born 31 March, 1824; a carpenter. He married 3 November, 1853, Mary S., born 30 May, 1831, daughter of George and Nancy M. Greene, of Melrose, Mass. He had

- i. John J.⁹ b. 1854, d. 15 Aug. 1854.
- ii. George W.⁹ b. 1854, d. 30 Aug. 1854.
- iii. Mary A.⁹ b. 25 June, 1858, m. 24 Dec. 1878, Calvin M. Sanborn, b. 1855, machinist, of Lynn, and had 1. *Fred Clark*¹⁰ *Sanborn*. 2. *Fannie M.*¹⁰ *Sanborn* b. 23 Aug. 1881. 3. *Blanche A.*¹⁰ *Sanborn* b. 23 Nov. 1883.

- iv. Herbert W.⁹ b. 3 Nov. 1866, d. 16 July, 1867.
- v. Edith M.⁹ b. 10 Apr. 1869.

20

Waldo Josiah⁸ (*Josiah Bartlett*⁷) of Fruitvale, Cal., was born in Elliot, Me. 10 October, 1843. He enlisted 27 September, 1861, and was sergeant in company G, 1st regiment, Vt. Vols. (Cavalry); promoted to be second lieutenant, 28 April, 1863. He was taken prisoner in a charge ordered by Brig.-Gen. John P. Hatch on his retreat in the Shenandoah Valley, and kept at Belle Isle about eight months, and then exchanged. He was again taken prisoner while stoutly defending himself in a skirmish, but escaped, and was seven days in Wilson's Raid, south of Petersburg. He was wounded during the war, and was sick when discharged. He married in Troy, N. Y., 4 April, 1867, Mary Thompson German, his cousin, born 1 December, 1839, died in Troy, 21 April, 1875, daughter of James Wheelock and Martha (Stone) Wheeler. She had married 1 October, 1861, Charles R. German, who fell in the battle of the Wilderness. Waldo married secondly, 8 February, 1892, May Eva Stockley, born 1 February, 1865. His children are

- 28. i. George Wheeler⁹ b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 7 Jan. 1896.
- 29. ii. James Wheelock⁹ b. 27 Oct. 1869.
- iii. Waldo Lee⁹ b. 15 Feb. 1893, in Grant's Pass, Or.
- iv. Vesta Adelaide⁹ b. 16 July, 1895, in Rackerby, Cal.

21

Joseph Bradlee⁸ (*Robert*⁷) of Cleveland, Ohio. Is of the firm of J. B. Clark & Co. music printers. He

was born in Boston, 11 October, 1836. He served eighteen months in the 10th regiment, Iowa Vols. during the Civil war, and was honorably discharged; returned to Boston, and in 1867 went to Chicago, and two years later to Cleveland. He married in Chicago, April, 1868, Mrs. Emily Tarr, born in Boston, 16 November, 1843, daughter of John and Sarah (Parker) Pierce, and had

- i. Louise Rebecca⁹ b. 10 Sept. 1871.

22

Charles Edward⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of Springfield, Ohio, was born in Exeter, N. H., 12 November, 1825, died in Worcester, Mass., 2 February, 1888. He was at one time publisher of a paper in Great Falls, N. H., and later of the *Quincy Patriot* in Quincy, Mass. He enlisted in the navy in 1861, and served as ensign on the monitor Nahant. He married 25 August, 1849, Arianna S., born 8 April, 1829, died in Chelsea, Mass., 1 November, 1872, daughter of Benjamin P. and Mary (Neal) Batchelder. Stephen Batchelder, the father of Benjamin, was one of the first settlers of Deerfield, N. H. Charles Edward⁸ Clark married secondly, 8 April, 1873, Sarah Elizabeth Tufts. He had

30. i. William Henry⁹ b. 22 Mar. 1851, in Exeter, N. H.
31. ii. Charles Gilman⁹ b. 21 Aug. 1854, in Exeter.
- iii. Mary Jennie⁹ b. 1 July, 1856, in Boston, d. 9 Dec. 1889.
- iv. Ariana⁹ b. 4 Dec. 1858, d. young.
- v. Frank Holden⁹ b. 13 Jan. 1868, in Chelsea, Mass.

23

William Augustus⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of North Weymouth, Mass., was born in Exeter, 30 Septem-

ber, 1827, and died in North Weymouth, 20 January, 1889. He enlisted 19 April, 1861, and was corporal in company K, 12th regiment, Mass. Vols., Col. Fletcher Webster, and was taken prisoner at Bull Run, but escaped. He was at South Mountain, and at Antietam, from which latter battle the regiment came out with only thirty-five men. He married 11 April, 1854, Mary Jane, died in Exeter, N. H., 17 June, 1857, daughter of Col. Joseph Calley of Effingham, N. H. William A. married secondly, in North Weymouth, 8 December, 1864, Eliza Ann, born 7 December, 1843, daughter of John and Anna Bates (Lincoln) Binney. His children were

- i. George⁹ b. 11 June, 1857, d. 21 Sept. 1857.
- ii. Mary Jane⁹ b. 1865, in North Weymouth.
- iii. Richard Hilton⁹ b. 10 May, 1868, in Upton, Mass., d. 12 Dec. 1882.
- iv. Anna Bates⁹ b. 16 Sept. 1871, in Upton.

24

John Moses⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 4 January, 1830. He married 23 September, 1863, Sarah Angelina, born in Southborough, Mass., 16 April, 1834, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Richardson) Smith. Children:

- i. Fred Leslie⁹ b. 20 June, 1866, d. 17 Mar. 1876, in Exeter.
- ii. Walter Smith⁹ b. 5 Apr. 1868, d. 7 Mar. 1897. *S. P.* He graduated from the Exeter High School in 1883, and 1885-88 studied in the Joseph E. Knight Pharmacy; was also three years with Kelley & Durkee, in the meanwhile taking courses of study in the Massachusetts College of Pharmacy. After experience in

several drug stores, he established himself in business in 1893 in East Boston under the firm name of Clark & Mahoney. On 9 July, 1895, the firm started a pharmacy in Exeter as the Exeter Drug Company, and Mr. Clark devoted himself to its management and was successful. "He was a young man of sterling worth, respected by all and popular in a wide circle." His death was caused by pneumonia. For sketch and portrait see the *Exeter News-Letter*, 12 March, 1897.

iii. Mabel Augusta⁹ b. 6 July, 1872.

Fred was born in Southborough, Mass., Walter in Chelsea, Mass. and Mabel in Exeter, N. H.

25

George Washington⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 27 January, 1832, and died there 2 November, 1893. He fitted for college at Phillips (Exeter) Academy; was book-keeper for Ralph Smith & Co., of Boston, 1851-53; was then in Memphis, Tenn., 1853-55, and afterward in business in Boston, 1855-63. He carried a cargo of goods to Port Royal, S. C.; was post trader on Morris Island, and opened the first store in Charleston, S. C., after the war. He was mayor of Charleston 1867 and 1868, and collector of the port four years under Grant; while mayor he built the famous shell road. He returned to Exeter in 1878, and was with the Exeter Coal Co., bringing the first sea-going ships up the river to that point that had been there for many years. He married 17 June, 1863, Sarah Maria, born 6 August, 1844, daughter of Hartford and Sarah (Taft) Stoddard of Upton, Mass. Mr. Stoddard was, for many years be-

fore the war, a prominent merchant of Charleston, S. C. Mr. Clark married secondly, Mary A. J. Rankin. She had been a teacher in Springfield, Mass. Children :

- i. Ella Maria⁹ b. 9 Apr. 1864.
- ii. George William⁹ b. 27 Oct. 1866.
- iii. John Hampden⁹ b. 23 Oct. 1867.
- iv. Hartford Geddings⁹ b. 1 Feb. 1869.
- v. Annie Louise⁹ b. 9 Mar. 1877.
- vi. Richard Hilton⁹ b. 4 Feb. 1880.

Ella and George were born in Upton, Mass., Richard in Exeter, N. H., and the others in Charleston, S. C.

26

Edward Hilton⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of Raymond, N. H., was born in Exeter, 31 March, 1834, and died there 14 June, 1900. He was a hotel keeper (1896). He married in Lawrence, Mass., 27 January, 1854, Harriet Eliza, born in Westmoreland, N. H., 6 February, 1832, daughter of Uzziah and Orpha (Britton) Wyman, and had

- i. Susan Bunker⁹ b. 17 Dec. 1858.
- ii. Harriet Elizabeth⁹ b. 16 Sept. 1860.*
- iii. Martha Jane⁹ b. 15 Aug. 1863, d. 22 Dec. 1871.

Susan and Harriet were born in Haverhill, Mass., and Martha in Exeter, N. H.

* Frank Holden,⁹ Mary Jane,⁹ Ella Maria,⁹ George William,⁹ John Hampden,⁹ Hartford Geddings⁹ and Harriet Elizabeth⁹ are married. Additional data of these and other families, received too late for insertion in the proper places, will be found in the Appendix, and included in the Index.

NINTH GENERATION.

27

Frank Manley⁹ (*Henry Dearborn*⁸) of Somerville, Me. (?), born 6 January, 1860. He married 12 February, 1883, Anna H., born 1 January, 1862, daughter of Alvin and Arethusa Howard of West Camden, Me.

28

George Wheeler⁹ (*Waldo Josiah*⁸) was born in Rupert, Vt., 17 January, 1868, and died in Troy, N. Y., 7 January, 1896. He worked his way through Williams College graduating third in the class of 1890, and winning the Van Vechten prize for extemporaneous speaking, and also several prizes for excellence in the classics. He was prominent at college in various societies and oratorical contests, then studied at Princeton Theological Seminary, and was ordained pastor of the Fountain Presbyterian Church in Pueblo, Col., which church he had been instrumental in organizing, and in securing for it a house of worship. While there he was called to the First Presbyterian Church in Florence, Col., but as there was no building for church purposes he held services in a tent. He was a most indefatigable worker, and did not spare his health or strength; often the thermometer was below zero, and he died as the result of pleuro-pneumonia contracted in the performance of his life work. His grandfather Wheeler wrote of his high character, and said that George and his brother had been exemplary grandsons.

In a brief autobiography that he wrote for a college book, he stated that he was descended from Eleazer Wheelock, the founder of Dartmouth College. "When a year old, my parents moved to Troy, N. Y., which, in the main, has been my home ever since. In 1869 my father moved West, to dig his fortune out of the mountain-mines of Montana. In 1875 my mother died, leaving me, a lad of seven, and a younger brother in the care of our grandfather and aunt. I have always had a passion for books and study. I laid the foundation of my education in the public schools of Troy, entering the Troy High School in 1882, at the age of fourteen. While there, I participated in several oratorical contests, winning the first prize, senior year. I graduated in 1886, ranking third in a class of twenty-five."

George Wheeler⁹ married 21 September, 1892, Emma Jane, born 1 January, 1867, died in New York city, 20 March, 1899, daughter of James E. and Mary Ward. Child:

i. Ruth Lillian¹⁰ b. 14 Feb. 1894, in Pueblo, Col.

29

James Wheelock⁹ (*Waldo Josiah*⁸) of Troy, N. Y., was born in Troy, 22 October, 1869. In October, 1886, he became a clerk in the National Bank of Troy, and remained in its employ, in various positions, including that of teller, till 1896. He is now general accountant in the National State Bank of Troy. Mr. Clark has a taste for genealogy, and has taken interest in this book. A letter from him dated 26 August, 1901, states that his grandfather, Rev. Josiah Bartlett⁷ Clark (see p. 69), died in Ellis, Mass., 3 March, 1896.

He married 19 August, 1891, Lillie, born in Pitts-
town, N. Y., 3 July, 1869, daughter of William Henry
and Roxianna (Mosher) Smith. Children :

- i. Henry Waldo¹⁰ b. 9 June, 1892, in Troy.
- ii. Helen Elizabeth¹⁰ b. 14 Sept. 1898, in Troy.

30

William Henry⁹ (*Charles Edward*⁸) of Boston, was
born in Exeter, N. H., 22 March, 1851. He was
assistant superintendent of the Highland Street Rail-
way Company, and later an officer of the West End
Street Railway Company. He married 21 April, 1875,
Mary Ella, born 6 June, 1851, daughter of George
Washington and Susan Whitmore (Stinson) Ham of
Pittsfield, Me. He has

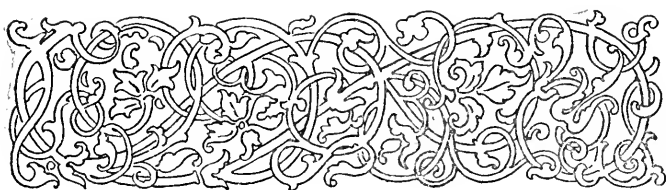
- i. Joseph Henry¹⁰ b. 21 Nov. 1877, in Boston.

31

Charles Gilman⁹ (*Charles Edward*⁸) of Boston, was
born in Exeter, N. H., 21 August, 1854. He married
1875, Lucy Caroline, born 14 April, 1856, daughter of
Nicholas H. and Lucy (Sawyer) Habig of Boothbay,
Me. His children are

- i. Joseph Tutein¹⁰ b. 15 Dec. 1875, in Chelsea.
- ii. Ariana Batchelder¹⁰ b. 20 Oct. 1877, in Boston,
d. 3 Mar. 1901, in Boston.
- iii. Ethel May¹⁰ b. 16 Nov. 1879, in Boston.





PART II.

JOHN⁴ CLARK OF STRATHAM, N. H., EBENEZER⁴ CLARK
OF NEWBURY, MASS., STEPHEN⁴ CLARK OF NEW-
BURYPORT, MASS., DANIEL⁴ CLARK OF
BRENTWOOD, N. H.,

AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Of John⁴ and Ebenezer,⁴ sons of Nathaniel³ Clark of Newbury, Mass., but little is known, not even the dates of their births, or when and where they died. The writer is inclined to think that there may be no descendants of the family name from either John⁴ or Ebenezer.⁴ What has been gathered concerning these men is printed in the hope that some day more will be known of them. The descendants of Stephen⁴ Clark are well ascertained, and are included in this Part because they are few in number, and it is desirable to avoid unnecessary divisions of the book.

John⁴ (*Nathaniel*³) of Kingston and Stratham, N. H., was in the former town but a short time, and then removed to Stratham where he was a clothier. His mill is said to be still standing. He was a member of the Baptist Church. He married in Newbury, 21 April, 1738, Rooksby Greenleaf. Edmund and

Abigail (Somerby) Greenleaf of Newbury had a daughter Rooksby born in Newbury, 11 May, 1713, and she was probably the one who married John Clark. The children of John and Rooksby, born in Stratham, were

- i. Rooksby⁵ b. 18 May, 1739.
- ii. John⁵ b. 21 Jan. 1740/41.
- iii. Paul⁵ b. 12 Dec. 1742, d. 27 Oct. 1763, in Charlestown, N. H., and was buried in Stratham, 1763 "Oct. 27 Paul Clark Died at Charlestown & brot home Dead." (See Deacon Samuel Lane's record of deaths published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for 1894.)

Children of John Clark died in Stratham, 9 September, 1743, 11 November, 1744, and 23 November, 1744.

Ebenezer⁴ (*Nathaniel*³) of Newbury, now West Newbury, blacksmith, was baptized in Byfield Parish, 11 November, 1722. On 1 November, 1745, Benjamin Dole of Newbury sold to Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, thirteen acres of land. No wife released dower.

(Lib. CI, fol. 2.)

On 15 December, 1762, Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, sold for £19, 13s., 4d. to Nathaniel Bricket of Newbury six and one quarter acres in Newbury bounded "Northerly by said Brickets own Land he purchased of John Greenleaf Esq^r. Easterly by Land formerly Nathaniel Clarks now in possession of me the Said Eben^r Clark Southerly by a high way & Westerly partly by the Crane Neck Rocks or high Way & partly by my own Land where my Barn

Stands." Signed "Eben^r Clark." Wife Susanna released dower. (Lib. CXIV, fol. 16.)

On 3 April, 1769, "Abraham Adams Jun^r of Newbury" sold for £2 to Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, two and one half acres of land in Newbury. (Lib. CXXVIII, fol. 152.)

On 3 January, 1785, Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, sold for £30 to Amos Poor, Jr., of Newbury six acres of land in Newbury bounded "East-erly on the land of said Ebenezer." Witness Hannah Clark. Wife Susanna signed. (Lib. CXLIII, fol. 121.)

The same day Ebenezer sold to Amos Poor, Jr., "three quarters of an acre of land with a blacksmith Shop Standing thereon lying in Newbury aforesaid & bounded as followeth Viz. Southwesterly on the highway Northwesterly Northeasterly & Southeasterly on the land of said Amos and the land of Moses Poor." Witness Hannah Clark. (Lib. CXLIII, fol. 121.)

On 19 September, 1788, Ebenezer Clark conveyed for £45 to "my daughter Hannah Clark" "three fourths of all my land Situate in Newbury afores^d upon the road leading from Pearsons Mills to Crane Neck hill so called together with three fourths of the build-ings Standing on said land, said land containing by estimation seven Acres be the same more or less & bounded as follows, northerly upon s^d road easterly & southeasterly upon Josiah Bartlets land till it comes to land I sold to Amos Poor Junior of s^d Newbury thence upon s^d Poor till it comes to the aforementioned road." No wife signed. (Lib. CL, fol. 48.)

On 30 June, 1789, Stephen Kent took a piece of land of Ebenezer Clark of Newbury under an execution for a debt of £13, 7s., 4d.

(Lib. CL, fol. 258.)

On 24 July, 1789, Ebenezer sold to Hannah Clark "singlewoman" three acres of land joining that of Amos Poor, Jr., "also all my Household furniture and all my personal estate." No wife signed.

(Lib. CL, fol. 131.)

In 1757 Ebenezer was a "Training Soldier" under Lieut.-Col. Joseph Gerrish.

He married in Newbury, 1753, Susanna Perry. The children, born in Newbury, were

- i. Michael^s (or Micah) b. Dec. 1753. Presumably the Micah Clark who m. in Newbury, 15 Apr. 1779 (int. 6 Mar.), Abigail Jewell, both of Newbury; Rev. David Toppan, D. D., officiated. The Newbury record of births calls the eldest son of Ebenezer^t Clark, *Michael*, but the page is missing from the original book, and there is only a modern copy. According to a document in the possession of the Essex Institute, Michael Clark of Newbury was "In the Service at Cambridge in the yeare 1775." (Joshua Coffin papers.) This service was with the army.
- ii. Sarah^s b. 3 Sept. 1755.
- iii. Molly^s b. 7 Sept. 1757.
- iv. Susanna^s b. 6 Oct. 1760.
- v. Hannah^s b. 16 Feb. 1762.
- vi. Elizabeth^s b. 16 Feb. 1762.
- vii. Anne^s b. 6 Mar. 1764.
- viii. Paul^s b. 24 Apr. 1766.
- ix. John^s b. 16 Apr. 1768, d. 30 Nov. 1768.
- x. Judith^s b. Dec. 1769.

STEPHEN CLARK OF NEWBURYPORT
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Stephen⁴ (*Nathaniel*³) of Newburyport, Mass., was a carpenter, and was born in Newbury, 9 June, 1723, and died in Newburyport, December, 1804, or 20 December, 1803. He was in "Co^{ll} Gerrish Company against Cape Breton," according to a list of Newbury soldiers dated 28 April, 1746, and was a sergeant in Capt. Benaiah Young's company at Fort William Henry, 9 August, 1756, and 8 February, 1757, had served thirty-two weeks and two days. In 1757 he was in Capt. Richard Greenleaf's company, and his name is among those of Capt. Samuel Gerrish's company, Col. Frye's regiment, who served in Nova Scotia after 1 January, 1760.

(State Archives.)

"Gun List Capt. Sam^l Gerrish's Company Recd of Cap^t Sam^{ll} Gerrish Sixty two Guns. as witness our Hands. Castle William April y^e 28th 1759." Stephen Clark was one of the signers. Coffin Papers, Vol. I, published in the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, Vol. XXXV.

He married in Newbury, 26 March, 1747 (intention 28 February, 1746/7), Rebecca Watson, Rev. William Johnson officiating.

The children, all born in Newbury, were

2. i. Greenleaf^s b. 17 Oct. 1748, d. 5 (4 T. Rec.) Dec. 1836.
- ii. Mercy^s b. 14 Apr. 1750. She was perhaps identical with the Mary Clark of Newburyport who was "published" to Stephen Atkinson of Newbury, 15 Dec. 1770, as the following births are recorded in Newbury as of children of Stephen

and *Mercy* Atkinson : * 1. *Michael*⁶ *Atkinson* b. 14 Feb. 1774. 2. *Stephen*⁶ *Atkinson* b. 6 July, 1786. 3. *Susanna*⁶ *Atkinson* b. 21 June, 1791.

iii. *Rebecca*⁵ b. 19 Sept. 1752, d. 18 Nov. 1823 (?), in Newburyport. "Of dear old Aunt Becky I have very pleasant memories. A woman of much intelligence, of remarkable insight into character, a great reader of the Bible and Dr. Watts, and withal endowed with a rare and happy faculty of interesting the children, who gathered around her to hear the old, but ever new stories of the Revolution."†

iv. *Judith*⁵ b. 27 Oct. 1754.

v. *Eunice*⁵ b. 27 Feb. 1759, m. *Michael* Atkinson of Newbury, and had children.

vi. *Susanna*⁵ b. 5 Aug. 1762.

*Greenleaf*⁵ was baptized by the Rev. John Tucker, D. D., of the First Church in Newbury, 23 October, 1748, *Mercy*⁵ 15 April, 1750, and *Rebecca*⁵ 24 September, 1752 (latter date new style).

*The Essex Antiquarian for June, 1900, contains an Atkinson genealogy in which it is stated that *Stephen* Atkinson was born in Newbury, 28 December, 1744, son of *Nathaniel* and *Elizabeth* (*Greenleaf*) Atkinson, and that *Stephen* was a shipwright in Newbury. Also that his wife *Mercy* (*Clark*) was living in 1791, but that in 1794 he married a second wife, and 3 May, 1797, administration of his estate was granted. 15 December, 1770, is given as the date of the marriage of *Stephen* and *Mercy*, but that was apparently the date of publication. In this periodical the children are given as follows: 1. *Elizabeth* *Greenleaf* born in Newbury, 28 June, 1771, married March, 1793, *Thomas* *Pettingell* of Newbury. 2. *Michael* born in Newbury, 14 February, 1770, married 17 April, 1794, *Joanna* *Lunt* of Newbury, and had two children. 3. *Molly* born 2 May, 1776. 4. *Parker* born 8 January, 1780; he lived in Newbury and was a chairmaker, and was drowned 31 August, 1799. (Newburyport Town Record.) 5. *Elizabeth* *Watson* born 2 June, 1784. 6. *Stephen* born 6 July, 1786. 7. *Rebecca*, a minor in 1799. 8. *Susanna* born 21 June, 1791.

† Letter of Mrs. *Caroline* *Rebecca* *Kimball* dated 30 March, 1883.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Greenleaf⁵ (*Stephen*⁴) of Newburyport, was born in Newbury, 17 October, 1748, died there 4 December, 1836. He served in the Revolution, and 24 December, 1776, was first lieutenant of a Newburyport company of sixty-four men, commanded by Capt. Elias Davis, and was also an original member of the "Silver Grays," a noted military company. From the Bureau of Pensions the following facts have been obtained. Greenleaf Clark of Newburyport aged 83 applied for a pension 11 September, 1832. It was allowed for six months' actual service as a sergeant, three months and two days' service as a lieutenant, and one month and fifteen days' service as a captain in the Massachusetts troops in the Revolutionary War. Part of the time he served under Capt. Elias Davis and Col. Timothy Pickering. In 1808 Greenleaf was a surveyor of lumber. Mr. Clark entertained many prominent men at his house, among others, the Honorable Daniel Webster. Mr. George Woods, author of "Gates Wide Open," writing to the *Newburyport Herald* of March 31, 1863, of the society there in the olden time, says: "Of those in society whom I then regarded as the loveliest of the lovely, were the daughters of Capt. Greenleaf Clark, on Federal Street, Anne and Susan and Sarah, sisters of Mrs. Capt. Salem Woodward, and Mrs. Capt. Samuel Swett,—all of them women of surpassing beauty and culture."

Greenleaf Clark "Gentleman" made his will 27 June, 1836, Parker Noyes, Esq., was named executor.

He gave all his property, which included a house and land, to his wife for life, and provided for the distribution at her decease.

A declaration of the fact that he was a Revolutionary pensioner is recorded with the will, and the date of his death is therein stated as 4 December, 1836.

The inventory was taken 17 June, 1837, by John Moody, Jacob Stickney and Joseph Brainard, and enumerates about sixty-five books, two fire buckets valued at \$1, and a long list of other articles.

Greenleaf^s owned pew number 132 in the North Church in Newburyport.

This fac-simile is from an autograph sent to me by one of the family.

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Greenleaf Clarke". The signature is written in dark ink on a light background.

His grand-daughter, Mrs. Caroline Rebecca (Swett) Kimball, a most amiable and accomplished lady, wrote that the autograph was not in his "best hand."

SOME INTERESTING FIRE RELICS.

J. G. Clark of 16 Beech street is the possessor of an interesting set of relics of ancient methods of fire fighting, in the shape of two old fire buckets and a big linen bag, all formerly owned in Newburyport by his great-grandfather. The buckets seem to be of rawhide, painted in dark colors. The leather is sewed with a coarse thread, and it is hard to see how in the old days of hand-work the sewing of such coarse material could have been done so well. The two buckets are inscribed with the motto "Peace and liberty, G. Clark, 1784." Mr. Clark's father says that in Newburyport in the time to which these buckets date back about every one owned a few fire buckets, which were kept hung up in a convenient place in the homes of their owners. When the alarm of fire was given

generally by the cry upon the streets and the ringing of the church bell, the people seized the buckets and hurried to the burning building. In addition to the fire equipment of every careful householder, was a bag to be used to carry goods out of buildings in danger. The one in the possession of Mr. Clark is about four feet deep, and half as wide when lying flat. It is of some coarse linen material, and into it were crowded all kinds of valuables of small size, and it is even said that babies have been carried out in this way. Capt. Greenleaf Clark, the original owner of these buckets, was an officer in the Revolutionary army.

(*Newburyport Evening Herald*, Oct. 26, 1897; copied from the *Springfield Republican*.)

“Stephen Clarke, father of Capt. Greenleaf Clarke, was a soldier in the Colonial wars.

“The fire buckets until recently have been in possession of Mrs. Margaret Noyes, of this city” [Newburyport].

He married 1 October, 1772 (intention recorded in Newburyport, 4 July), Eleanor White of Boston, born in Glasgow, Scotland, 18 July, 1750, died in Newburyport, 8 September, 1840. His children, all born in Newburyport, were

- i. Rebecca⁶ b. 14 July, 1773, d. 4 Apr. 1777.
- ii. Robert⁶ b. 20 Feb. 1775, d. 31 July, 1846. A cabinet maker in Newburyport, where he died. He was an original member of the “Silver Grays,” and was one of the committee to receive President Monroe, 16 June, 1817. He m. in Newburyport, 2 Mar. 1800—Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., officiating—(int. 8 Feb.), Jane, b. 17 Nov. 1769, d. June, 1848, dau. of William and Wilthen (Perkins) Stickney. Robert had no children.
- iii. Margaret More⁶ b. 27 Jan. 1777, d. 14 Apr. 1798.
- iv. Rebecca⁶ b. 23 July, 1779, d. Nov. 1822, m. in Newburyport, 22 Dec. 1799,—Rev. Samuel

Spring, D. D., officiating — (int. 7 Dec.), Capt. Samuel Swett, who d. 8 Sept. 1819, and had

1. *Margarct Clark⁷ Swett* b. 27 Sept. 1800, m. 17 Dec. 1817, James Melvin of Georgetown, D. C., and had three children.
2. *Caroline Rebecca⁷ Swett* b. 30 Sept. 1802, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 24 Feb. 1887, m. 4 Nov. 1828, David Kimball of Portsmouth, N. H., and had four children:
 - i. Charles Woodward⁸ Kimball b. 22 Nov. 1829, d. in Matamoras, Mexico, Sept. 1866.
 - ii. Lucy Woodward⁸ Kimball b. 16 Aug. 1832, m. in San Francisco, 20 Feb. 1864, Robert Lewis Harris, and had
 1. *Mary Aubin⁹ Harris* b. in San Francisco, 18 Dec. 1864.
 2. *Edith Kimball⁹ Harris* b. in Vallejo, Cal., 15 Oct. 1868.
 - iii. Harriet McEwen⁸ Kimball b. 2 Nov. 1834.
 - iv. Caroline Parker⁸ Kimball b. 22 Sept. 1836, m. 5 May, 1859, Capt. George Albert Gerrish b. in South Berwick, Me., 6 Sept. 1834, d. in Chelsea, Mass., 1 Sept. 1866, and had
 1. *Jeanie Austin⁹ Gerrish* b. in Chelsea, 20 May, 1861, m. 15 July, 1889, John Pickard.
 2. *Arthur Stewart⁹ Gerrish* b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 21 Aug. 1864, and d. in Atchison, Ks., 12 Mar. 1887.

Mr. David Kimball was b. in Topsfield, Mass., 26 Feb. 1799, and d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 20 Jan. 1885, where he had been a respected citizen for sixty-three years. He had seen seven generations of his family, including his great-grandparent. His great-grandmother lived to be over one hundred years old, and his mother died in 1879 aged one hundred years and two months. Other members of this family have lived to a great age. Of Harriet McEwen⁸ Kimball the *Boston Herald* of July 18, 1895, said, under the heading "A Deserved Tribute,"

It is not often that a prophet is honored in his own country, and among his own kith and kin, but the trustees of the Portsmouth Cottage Hospital in naming the western wing of the new building the Harriet McEwen Kimball Pavilion, have conferred an honor on their distinguished townswoman that is richly deserved by one of the founders of the institution, and the fitness of which will be widely appreciated. Miss Kimball is chiefly known by her religious verse, which has found its way into all representative collections of American poetry, but in her home life she has never allowed her other engagements to interfere with the sick and suffering in old Portsmouth.

Capt. George Albert Gerrish, who commanded the 1st New Hampshire Battery in the Civil war, d. 1 Sept. 1866, from exposure during the campaigns and from hardships in Libby Prison. He was a lawyer, and practiced in Boston. 3. *Samuel⁷ Swett* b. 5 Oct. 1803, d. in Georgetown, D. C., 8 Sept. 1819.* 4. *Ellen Maria⁷ Swett* b. 8 Apr. 1809, d. in Newburyport, 4 Dec. 1883, m. 3 July, 1839, Seth J. Todd of Washington, D. C., and had one son. 5. *Laura⁷ Swett* b. 1 Oct. 1811, d. 9 Oct. 1822. 6. *Horatio Nelson⁷ Swett* b. 16 Dec. 1812, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 12 Oct. 1864. 7. *Susan Anne⁷ Swett* b. 12 Apr. 1817, d. 28 Mar. 1890, m. in Portsmouth, 4 Mar. 1845, James Muir Stewart, — Rev. Rufus Wheelwright Clark officiating — and had four children : i. William⁸ Stewart b. in Alexandria, Va., Oct. 1845, d. in Richmond, Va., 2 Aug. 1847. ii. Caroline Kimball⁸ Stewart b. in Alexandria, 17 Nov. 1849, m. 18 Nov. 1874, Charles W. Rice of Cambridge, who d.

* It is singular if Capt. Samuel Swett and his son Samuel died the *same day*, but it so appears in the record furnished.

- 22 Oct. 1876, leaving *James Stewart⁹ Rice* b. 1 Feb. 1876. iii. *Mary⁸ Stewart* b. in Alexandria, Va., 17 July, 1851. iv. *James McDonald⁸ Stewart* b. 18 Aug. 1854. Rev. Thomas B. Balch officiated at the marriage of Margaret M. Swett, Rev. John Proudfit, D. D., of the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, at that of Caroline R., and Rev. James Morss, D. D., at that of Ellen M., which took place in St. Paul's Church, Newburyport. Susan Anne Swett was b. in Georgetown, D. C., James M. Stewart was b. in Port Royal, Va., 11 Oct. 1811, d. in Washington, D. C., 21 Dec. 1890.
3. v. *Samuel⁶* b. 25 Oct. 1781, d. 19 Feb. 1865.
- vi. *Eleanor⁶* b. 6 July, 1785, d. 1831, m. in Newburyport, 22 Jan. 1806,—Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating—(int. 4 Jan.), Capt. Salem Woodward, then of Spencer, Mass., b. in Vermont. "Captain Salem Woodward of the East India Merchant Navy, died of yellow fever at Darien, Ga." Mrs. Charles R. Woodward of Carlisle, Pa., has a portrait of him. "It reveals a fine round head, handsome face, over which the hair falls in a frowsy fashion, as if blown upon by the breath of the sea. The form is in sitting posture with spy-glass in hand." Children: 1. *Greenleaf⁷ Woodward* b. 18 Oct. 1806, d. 1832. 2. *Robert Clarke⁷ Woodward* b. in Newburyport, Mass., 14 Mar. 1808, d. in Carlisle, Pa., 10 Aug. 1877, m. 14 Aug. 1838, Sarah Eleanor Spangler of York, Pa., and had five children, viz.: i. *Ellen⁸ Woodward* b. 14 Nov. 1840, d. in Carlisle, Pa., 13 Feb. 1846. ii. *George⁸ Woodward* b. 16 Mar. 1843, d. 26 Feb. 1846. iii. *Charles Rollins⁸ Woodward* b. 18 Dec. 1844, d. 13 Mar. 1891, m. 7 Apr. 1870, Jessie Vaughan Elliot, and had 1. *Robert*

*Clarke*⁹ *Woodward*. 2. *Florence Vaughan*⁹ *Woodward*. 3. *Jessie Elliot*⁹ *Woodward*. 4. *Sarah Eleanor*⁹ *Woodward*. 5. *William Graham*⁹ *Woodward*. 6. *Charles Rollins*⁹ *Woodward* d. young. iv. Robert Spangler⁸ *Woodward* b. 19 June, 1849, d. 5 Feb. 1876. v. Florence⁸ *Woodward* b. 10 May, 1852, m. 21 Apr. 1874, James Hepburn Hargis, D. D. (Meth. Epis.), and had i. *Sara*⁹ *Hargis* b. in Carlisle, Pa., 5 June, 1875, d. in Germantown, Pa., 15 Sept. 1889. 2. *Lucia Coleman*⁹ *Hargis*. 3. *Jessie Woodward*⁹ *Hargis*. 4. *Henry White*⁹ *Hargis*. Robert Clarke⁷ *Woodward* when a young man was a clerk on Mississippi, Cincinnati and New Orleans steamboat lines, and in 1849 was one of the California pioneers. Later he lived in York, Pa., where he was chief Burgess, and in Sept. 1851, removed to Carlisle, and was in the grain and commission business. He was a trustee of Dickinson College, bank director, elder in the First Presbyterian Church, where there is a memorial window bearing his name, and was a prosperous and prominent citizen. His wife's name is also on the window. The record of his children and grandchildren was sent to me by his daughter, Florence,⁸ wife of Rev. James Hepburn Hargis, D. D. Mrs. Hargis from childhood excelled in music. She resided in Rome from 1883 to 1885 where her husband was acting superintendent of the missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Italy. Charles Rollins⁸ *Woodward* succeeded his father in business. 3. *George Washington*⁷ *Woodward* b. 1811, d. in Cincinnati, O., 2 Jan. 1879, unmarried. 4. *Lucia Ann*⁷ *Woodward* b. Apr. 1814, d. in Cincinnati, 24 Jan. 1884, m. 1833, John

- W. Coleman of Cincinnati, and had i. Alice^s Coleman d. in infancy. ii. John W.^s Coleman. iii. Charles Jerome^s Coleman, who is a professor of music. Mrs. Coleman after the death of her daughter became a Catholic. She is described as a handsome and graceful woman.
5. *Charles Rollins⁷ Woodward* d. at sea about 1828.
- vii. Sarah White⁶ b. 3 Oct. 1787, d. 10 June, 1879, in Newburyport, unmarried.
- viii. Susan Greenleaf⁶ b. 22 Sept. 1789, d. 25 (20) Oct. 1877, in Newburyport, unmarried.
- ix. Anne⁶ b. 5 July, 1792, d. 13 Apr. 1868, m. in Newburyport, 24 Jan. 1828,—Rev. John Proudfit, D. D., officiating,—Parker Noyes, A. M., of Salisbury, N. H., b. in South Hampton, N. H., 18 Nov. 1776, d. in Franklin, N. H., 18 Aug. 1852, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1796, and was an eminent lawyer. He was son of Rev. Nathaniel and Sarah (Noyes) Noyes. Child: 1. *Anne Parker⁷ Noyes*, who d. young.
- x. William⁶ b. 5 Feb. 1795, d. 5 Nov. 1795.

In the Newburyport record of births Sarah W., is called *Sally*, Susan G., *Susanna*, and Anne, *Nancy*.

3

Samuel⁶ (*Greenleaf⁵*) of Newburyport, Mass., was born there 25 October, 1781, and died there 19 February, 1865. He was a cabinet maker, and was stationed at Plum Island in the war of 1812; married in Newburyport, 1 August, 1804,—Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating,—Abigail Goodhue, born in Newburyport, 18 February, 1783, died 27 March, 1864. She is said to have been daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah (Drake) Goodhue.

The children, all born in Newburyport, were

- i. Samuel⁷ b. 13 July, 1805, d. 20 July, 1805.
- ii. Sarah Goodhue⁷ b. 7 July, 1806, d. 1 Dec. 1834, m. in Newburyport, 29 Apr. 1828, William Richardson of Hadley, Mass., b. in Springfield, 12 Oct. 1806, d. 27 Jan. 1879, son of John Barnard and Mabel (Wolcott) Richardson. Children: 1. *Sarah Wolcott⁸ Richardson* b. 8 Mar. 1829, m. 18 Apr. 1849, Austin Spencer Pease of Springfield, Mass., and their dau., Artemisia A.⁹ Pease, has rendered valuable assistance in the preparation of the record of this branch of the family. Mr. Pease d. 15 Dec. 1886. Four children. 2. *Harriet Rebecca⁸ Richardson* b. 17 Jan. 1831. 3. *Martha Jane⁸ Richardson* b. 15 Jan. 1833, d. 26 Sept. 1835. All born in Hadley, as were three of their half sisters.
- iii. Rebecca Swett⁷ b. 22 Mar. 1808, d. 17 May, 1867, m. in Newburyport, 1 Feb. 1831, Capt. Charles Marsh of Newburyport, Mass., who d. 18 July, 1867. He commanded the brig "Ark," one of the first vessels that went to the California coast in 1849. They had *Laura Swett⁸ Marsh* d. 28 Sept. 1871, aged 39.
- iv. Jane Stickney⁷ b. 17 Feb. 1810, d. 26 Sept. 1894, in Newburyport, m. 25 Dec. 1866, Daniel Merrill of Rowley, Mass., b. 1792, but had no children.
- v. Anne White⁷ b. 25 Nov. 1812, d. 27 Aug. 1890, in Ipswich, m. Frederick Mitchell of Ipswich, Mass. No children.
4. vi. Greenleaf⁷ b. 29 Dec. 1813.
- vii. Lucy Caldwell⁷ b. 5 Jan. 1816, d. 28 June, 1890, in Hadley, m. in Newburyport, 24 Nov. 1835, William Richardson of Hadley, whose first

- wife was Sarah Goodhue⁷ Clark. Children: 1. *Lucy Ann*^s *Richardson* b. 2 Dec. 1836. 2. *Mabel Louisa*^s *Richardson* b. 15 Jan. 1841. 3. *Abigail Clark*^s *Richardson* b. 2 Sept. 1844, m. 24 Nov. 1864, Charles Stiles Thayer of Hadley, and had five children. 4. *Mary Davis*^s *Richardson* b. in Easthampton, Mass., 21 July, 1848, d. in Hadley, 27 Oct. 1867.
- viii. Margaret Melvin⁷ b. 8 Apr. 1818, m. 1 Dec. 1843, Charles Noyes of Newbury, Mass., who d. 21 Aug. 1893, and had 1. *Charles Melvin*^s *Noyes* b. 2 Dec. 1844, m. 28 Aug. 1865, Margaret Boyd Wallace b. 20 July, 1847, of Maryfield-by-Dundee, Scotland, and had Charles Wallace⁹ Noyes b. 17 Nov. 1867, d. 27 Dec. 1867. 2. *Isabelle Clarke*^s *Noyes* b. 15 Nov. 1846. 3. *Samuel Clarke*^s *Noyes* b. 28 Dec. 1850.
- ix. Ellen White⁷ b. 15 (13) Mar. 1820, d. 13 July, 1893, in New York, m. in Newburyport, 28 June, 1847, Hosea Treat Crofoot of Middleton, Conn., b. 19 Dec. 1819 (10 Jan. 1820), d. 15 Feb. 1882, son of Ira and Betsey Crofoot, and had 1. *Ella*^s *Crofoot* b. 15 Apr. 1848, m. 15 Apr. 1870, Charles Warland Clapp of Boston, and has i. Arthur Warland⁹ Clapp b. 29 Oct. 1871. ii. Helen Fisk⁹ Clapp b. 29 Jan. 1880. 2. *Charles Marsh*^s *Crofoot* b. 18 May, 1851, d. in Boston, 7 Mar. 1894, m. his cousin, Annie Elizabeth^s Clarke. (See p. 101.)
- x. Martha Caldwell⁷ b. 15 Jan. 1822, d. 21 July, 1822.
- xi. Martha Allen⁷ b. 19 Dec. 1823.
- xii. Harriet Richardson⁷ b. 2 Aug. 1828, d. 18 Jan. 1886.

According to the town record Anne⁷ had no middle name, and Ellen White⁷ was born 15 March.

The Rev. Luther Fraseur Dimmick officiated at the marriages of Sarah Goodhue⁷ Clark, Rebecca Swett⁷ Clark and Lucy Caldwell⁷ Clark.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

4

Greenleaf⁷ (*Samuel*⁶) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 29 December, 1813. He graduated at the Newburyport High School, entered the office of the *Newburyport Herald* at the age of fourteen, and remained until of age. He was editor and proprietor of the *Courier* during Whig times, a paper widely read in Eastern Massachusetts and noted for its handsome and correct typography. The Honorable Caleb Cushing, LL. D., George Lunt and others contributed to its columns, and the *Courier* played an active part in the controversies of those stirring times. Mr. Clarke was connected with the Boston *Transcript* for more than thirty years. On 14 May, 1896, he gave an address before the Franklin Typographical Society in Boston on the subject of "Printers of the Old Days."

He married in Newburyport, 13 October, 1835, Sarah Poor, born 17 December, 1817, died 21 April, 1865, daughter of Major John and Sophia (Jaques) Ladd of Haverhill, Mass. The Rev. Nathaniel Williams officiated at the marriage of Greenleaf Clarke and Sarah Poor Ladd. Mr. Clarke married secondly, 21 May, 1871, Mrs. Sarah M. Smart of Boston, daughter of Capt. Thompson Murch of Hampden, Me., and sister of Thompson H. Murch, M. C. The children, born in Newburyport, were

5. i. Judson Greenleaf⁸ b. 18 Jan. 1837.

- ii. Isabella Thompson^s b. Sept. 1839, d. 27 Dec. 1842.
- 6. iii. Irving^s b. 11 Mar. 1841.
- iv. Son^s b. 25 Mar. 1842, d. 28 May, 1843. (T. Rec.)
- 7. v. Leverett Crofoot^s b. 22 May, 1844.
- vi. Emily^s b. 3 June, 1847, m. 30 June, 1870, Capt. William H. Clark of Charlestown, Mass., b. in Cooper, Me., Apr. 1839, d. in Boston, 28 Feb. 1886, son of Moses N. and Harriet L. Clark, but had no children. Capt. Clark was for many years prominently connected with tow-boat interests, and was highly respected.
- vii. Annie Elizabeth^s b. 10 Sept. 1848, d. 25 Sept. 1889, in Boston, m. in Newburyport, 5 Dec. 1876, her cousin, Charles Marsh^s Crofoot of Boston, and had *Charles Evelyn^o Crofoot* b. in Newburyport, Mass., 10 Aug. 1878. (See p. 99.)
- viii. Warren^s b. 31 Dec. 1854.
- ix. Son^s b. 14 Feb. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1857.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

5

Judson Greenleaf^s (*Greenleaf^r*) of Springfield, Mass., was born in Newburyport, 18 January, 1837. He is manager of the Union Mutual Life Insurance Company for Western Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut. He married in Newburyport, 10 April, 1859, Sarah E., born there 1838, died in Charlestown, 1862, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Coffin of Newburyport. He married secondly, in Bowdoinham, Me., 4 September, 1865, Alice Mary, born there 1843, died in Charlestown, 29 April, 1879 (death recorded in

Newburyport), daughter of Thaddeus and Charlotte McFarland. Judson G. Clark married thirdly, in Springfield, Mass., 8 March, 1888, Alice I. Coates, born in Holyoke, Mass., widow of —, and daughter of Enos and Sophia Allen. Children :

- i. Caroline Judson⁹ b. 13 Aug. 1860, in Newburyport, m. 5 Jan. 1881, George R. Armstrong of Springfield, Mass., b. in Fletcher, Vt., and had, b. in Springfield : 1. *Alda Lillian*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 8 Apr. 1882. 2. *Helen Marie*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 12 July, 1883. 3. *Carrie Clark*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 30 Nov. 1884. 4. *Alice Norma*¹⁰ *Armstrong*, b. 24 May, 1886.
- ii. Howard Irving⁹ b. 1866, d. 10 Jan. 1891, m. 28 Sept. 1887, Isabella Goodacre of Hartford, Conn. Child : *Mildred Elizabeth*¹⁰ b. 28 June, 1888.
- iii. Gertrude Alice⁹ b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 5 Sept. 1868.
- iv. Waldo Ernest⁹ b. 28 Sept. 1869.
- v. Gertrude Alice⁹ b. 4 Apr. 1871.
- vi. Isabel Noyes⁹ b. 18 Jan. 1874.

The younger children were born in Charlestown.

6

Irving⁸ (*Greenleaf*⁷) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 11 March, 1841. In the Civil war he was a non-commissioned officer of company H, 27th regiment, Mass. Vols., and while attached to Hickman's brigade, under General Butler, he was taken prisoner at Drury's Bluff, 16 May, 1864, and removed to Belle Isle, thence to Salisbury, N. C., and from there to Charlotte, S. C. and later to Andersonville, from which

he made his escape after suffering the horrors of that prison for eleven months. At the same battle in which he was taken prisoner, he had a ring shot from his left hand without his receiving injury. He has been married twice, but has no children. He married secondly, in Boston, 10 February, 1877, Catharine A., born in St. John, New Brunswick, 1846, daughter of Christopher and Sarah Johnson.

7

Leverett Crofoot* (*Greenleaf*⁷) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 22 May, 1844. He writes his name Leverett Clarke. He is, or was, with the New York Life Insurance Company. He enlisted September, 1862, and was in company H, 27th regiment, Mass. Vols., and was attached to the 18th Corps of the Army of the Potomac. On the first day of the battle of the Wilderness, May, 1864, he was wounded in the right arm, and the bullet has never been removed. He was in the hospitals at David's Island, N. Y., Readville, Mass., and Gallup's Island, Boston harbor; rejoined his regiment at Newberne, N. C., and was slightly wounded and taken prisoner March, 1865, at Southwest Creek, N. C., removed to Goldsborough by rail, and thence on foot to Richmond, Va., being conducted for one hundred miles on the ties of the Richmond & Danville railroad under a guard of Georgia militia, and was in Libby prison ten weeks. Once when hard pressed the colors came into his charge, and in order to preserve them from the enemy he buried them in the sand together with the colors of a Connecticut regiment. This flag is now at the State House. He was in some of the most severe battles of the war.

He married 19 August, 1870, Rose G. Seavey, of Bangor, Me. His children are

- i. Wallace Roland⁹ b. 25 Dec. 1871.
- ii. Frank Leverett⁹ b. 14 Oct. 1877, d. 16 Mar. 1885. Both born in Charlestown, Mass.

DANIEL CLARK OF BRENTWOOD, N. H.,
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Daniel⁴ (*Nathaniel*³) was born in Newbury, 15 September, 1726, baptized in Byfield Parish, 18 September, 1726; said by Robert Clark of Newburyport to have lived in Brentwood, N. H., and this statement is confirmed by the following deeds on record in Exeter, N. H.

On 21 June, 1751, Biley Hardy of Brentwood sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, carpenter, one and one half acres of land in Brentwood on the road to Exeter.

On 21 June, 1751, Joseph Wadleigh of Brentwood sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, carpenter, two parcels of land, viz. three acres in Kingston, on the south side of the road to Exeter, and thirty-one rods in Brentwood, on the north side of the road.

On 23 March, 1760, Joseph Wadleigh sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, "maltster," three acres of land in Kingston.

Administration (*dates* not stated in the abstracts sent the writer) on the estate of Daniel Clark late of Brentwood, "gent^m" was granted to his widow, Abigail, who gave bond with Joseph Wadleigh and Nathaniel Stevens, both of Brentwood, as sureties. The inventory included house, barn, malt house, and six and one half acres of land. The appraisers were Robert Smith, Isaac Sanborn and John Lyford.

Among those who had claims against the estate were Moses Clark, Elisha Hook and Betty Clark. On 1 January, 1786, the town of Brentwood paid Daniel Clark for "old pound" 8 shillings.

Daniel⁴ Clark of Exeter married 28 December, 1748 (Brentwood records, 29 December), Sarah, born 29 September, 1721, baptized 3 December, 1721 (Hampton Falls church records), daughter of Caleb and Hannah Swain of Hampton Falls, N. H. Daniel and Sarah were married in Hampton Falls. Caleb Swain mentioned her in his will dated 11 April, 1753, proved 25 May, 1757. Sarah died and Daniel⁴ married secondly, Abigail ———.

He was presumably the Daniel Clark who signed the Association Test in Brentwood in 1776.

His children were

- i. Moses⁵ b. 9 Dec. 1749. Perhaps lived in Sandown, N. H., and was father of *Moses*,⁶ who m. Rachel b. 18 July, 1780, dau. of Abraham and Rachel (Elkins) Hooke (a cousin of Moses⁶ Hooke) and had an only child, Mary,⁷ who m. Eben Hoyt.
- ii. Nathaniel⁵ b. 4 Mar. 1752. Probably the Nathaniel who signed the Association Test in Brentwood, 1776. *Samuel* also signed. Child: 1. *Mary*⁶ b. ———, d. 15 Oct. 1865, aged 82 yrs., 8 mos., and is buried in Kingston, N. H. (gravestone), m. Caleb Long d. 23 Sept. 1843, aged 79 yrs., 8 mos. (same stone). They had Clarke⁷ Long, who had a son *Charles*⁸ Long.
- iii. Sarah⁵ b. 9 Feb. 1754, d. 11 Mar. 1808, m. 25 Mar. 1773, Capt. Elisha Hooke of Poplin, now Fremont, N. H., who was b. 18 Nov. 1747, d. 22 Feb. 1831, and had 1. *Jacob*⁶ Hooke b. 5

- Jan. 1774, d. 3 Mar. 1834, m. 15 Oct. 1798, Sarah Brown Elkins of Poplin, N. H., who d. 3 Aug. 1837. 2. *Moses⁶ Hooke* b. 19 Apr. 1777, d. 2 Apr. 1872, m. 15 Mar. 1803, Ruth Stuart of Kingston, who d. 6 Apr. 1872, and had three sons and two daughters, viz. i. *Moses⁷ Hooke*. ii. *Daniel Clark⁷ Hooke*. iii. *Horace Hubbard⁷ Hooke*. iv. *Ruth Stuart⁷ Hooke*. v. *Sarah Hubbard⁷ Hooke*, who was the mother of *Charles Henry⁸ Preston*. 3. *Sarah⁶ Hooke* b. 4 Aug. 1782, d. 23 Jan. 1865, m. 16 Apr. 1803, Reuben Hooke of Hawk, who d. 7 May, 1819.
- iv. *Betty⁵* b. 4 Mar. 1756.
- v. *Mary⁵* b. 27 May, 1758. Called *Molley* in the Brentwood town records, and the date of her birth is said to be there given as 26 May. She m. Jonathan Sleeper b. 28 Jan. 1754, d. 4 Sept. 1811. They had *Anna⁶ Sleeper* b. Oct. 1798, m. — Wadleigh. The above is from an old Bible in the possession of Henry French of Kingston, N. H., who is a grandson of *Anna⁶ (Sleeper) Wadleigh*. (Letter of Charles H. Preston of Danvers, 9 Dec. 1898.) All the information as to Daniel⁴ Clark's family has been supplied by Mr. Preston, who has obtained the record of the family contained in Brentwood town books.
- vi. *Tamasin⁵* b. 27 Oct. 1760. She is called "Tamsin" in the Brentwood records.





PART III.

NATHANIEL CLARK OF HAVERHILL, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Nathaniel⁴ (*Nathaniel*³) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Newbury, 1728, and died in Haverhill, 7 (5 on gravestone) November, 1805; a farmer. On 18 April, 1757, he was a member of the second company of foot, Major Richard Saltonstall, captain. From "A Muster roll of the Company under command of Cap^t Joseph Eaton in Col^o Johnson's Reg^t of Militia which marched on the Alarm April 19th 1775 from y^e Town of Haverhill to Cambridge," it appears that Nathaniel Clark was a member of this company, and entitled to pay for 70 miles' travel, and 2½ days' service.

(State Archives "Lexington Alarm," Vol. XII, p. 92.)

He evidently did all in his power to further the cause of the Revolution by loaning money to the town on several occasions (23 August, 1779, £24 was due to him), and by serving in 1780 on the committee to collect clothing for the army.

On 20 January, 1762, Daniel Bradley of Haverhill sold to Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill twenty seven and one-half acres of land in Haverhill with buildings.

(Lib. CXX, fol. 9.)

On 28 April, 1763, Nehemiah Jewett of Rowley sold to Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill, cordwainer, four and three-quarters acres of land in Haverhill.

(Lib. CXVIII, fol. 158.)

Copy of Nathaniel Clark's will from the *original* in the Essex County Probate files.

In the Name of God, Amen. I Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill, in y^e County of Efsex, & Commonwealth of Mafsachufetts, Yeoman, taking into Confideration my Mortality, knowing y^t it is appoint — all Men once to die, do make & ordain this my laft Will & Testament. And firft of all I give my body to the duft, to be buried in a decent Manner at y^e Difcretion of my Executor hereafter named; & my Soul unto that God who gave it, in hopes, through Grace of a Reunion of Soul & Body jointly to participate in a better Life. And touching fuch worldly Eftate wherewith it hath pleafed God to blefs me, I give & difpofe of the same in y^e following Manner viz.

Imps — I give to my well beloved Wife, Mary Clark, all my Houfehold Furniture as her own Property forever; alfo one quarter Part of y^e yearly income of my Farm & Stock, free of all expence, during her natural Life, to be faith fully delivered to her by my Executor; & do hereby order, that, if required, my Executor shall give Bonds at any time to my Wife, to her Satisfaction, for the faithful fulfilment of this Article.

Item — I give to my Son David one hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intereft for y^e Same from y^e prefent date till paid.

- Item*— I give to my Son Nathaniel one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intrest for y^e same from April y^e thirteenth one thousand Seven Hundred & ninety Seven till paid.
- Item*— I give to my Son Theodore one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intrest for the same from April y^e thirteenth one thousand Seven Hundred & Ninety eight untill paid.
- Item*— I give to my Son Greenleaf one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, payable to him by my Executor when he shall come to y^e Age of twenty one years, with lawful intrest upon delays.
- Item*— I give to my Daughter Morfe, & Daughter Prefcutt, in Addition to what I have already given them two Dollars each, payable in one year after my Deceafe.
- Item*— I give to Nathaniel Hafsaltine, Son of my Daughter Sufannah Hafsaltine, deceafed, four Dollars payable in one year after my Deceafe.
- Item*— I give all my personal Estate, of whatever Name or Nature, excepting what has been above difpofed of, to my five Sons, above named including my Executor to be equally divided between them.
- Item*— I give to my Son Mofes all my real Estate, confifting of Lands and Buildings, referving y^e Improvements of one half of y^e Houfe & Cellar to my Wife during her natural Life, upon Condition that He the Said Mofes shall fulfil y^e firft Article of this Bequeathment, pay all my juft & honeft Debts, & be at y^e Expence of giving me a decent Burial.
- Item* I do alfo hereby constitute & appoint my Son Mofes my only Executor of this my Will & Testament, & do pronounce & declare this to be my laft Will & Testament; in witnefs whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal, this thirteenth day of April one thousand Seven Hundred & Ninety Six.

N. B. The interlining was before y^e enfealing hereof.
 Signed sealed pronounced & declared
 by him y^e said *Nathaniel Clark*
 Nathaniel Clark to be his last Will &
 Testament in Prefence of us



BENJ^A KIMBALL
 SAML. EATON
 PHINEAS ADAMS

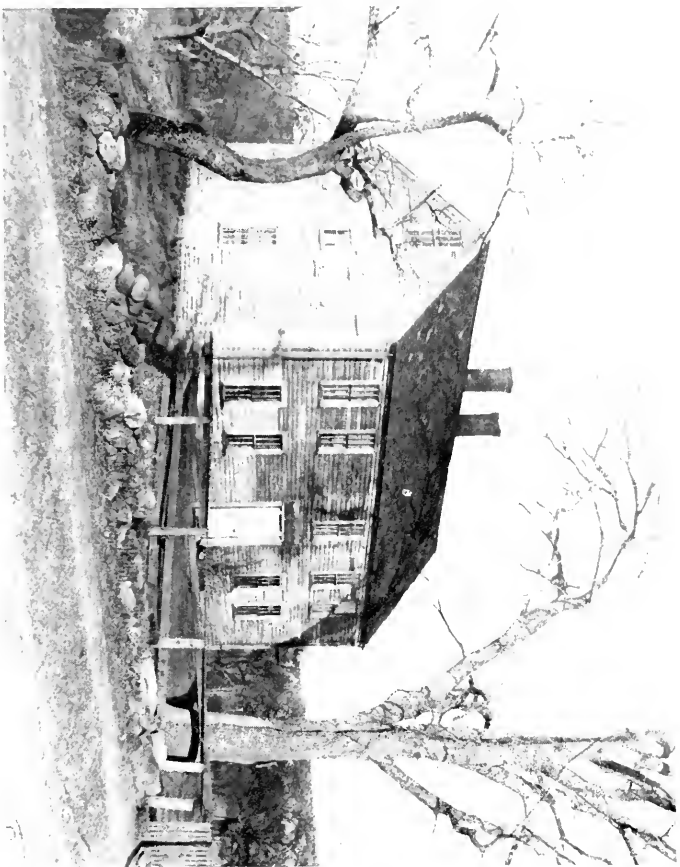
Admitted to probate
 2 December, 1805,
 "S. HOLTEN."

There is no inventory on file, but a receipt for legacies, dated 10 November, 1805, signed by David, Nathaniel, Theodore and Greenleaf Clark.

The following are fac-similes of the signatures of three of these brothers. That of Theodore, which will appear later in this book, is from a different document, and the cut had been made before the writer discovered this receipt.

David Clark
Nath^l Clark
Greenleaf Clark

The farm of Nathaniel^l included the land now occupied by the Hill Dale Cemetery, and the house is about one mile and a half in a direct line from the Haverhill city hall, in the direction of the West Parish, with which he and his family were connected. The view of the house, on the opposite page, shows it as it is now, with its large chimney gone. In this house Nathaniel lived, and later it is said to have been the



NATHANIEL CLARK PLACE, HAYRIDGE, MASS.

home of his son Moses.⁵ From 1660-94 the farm belonged to Stephen Webster. In the Second burying-ground of the West Parish are seven slate gravestones in a row, all in good condition, with footstones. Beginning with the northerly stone the inscriptions are as follows :

(Willow and urn.)

In memory of | MEHITABLE K. CLARK, | Who died | Aug. 17, 1851 ; |
Aged 39 yrs.

F. A. Brown [engraver or maker].

(Urn.)

Mr. Paul Clark | *departed this life,* | November 20th 1789, | *Ætat.* 22.

(Urn.)

IN | Memory of | MR. NATHANIEL CLARK, | who died | Nov. 5, 1805, | *Æt.* 77.

(Willow and urn.)

SACRED | to the memory of | Mrs. Mary Clark | *Wife of* | Mr. Nathaniel
Clark, | who died June 13, 1817. | *Æt.* 84.

(Willow and urn.)

Mrs. | MARY | *wife of* | Mr. Moses Clark, | *died Aug. 16, 1819.* | *Æt.* 40.

(Willow and urn.)

IN | Memory of | MOSES CLARK, | Who died | Sep. 28, 1840, | *Æt.* 70.

B. Day. Lowell.

(Willow and urn.)

HANNAH E. | *Wife of* | MOSES CLARK, | Died | June 23, 1856, |
Aged 71 yrs.

This graveyard was laid out in 1786.

Nathaniel married in Bradford, 18 February, 1753, Mary, born 8 October, 1733, died in Haverhill, 13 June, 1817 (see gravestone), daughter of David and Dorcas (Gage) Hardy of Bradford, Mass. David Hardy was son of Joseph and Mary (Burbank) Hardy, and grand-

son of John Hardy, who with his brother William came to New England in the family of Governor Winthrop, and was assigned land in Ipswich by him, but not liking the place removed to East Bradford, and lived on the site where the Marden house now is. Mary Burbank was granddaughter of John Burbank, an early settler in Rowley.

Dorcas Gage was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Watson) Gage, and granddaughter of Daniel and Sarah (Kimball) Gage, whose father was Sergeant John Gage of Rowley. Sarah (Kimball) Gage was a daughter of Henry Kimball of Rattlesden, Suffolk, England, later of Ipswich and Wenham, Mass., granddaughter of Richard Kimball of Rattlesden and his wife Ursula, daughter of Henry Scott of that place, and she (Sarah) was also a granddaughter of John Wyatt of Ipswich, Mass., whose daughter, Mary, married 1640 Henry Kimball. It is known that the wife of Henry Scott was Martha Whotlock.

The children of Nathaniel, all born in Haverhill, were

2.
 - i. David^s b. 27 Nov. 1755, d. 16 Mar. 1833.
 - ii. Sarah^s b. —, d. in Westmoreland, N. H., m. Nathan Morse of Sandwich, N. H., b. 10 Sept. 1751, son of Nathan and Mehitable (Emery) Morse, and had
 1. Benjamin⁶ Morse m. Joanna Thresher and had seven children.
 2. Sarah⁶ Morse b. 6 July, 1786, m. 18 July, 1806, Henry Currier b. 18 Jan. 1780, moved to Magog, Stanstead Co., Province of Quebec, and had nine children.
 3. Daughter,⁶ Morse m. — Mason.
 4. Susan⁶ Morse m. Ebenezer Cram, a merchant of Portland, Me.

- iii. Susanna⁵ b. 3 Apr. 1758, m. 24 Nov. 1777, Richard Hazeltine, who d. in Orford, N. H., son of James and Rebecca (Milliken) Hazeltine of Bradford, Mass., and had 1. *Rebecca⁶ Hazeltine* b. 4 Mar. 1779, m. Ichabod Eaton of Hopkinton, N. H. 2. *Nathaniel Hazeltine* b. 14 Jan. 1781, of Orford, N. H. 3. *Susanna⁶ Hazeltine* b. 5 May, 1783, m. Merrill Hines of Hopkinton. 4. *James⁶ Hazeltine*, who was a physician in Lowell. There were other children.
- iv. Nathaniel⁵ b. —, d. young.
- v. Mary⁵ b. 10 Mar. 1762, d. 25 Nov. 1843, m. Joshua Prescott of Holderness, N. H., b. Feb. 1769, d. 18 Jan. 1826, son of James and Molly (Carr) Prescott, and had 1. *Jane⁶ Prescott* b. 1793, d. 1 Sept. 1859, m. Enoch True of Centre Harbor, N. H., and had five children. 2. *Clark⁶ Prescott* b. 1799, d. 1829, m. Sarah Beede and had Sarah⁷ Prescott, who d. in California. 3. *Greenleaf Clark⁶ Prescott* b. 8 Oct. 1800, m. Apr. 1826, Azubah Clark, who d. 28 Sept. 1829, and had two sons. He m. secondly, 13 Mar. 1835, Rhoda Ladd and had a daughter. He was a farmer in Holderness, N. H. 4. *John⁶ Prescott* b. 1804, d. in Rock Creek, Ill., 1864, m. Lucinda Webster and had three children. He was a colonel in the militia of N. H.
- vi. Greenleaf⁵ b. —, d. young.
3. vii. Nathaniel⁵ b. 1766, d. 19 Mar. 1846.
- viii. Paul⁵ b. 1767, d. 20 Nov. 1789. *S. P.*
4. ix. Moses⁵ b. 6 May, 1770, d. 28 Sept. 1840.
5. x. Theodore⁵ b. 27 Apr. 1772, d. 7 Dec. 1829.
- xi. Rebecca⁵ b. —, d. before 1792.
6. xii. Greenleaf⁵ b. 5 May, 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1821.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

David⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) of Sandown, N. H., "Clothier" and farmer, was born in Haverhill, 27 November, 1755 (perhaps the David Clark who was baptized 30 November, 1755, by Rev. Thomas Barnard, although for some reason it was recorded in the church records in Newbury),* died in Sandown, 16 March, 1833. He was a cloth dresser at Allen's Mills, Salem, and later removed to Sandown where he served the town as selectman five years, 1799-1803 inclusive. David was a soldier in Capt. Aaron Kinsman's company of Col. John Stark's regiment, New Hampshire, eight months from 8 May, 1775, and was first under fire at Bunker Hill. In January, 1776, he enlisted in Capt. Mighill's company of Col. Loammi Baldwin's regiment, Massachusetts, and was discharged at Morristown, N. J., in February, 1777. He had been in the battle at Trenton, N. J., 26 December, 1776, and in that of 2 January, 1777, when the British were repulsed in attempting to cross the bridge at Trenton; was also in the battle of Princeton, N. J., 3 January, 1777, as well as in skirmishes at or near Quibbletown, N. J.

At the battle of Bennington, 16 August, 1777, he was a soldier in Capt. Daniel Runnel's company, with whom he served from 20 July to 28 September, 1777, in Col. Moses Nichols's regiment of General John Stark's command. The above is condensed from the records of the Pension office at Washington, but as the pen-

* Rev. Thomas Barnard, A. M., was minister of the Second Church in Newbury, later the First Church in West Newbury, from 1739-51, and it is probable that David was baptized in Newbury.

sions were granted for service of nine months or more in one enlistment the applicants under that law did not state the particulars of their shorter service. Tradition says that David crossed the Delaware with General Washington, and was one of his body-guard, and that during his service in Capt. Runnel's company he was a non-commissioned officer. Daniel Clark of Farmington, Me., his grandson, stated that when a boy of eight years, or less, he asked his grandfather if he ever killed anyone in battle. The latter replied "I cannot tell, we do not know, my boy, whether we kill or not in battle. But once I saw a British soldier raise his gun and fire at me. He hit the butt of my musket and shattered it. I stooped down and picked up the gun of a fallen comrade, aimed at him and fired. I do not know whether I killed him or not, but he fell and I never saw him afterwards."

David Clark had a robust constitution which enabled him to endure many privations. His old homestead, now owned and occupied by his grandson Amos Sabin⁷ Clark, is kept in excellent repair. "The old-fashioned, tall eight-day clock stands like a grim sentinel in the corner of the kitchen, telling off the seconds, minutes, and hours, numbering the days of the month, and showing the changes of the moon. We noticed at the top of the dial the full face of the moon; this indicated correctly that the moon was full. Mr. Clark said his grandfather paid 60 silver dollars for the clock. By the side of the clock stood an old-fashioned chair which had been used more than 100 years. In one of the front rooms the four walls are made in panels of nice workmanship of white pine; there could not be found a knot in all the panelling."

Under date of 18 May, 1901, Amos S. Clark wrote "I am still living in the house built by my Grandfather David Clark about 115 years ago. The outward view of the house is the same as when first built, except I have had new windows put in and projection added to the eaves." "The house is yet in excellent condition having always been well cared for." Mr. Clark enclosed a photograph from which the illustration opposite was made.

There is in possession of James Francis^s Savage of Lowell, Mass., the old three-cornered cocked hat which his great-grandfather wore in the service of his country. Mr. Savage has also the bayonet from David Clark's gun. "Mrs. Anna (Woodman) Clark, wife of David Clark, sustained a most excellent reputation as a Christian woman, being of the Methodist persuasion. The family pew was at the head of the centre aisle, in front of the pulpit on the right as one enters the church. Tradition says that the train of Mrs. Clark's dress reached from the pew to the church door." "Nearly two miles from this old church is the cemetery where rests the remains of David Clark." "On the gravestone of dark slate, with an urn, is inscribed

Mr. | DAVID CLARK | died | March 16, 1833, | Æt. 77.

*Mortals, how few among
your race
Have given this thought
its weight
That on the present mo-
ment hangs
Your everlasting fate.*

On Mrs. Clark's gravestone is the following :

Mrs. | ANNA, | wife of Mr. David Clark | died March 14, 1826, | Æt. 64.



DAVID CLARK PLACE, SANDOWN, N. H.

Owing to moss the verse at the bottom was illegible." (See valuable articles by S. S. Griffin in *The Derry News* December 26, 1890, January 2, 1891, and January 9, 1891.) Mr. Griffin visited the old mansion and graveyard Christmas morning 1890.

The capitalization of these inscriptions is made to conform to the lettering on the stones.

The verse on Mrs. Clark's gravestone, as copied by her great-grandson, James Francis Savage, Esq., reads

*Sleep, precious dust, in calm repose,
Thy toils and pains are at a close,
Thy happy soul with Jesus rests
In heavenly mansions with the blest.*

On 5 February, 1795, David Clark signed a request addressed to Rev. John Webber to continue as pastor in Sandown, and was presumably the David Clark who in 1824 bought a saw-mill in Pembroke on the "South-east side of Suncook river at Buckstreet." He kept a saw-mill there, and built a grist-mill a few feet south of the old saw-mill, taking the water to it in a flume. In 1829 he deeded both mills, and the house which he had built, to David Clark of Plaistow, John Clark of Chester and Nathaniel Clark of Sandown. David and John sold their interests a few years later to John Richardson of Haverhill. David's Clark was a Methodist, as are many of his descendants.

He married in Salem, N. H., 21 June, 1781, Anna, born there 28 March, 1762, died 14 March, 1826, daughter of Nathaniel and Anna (Wheeler) Woodman of Salem, N. H.*

* He was son of John and Anna (Adams) Woodman, and fourth in descent from Lieut. Edward Woodman of Newbury. Anna Wheeler was a daughter of Jonathan and Anna (Plummer) Wheeler, and fourth from John Wheeler and Francis Plummer, the latter of Newbury, and the descendants of both

The four elder children of David⁵ Clark were born in Salem, N. H., the others in Sandown. They were

- i. David⁶ b. 28 Mar. 1782, d. 29 Nov. 1790.
7. ii. John⁶ b. 25 (24 Salem T. Rec.) May, 1784, d. 15 May, 1863.
8. iii. Nathaniel⁶ b. 4 Aug. 1786, d. 13 May, 1874.
- iv. Abner⁶ b. 1 May, 1788, d. 25 Feb. 1814. *S. P.*
In 1810 he officiated at Suncook Village, and was the first Methodist minister there. He d. in Falmouth, Mass.
- v. Nancy⁶ b. 4 Apr. 1790, d. 30 July, 1790.
9. vi. Daniel⁶ b. 7 Dec. 1791, d. 22 (29 T. Rec.) Apr. 1822.
10. vii. David⁶ b. 4 Feb. 1794, d. 24 Nov. 1834.
- viii. Nancy⁶ b. 6 Mar. 1796, d. 20 May, 1888, m. in Sandown, 30 May, 1819, Samuel Clough b. 10 Aug. 1789, d. 18 Mar. 1824, son of Capt. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Philbrick) Clough of Sandown. Nancy⁶ m. secondly, 6 Apr. 1826, Josiah Clough d. 3 Feb. 1875, brother of her first husband. Children: 1. *Greenleaf Clark⁷ Clough* (M. D. Bowdoin, 1844) b. in Sandown, 19 Feb. 1821, d. 7 June, 1871, m. 22 Apr. 1845, Martha Jane Metcalf of Greenland, N. H., d. 15 Mar. 1859, and had two children. He m. secondly, Harriet Wiggin Metcalf, sister of his first wife, d. 8 Mar. 1893, and had one child. Dr. Clough practiced in Salem, N. H. and Greenland, N. H. According to "John Poore and his Descendants," a reliable work

were of Rowley. The gravestones of Nathaniel and Anna (Wheeler) Woodman are in the old burying-ground at the centre of Salem, N. H. He died 13 November, 1821, aged 92 years, and she 25 March, 1796, aged 58 years. James Francis⁸ Savage, Esq., an accurate genealogist, has collected much valuable matter relating to the different families from which he is descended, and the writer is indebted to him for many dates and items.

- by Alfred Poore, the children of Greenleaf Clark⁷ and Martha Jane Clough were
- i. Alfred Metcalf⁸ Clough b. in Salem, N. H., 31 Mar. 1847, a farmer in Greenland, N. H. in 1881.
 - ii. Edward Greenleaf⁸ Clough b. in Greenland, N. H., 2 Apr. 1852, m. Jan. 1879, Susie Emma Bucknam, and is a dealer in trees and shrubs in Brighton, Mass. By his second wife Dr. Clough had
 - i. Mary Metcalf⁸ Clough b. 10 July, 1861.
 2. *Samuel Adams⁷ Clough* b. 23 Mar. 1827.
 3. *Sarah Ann Woodman⁷ Clough* b. 13 Jan. 1829, m. Barzillai Hinds Rand b. in Chester, N. H., 4 July, 1825, son of William and Elizabeth (Forsaith) Rand, and had
 - i. Charles Aubrey⁸ Rand.
 - ii. Ann Mary Janette⁸ Rand.
 - iii. Orlando Hinds⁸ Rand.
 - iv. Emma Isadore⁸ Rand.
 - v. Henry Ellsworth⁸ Rand.
 - vi. Hattie Mabel⁸ Rand d. 3 Aug. 1869, aged 4 yrs., 6 mos.
 - vii. Edward Greenleaf⁸ Rand.
 4. *Abner Clark⁷ Clough* b. 28 Apr. 1830, d. 14 May, 1830. Joseph B. White, elder in the Methodist Church, officiated at the marriage of Samuel Clough and Nancy Clark, and the certificate, or a copy, exists.
 - ix. Sally Webster⁶ b. 23 Feb. 1799, d. 25 (21 T. Rec.) Mar. 1800.
 - x. Paul⁶ b. 23 Feb. 1802, d. 4 Mar. 1802.
 - xi. Sally Webster⁶ b. 24 Oct. 1803, d. 31 Jan. 1845, m. 22 June, 1828, Peter Sabin. "We have no record of Uncle Sabin's birth or death; he moved to Michigan where he had a family of 5 children, all died young except the oldest (Emery) who went to war and died aged about 20 years." (Letter of Amos Sabin⁷ Clark, 16 Sept. 1883.)

3

Nathaniel⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) of Plaistow, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 1766, and died in Plaistow, 19 March, 1846. At the age of fifteen, 14 March, 1781, he enlisted with the consent of his parents for three years as fifer in Capt. Nehemiah Emerson's company, 10th regiment, Mass. Thomas Page enlisted at the same time as a drummer, and it is said that their youth and skillful execution drew the attention of General Washington, to whom Capt. Emerson remarked, "they are pretty boys"; a compliment of which they were ever after proud. They were with the same captain till the close of the war. Nathaniel was a member of the Legislature in 1808.

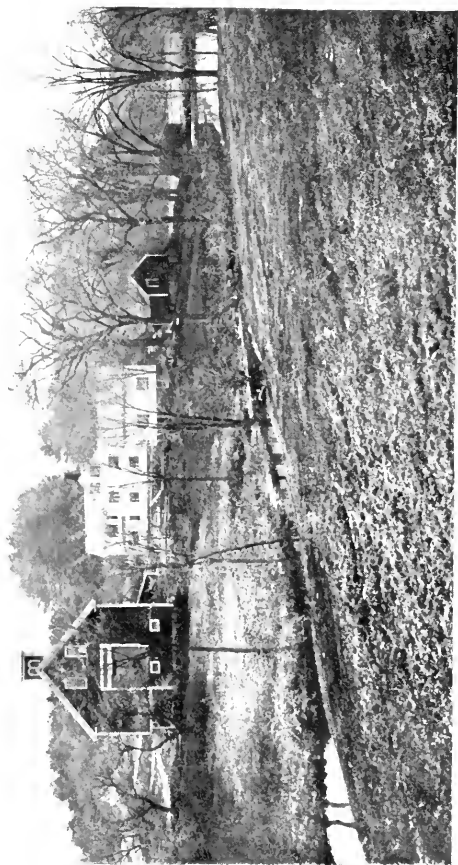
The following is from the records of the Bureau of Pensions at Washington, D. C.

Nathaniel Clark. Date of Enlistment or Appointment, March, 1781. Length of service, 3 yrs. Rank, private and corporal. Officers under whom service was rendered, Captain Emerson, Colonel Tupper. State, Mass. Battles engaged in, wounded in battle near King's Bridge, N. Y. July, 1781. Residence of soldier at enlistment, probably Haverhill, Massachusetts. Date of application for pension November 30, 1819. Residence at date of application Plaistow, Rockingham Co. N. H. Age at date of application 53 years.

The above was furnished by D. I. Murphy, First Deputy Commissioner.

The record of the service of Nathaniel as given in the official Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution is as follows:

"Private, Capt. Jonathan Ayer's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's (Essex Co.) regt. ; enlisted July 15, 1780; dis-



NATHANIEL CLARK PLACE, PLAISTOW, N. H.

charged Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos. 7 days; company raised to reinforce Continental Army for 3 months; *also*, receipt dated April 10, 1781, for bounty paid said Clark by the town of Haverhill to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years, agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; *also*, Private, Col. Benjamin Tupper's (10th) regt.; enlisted March 18, 1781; service 9 mos. 14 days; *also*, same regt.; service from Jan. 1, 1782, 12 months."

In 1798 Abijah Eaton of Atkinson, N. H., sold to Nathaniel Clark of Plaistow, clothier, and James Haseltine, Jr., two hundred acres of land in Atkinson and Haverhill.

(Lib. CLXIII, fol. 186.)

On 17 March, 1815, James Haseltine of Haverhill, bricklayer, sold to Nathaniel Clark and Nathaniel Clark, Jr., both of Plaistow, for \$1,045.60 thirty-one acres and one hundred and fourteen rods of land partly in Haverhill and partly in Atkinson joining "land I this day sold to Greenleaf Clark," and land of Nathaniel Clark. Also bounded on "the road which leads from Haverhill to Atkinson Meeting house."

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 41.)

On 10 April, 1815, the grantees in the above deed sold to Isaac and Jonathan K. Webster, both of Haverhill, one-third of an acre of this land.

On 17 March, 1815, James Haseltine sold to Greenleaf Clark, Esq., of Atkinson, sixteen acres and one hundred and four rods of land.

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 41.)

The farm of Nathaniel,⁵ and of his son Nathaniel⁶ and grandson Nathaniel Haven,⁷ is in Plaistow, a short distance southeast of Atkinson depot, and extends to the railroad. The house was built in 1802, and is large. The picture opposite shows the old grist-mill,

still used, at the extreme right. The ancient cloth mill, which Nathaniel⁵ operated, no longer exists. There is a pretty stream with a fall of about eight feet.

In the graveyard of the North Parish of Haverhill, but on the New Hampshire side, is a large, well-kept lot, with a conspicuous and handsome monument, bearing on its south face the names of Nathaniel,⁵ his wife, Abigail Woodman, and their daughters, Anna and Elizabeth, with the years of their births and deaths. On the west face of the monument are the names, and years, of Col. Nathaniel⁶ and his wife Betsey Brickett. At the base is the surname: CLARK. On the north face are the names of Nathaniel H.⁷ and his daughter, Fannie Kimball⁸ Clark. A suitable stone marks each grave.

North of this lot is that of David⁶ Clark, where he rests together with his wife, Eliza P., their son, David Oliphant,⁷ and their son-in-law, Samuel P. Foote. These graves are marked by large white stones.

This graveyard was laid out in 1734.

The will of Nathaniel Clark of Plaistow was proved 7 April, 1846.

He married in Salem, N. H., 10 May, 1787, Abigail Woodman, sister of his brother David's wife, born in Salem, N. H., 27 June, 1765, died 3 April, 1844.

Nathaniel⁵ Clark had, born in Plaistow,

- i. Susan⁹ b. —, d. 25 Jan. 1869, in Hallowell, Me., m. 13 Jan. 1822, Nathan Moody, A. M., of Hallowell, Me., b. in Byfield Parish, Newbury, Mass., 11 Sept. 1768, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1795, was a merchant in Hallowell, and d. there 2 Apr. 1846, son of Paul and Mary (Jewett) Moody. Child: *Mary Elizabeth Moody*.

11. ii. Nathaniel⁶ b. 19 Apr. 1789, d. 18 Dec. 1869.
 iii. Anna⁶ b. 4 May, 1791, d. 9 July, 1871.
12. iv. David⁶ b. 4 June, 1793, d. 4 Feb. 1873.
 v. Abigail⁶ b. 5 Apr. 1795, d. 27 Aug. 1879, m. 19 Oct. 1817, David Clark (see 10), her cousin. She m. secondly, 20 Mar. 1867, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H., who had been twice married before.
13. vi. John Woodman⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1797, d. 19 Dec. 1849.
 vii. Mary⁶ b. 21 Jan. 1800, d. 6 June, 1833, m. 18 July, 1822, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H., b. in Plaistow, 31 May, 1793, d. in Hampstead, 11 June, 1869, son of Joseph and Mary (Sawyer) Smith. He was town clerk 1825-32, selectman 1844, '46 and '47, member of the school committee 1842-44, '49-51. They had, born in Hampstead, 1. *Mary Clarke⁷ Smith* b. 16 Sept. 1823, d. in Newmarket, N. H., 19 Aug. 1875, m. 6 Sept. 1853, James Brickett of Claremont, N. H., but had no children. She graduated at the Adams Female Academy in Derry. 2. *Isaac William⁷ Smith* b. 18 May, 1825, d. 28 Nov. 1898. He prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., under the tuition of the distinguished Samuel Harvey Taylor, LL.D., entered Dartmouth College in 1842, graduated in 1846, and received the degree of A. M. He was engaged in teaching in his native town during portions of 1846, '47, and in March, 1847, began the study of law in the office of William Smith, Esq., of Lowell, Mass. In April, 1848, he entered the office of Honorable Daniel Clark, in Manchester, N. H., and was admitted to the bar 9 July, 1850. He at once opened an office in Manchester, where he resided for many years. In 1851, '52 he was

in partnership with Honorable Herman Foster of Manchester, and from 1857-62, with Honorable Daniel Clark. For one year he was clerk of the common council, and in 1851, '52 he was a member and president of the same board. He was appointed April, 1854, city solicitor, and reappointed in 1855. In July, 1855, he was appointed justice of the Police Court of Manchester, but resigned in 1857, and in 1859, '60, was representative to the legislature, and in 1862, '63, senator from the Third district. In 1869 he was mayor of Manchester. From February, 1863-70, he was United States assessor for the Second district of N. H. under the Internal Revenue Law. He continued in successful practice until February, 1874, when he was appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of N. H. The Court was reorganized in August of that year, when he was reappointed, and remained upon the bench until August, 1876, when the courts were again reorganized, and he resumed practice in Manchester. He was reappointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court for the third time in July, 1877, and remained upon the bench until retired by the age limitation. In 1885 he was elected a trustee of Dartmouth College, and in 1889 received the degree of LL.D. from that college. At the time of his death Judge Smith was the President of the Southern New Hampshire Bar Association. At the centennial celebration in Hampstead, 4 July, 1849, he delivered an address. The Memorial History of Hampstead contains a portrait of him between pp. 88 and 89, and a sketch pp. 317-20. He m. 16 Aug. 1854, Amanda White, dau. of Hon.

Hiram and Mary (White) Brown of Manchester, and had i. Mary Amanda^s Smith b. 5 June, 1855. ii. William Isaac^s Smith b. 22 Feb. 1857 (Dartmouth College, 1880), resides in Bustleton, Pa. iii. Arthur Whitney^s Smith b. 9 Mar. 1860, d. 5 Mar. 1886. iv. Julia Brown^s Smith b. 17 Jan. 1862, at one time a teacher in Rawlins, Wyo. v. Edward Clark^s Smith b. 24 Oct. 1864. vi. Daniel Clark^s Smith b. 5 Apr. 1866. vii. Jennie Patterson^s Smith b. 29 Sept. 1868. viii. Grace Lee^s Smith b. 10 Sept. 1870. Within the past sixteen years all, or most, of Judge Smith's children have married, and some of them live in remote States. 3. *Nathaniel Clarke^t Smith* b. 4 Dec. 1827. He was town clerk of Hampstead 1849-52, representative to the legislature 1857-59, m. 31 Mar. 1852, Elizabeth Ann d. 11 Apr. 1858, dau. of John and Abigail (Wadleigh) Heath of Hampstead, and had i. Mary Abbie^s Smith b. 3 Apr. 1858, d. 6 Apr. 1858. He m. secondly, 28 Feb. 1861, Annie Gilman, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Wadleigh) Glines of Northfield, N. H., and had i. Lizzie Heath^s Smith b. 27 Jan. 1862. ii. Annie Glines^s Smith b. 9 Oct. 1864. iii. Mary Brickett^s Smith b. 21 May, 1868. Major Smith m. secondly, 23 Oct. 1834, Sarah b. 9 Dec. 1795, d. 2 May, 1866, dau. of Moses and Mary Clement of Salisbury, N. H., and had two sons. He m. thirdly, Abigail Clarke. (See p. 123.) In the Memorial History of Hampstead, 1899, between pp. 80 and 81 is a portrait of Major Smith and a picture of his home, and pp. 320, 321 contain a sketch of him. At the centennial celebration at Hampstead, 4 July, 1849, he was the chairman of the com-

mittee of arrangements. The late Judge Smith was interested in this genealogy, and furnished much material for it. The second edition contains his portrait.

- viii. Lydia Woodman⁶ b. 29 Sept. 1804, d. 7 Jan. 1892, m. 29 Apr. 1828, William Noyes of Atkinson, N. H., b. 12 Apr. 1797, d. 19 Sept. 1889, son of Henry and Tamar (Little) Noyes, and had 1. *William Clarke⁷ Noyes* b. 1 Oct. 1829, d. 27 Jan. 1892, m. 25 Dec. 1856, Mary B. Williams of Haverhill, and had five children. 2. *Isaac Smith⁷ Noyes* b. 25 Mar. 1831, m. 27 Sept. 1855, Caroline A. McCloy of Salem, Mass., and had four children. After her marriage Lydia Woodman⁶ (Clark) Noyes lived on the paternal farm in a house on the opposite side of the road from her father's. (Letter of Miss H. E. Noyes, 4 December, 1900.) Members of this family are buried in the graveyard of the North Parish of Haverhill.
- ix. Elizabeth⁶ b. 6 Nov. 1809, d. before 1846.

4

Moses⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) of Haverhill, Mass., was born there 6 May, 1770, and died there 28 September, 1840. He married November, 1804, Mary, born 16 February, 1779, died 16 August, 1817, daughter of Timothy and Mary (Head) Kimball of Bradford, Mass. Moses married secondly, in Haverhill, 13 December, 1820, Hannah Emerson. He lived on the homestead of his father, and all his children were born in Haverhill.

The fac-simile is from his signature to his bond as administrator of his father's estate.



Moses died intestate, and his son Leonard was appointed administrator 20 October, 1840.

The inventory taken by Ephraim Corliss, Joseph Coffin and Joseph Ayer, 5 November, 1840, included the home farm of forty-seven acres and some salt meadow, valued at \$2500.

The personal property amounted to \$1452.77, and one horse, three cows and one steer were among the items.

His children were

14.
 - i. Nathaniel⁶ b. 25 Nov. 1805, d. 1 Dec. 1874.
 - ii. Mary⁶ b. 24 Jan. 1808, d. 4 July, 1879, m. Sept. 1826, Lemuel Leonard b. 5 Jan. 1789, d. 7 Dec. 1848, and had
 1. *Harriet Clark⁷ Leonard* b. 17 June, 1828, d. 16 Nov. 1874, m. 6 Feb. 1859, Horace Bond and had no children.
 2. *Ellen Harding⁷ Leonard* b. 19 Sept. 1831, m. in Haverhill, 16 Oct. 1865, William Ford of Groveland, Mass., and had no children.
 3. *George Clagute⁷ Leonard* b. 19 Apr. 1836, d. in the District of Columbia 22 Sept. 1864. He served in the 22nd regiment, Mass. Vols., and twice enlisted; the first time he was discharged, as he had lung fever. His death was caused by an internal injury, received in the government service, while lifting bags of grain, and he survived the accident but a few hours. He first enlisted 7 September, 1861.
15.
 - iii. Leonard⁶ b. 6 Feb. 1810, d. 28 Nov., 1889.
 - iv. Mehitable K.⁶ b. 8 Mar. 1812, d. 17 Aug. 1851, in Haverhill.
 - v. Harriet⁶ b. 9 Aug. 1814, m. 7 May, 1832, James Flanders d. 26 Dec. 1855, and had
 1. *Charles Leonard⁷ Flanders* b. 17 Mar. 1833, d. 17 July, 1864. He served in the 1st regiment, Mass.

- Vols. (Heavy Artillery), and was taken prisoner. 2. *Almira Ellen⁷ Flanders* b. 8 Aug. 1834, d. 17 Aug. 1835. 3. *James Henry⁷ Flanders* b. 1 May, 1836, d. 20 Oct. 1837. 4. *Harriet Isabel⁷ Flanders* b. 19 July, 1838, m. 28 Feb. 1856, John S. Foster, and had six children; three are living. 5. *Moses Clark⁷ Flanders* b. 20 Aug. 1840, m. 24 Jan. 1872, Adelaide Ayer Noyes, and lives in Merrimac; no children. Mr. Flanders is a painter of monograms, coats-of-arms, carriage decorations, etc. 6. *Mary Ella⁷ Flanders* b. 28 July, 1845, m. 23 Nov. 1870, True Hoyt and has a daughter. Mrs. Harriet⁶ (Clark) Flanders is living, aged 87. (September, 1901.) Rev. Thomas G. Farnsworth of Haverhill officiated at the marriage of James Flanders and Harriet Clark.
- vi. Sarah⁶ b. 26 Apr. 1817, d. 13 Nov. 1898, m. 15 Oct. 1844, William Emerson b. 1819, d. 12 Sept. 1866, son of Moses Emerson of Haverhill, Mass., and had 1. *Albert Henry⁷ Emerson* b. 23 Nov. 1845, d. 2 June, 1868. 2. *Mary⁷ Emerson* b. 25 Oct. 1847, d. 22 Oct. 1877.

5

Theodore⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) of Pittsfield, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 27 April, 1772, and died in Pittsfield, 7 December, 1829. He bought land in Pittsfield, settled there, and built one of the first mills in the Suncook valley, and was a cloth-dresser and farmer. Whether he held public office in Pittsfield, such as selectman, is unknown to the writer. The house which he built, and which was his home, and where he died, was a two-story house, and the second south of the

town hall, on the same side of the road. In 1870 Capt. Knowlton occupied the house, and in 1901 Dr. F. H. Sargent; but the house has apparently undergone changes, and a picture, from the photograph lately taken, would be of but little interest. Theodore Clark's widow lived in a house which Jeremiah Clough later inhabited for many years.

Theodore was a man of strong principle, integrity and business ability, and owned a large portion of the village, including where the railroad station now is, and valuable timber lands. While working at the mill-dam he cut his knee severely with an axe, and after suffering for eight months, and enduring two amputations, he died, leaving his projects incomplete, and his affairs to be settled by others. With skillful surgery it is thought he might have recovered. He was buried in the old graveyard, on the rising ground back of the town hall in Pittsfield.

There are three head-stones and four foot-stones, which mark his grave and that of his wife and two daughters, both of whom died of consumption. The graves are under two trees not far from the wall, or from the iron fence. The inscriptions read :

(Willow and urn.)

In | memory of | Mr. | THEODORE CLARK, | who died Dec. 7, | 1829, |
aged 57.

(Willow and urn.)

SALLY | *daur. of | Theodore and | Sally Clark* | died Oct. 9, | 1834, |
Æ 21 years.

(Willow and urn.)

JULIA | *daur. of | Theodore and | Sally Clark* | died Oct. 11, | 1834, |
Æ 16 years.

These last two inscriptions are almost illegible.

The fac-simile is from his signature to an ordinary receipt, which may have been carelessly written.



He married 19 May, 1800, Sarah, born 5 September, 1783, died 27 May, 1856, daughter of John and Sarah (French) Eaton* of Pittsfield, N. H. The children, all born in Pittsfield, were

- i. Polly⁶ b. —, d. 29 Oct. 1805, aged 5 years.
16. ii. John⁶ b. 4 Oct. 1802, d. 6 Jan. 1885.
- iii. Nancy⁶ b. 15 Aug. 1805, d. 14 Aug. 1807.
- iv. Nancy⁶ b. 20 Aug. 1807, d. 20 Sept. 1864, m. 29 Mar. 1835, Orren E. Drake b. 24 June, 1806, d. 8 Dec., 1881, son of Eliphalet and Judith (Staniels) Drake of Chichester, N. H., and had
 1. *John Francis⁷ Drake* b. 13 Feb. 1836, d. 24 July, 1854.
 2. *Sarah E.⁷ Drake* b. 11 July, 1843, m. 12 Mar. 1864, William Bennett.
 3. *George W.⁷ Drake* d. 28 June, 1851.
17. v. Greenleaf⁶ b. 14 Oct. 1809, d. 10 Aug. 1875.
- vi. Mary⁶ b. 23 Sept. 1811, d. 29 Sept. 1862, m. 28 Nov. 1837, John Prescott of Pittsfield, b. 29 Feb. 1796, d. 4 Jan. 1862, son of Samuel and Molly (Drake) Prescott, and had
 1. *Julia Clarke⁷ Prescott* b. 20 Sept. 1838, d. 9 Mar. 1897, m. 28 Dec. 1861, David T. Brown of Chichester, N. H., who d. 15 Feb. 1892.
 2. *John Henry⁷ Prescott* b. in Pittsfield, N. H., 14 Oct. 1840; enlisted 18 August, 1862, in company F, 12th

* John Eaton was son of Elisha and Elizabeth (Blake) Eaton, and fifth in descent from John Eaton of Salisbury and Haverhill, Mass. This family of Eatons lived for several generations in Salisbury, Mass., and Mrs. Clark's father was born there. He was descended from the Blakes, Worthens and Rowlandsons of Hampton, N. H., and vicinity.

regiment, N. H. Vols., and acted as commissary sergeant of the regiment until he received his first commission in December, 1863; was aide-de-camp on the staffs of Generals Wistar, Stedman, Smith, Weitzel, Potter and Donahoe, and was in many of the great battles. He was brigade officer of the day when Richmond was evacuated, and probably the first Union soldier who voluntarily entered within the walls of Libby Prison; and brought away a large key as a relic. On 2 September, 1864, he was made a captain, and discharged 21 June, 1865. Soon after he went to Kansas, completed his legal studies, settled in Salina in 1866, and was county solicitor 1867, '68, and for the four years following was a member of the State Senate. At the organization of the 14th judicial district he was appointed by Governor Harvey judge thereof, which office he held from 1872-85 by repeated elections. His death, 4 July, 1891, was a great loss to Salina, as he was a prominent and valued citizen. He m. 6 Jan. 1869, Mary Emily Lee of Manhattan, Kas., and had six children, all b. in Salina, viz.: i. Henry Lee^s Prescott b. 13 Apr. 1870, graduated at Harvard University in 1894. ii. Frederick Clarke^s Prescott b. 29 Sept. 1871, graduated at Harvard University in 1894, and in 1899 was instructor in English at Cornell University. iii. Carl Frank^s Prescott b. 30 Jan. 1874, graduated at Harvard University in 1897, and is (1899) in the employ of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad Company at St. Louis. iv. Maude^s Prescott b. 14 Nov. 1876. v. Edward Scott^s Prescott b. 17 Jan. 1879, d. 12 July, 1879. vi. Margaret^s Prescott b. 3 Feb. 1888. Sev-

eral of the Salina newspapers contained notices of Judge Prescott, and there were sketches of him in at least two different issues of *The Analecta*, published in Pittsfield, N. H. 3. *George Clinton⁷ Prescott* b. 25 Apr. 1844. He moved to Kansas in February, 1866, and settled in Gypsum City. About 1874 he sold his farm and returned to Pittsfield, and later located in Ayer, Mass., but now (1901) lives in Roslindale (Boston). He m. in Pittsfield, N. H., 8 July, 1871, Laura Cordelia Drake, and went immediately to Kansas. She d. in Ayer, Mass., 8 Mar. 1891. They had three children, viz.: i. Edwin Clinton⁸ Prescott b. in Gypsum City, Kas., 23 Aug., 1872. ii. Lizzie⁸ Prescott b. in Gypsum City, 18 Sept. 1873, d. soon. iii. Ward Drake⁸ Prescott b. in Pittsfield, N. H., 27 July, 1876. 4. *Greenleaf Clarke⁷ Prescott* b. 8 Jan. 1849, d. in Council Bluffs, Io., 17 July, 1888. He went to Salina, Kas., in March, 1869. In 1881 he removed to Council Bluffs, and was general agent, for Kansas and Nebraska, of the Plano Harvester Works, of Plano, Ill., until his death. He m. Mar. 1874, Mrs. Fannie Cholor and had four children, of whom two, Marie Genevieve⁸ Prescott and Herbert Clarke⁸ Prescott, are living and reside with their mother in Council Bluffs. 5. *Mary Lyon⁷ Prescott* b. 6 Nov. 1853. Mrs. Mary⁶ (Clark) Prescott was a successful teacher prior to her marriage. On the top of the hill, back of the town hall, in the old graveyard in Pittsfield, is a stone inscribed

JOHN PRESCOTT, | born | Feb. 29, 1796, | died | Jan. 4,
1862. | MARY C. | his wife | born Sept. 23, 1811, | died
Sept. 29, 1862.



GREENLEAF CLARKE PLACE, ATKINSON, N. H.

- vii. Sally⁶ b. 13 Apr. 1813, d. 9 Oct. 1834.
viii. Julia⁶ b. 1 Nov. 1818, d. 11 Oct. 1834.
18. ix. Nathaniel⁶ b. 7 June, 1823, d. 26 Nov. 1851.

6

Greenleaf⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 5 May, 1779, and died in Atkinson, 12 January, 1821. He was a master mason and farmer, held the office of selectman, and was a justice of the peace. On 6 September, 1809, Samuel Eaton of Haverhill, yeoman, sold to Greenleaf Clark of Haverhill, bricklayer, twenty-one acres and forty rods of land in Haverhill, joining land of said Clark. William Cogswell was a witness.

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 42.)

Greenleaf Clarke had a large and fertile farm, with a substantial wooden house, of which there is a picture on the opposite page, and here his son, the Honorable Greenleaf Clarke, passed his life. The farm is a short distance north-west of Atkinson depot, and next to the David Clark place, which is also a fine farm, with a large brick house. The latter farm is nearer the railroad, and is opposite the "Noyes place," with its brick house, which is the home of the widow of William⁷ Clarke Noyes, a nephew of David Clark. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke was born on the Cogswell farm, which is on the same road as the Clarke farms, and north-west of them.

On 15 February, 1821, Julia, widow of Greenleaf, was appointed administratrix of his estate, and on 10 August, 1831, William Cogswell was made guardian of all of the children, naming them, of Greenleaf Clarke, late of Atkinson.

Greenleaf married 1 March, 1810, Julia, born 20 February, 1789, died 9 January, 1860, daughter of Dr. William and Judith (Badger) Cogswell of Atkinson. "Doctor William Cogswell of Atkinson and Judith Badger of Gilmantown were married July 22^d: 1786." (Gilmanton Ch. Rec.)

Mrs. Clarke was an intellectual woman, and before her marriage had been preceptress of Atkinson Academy. She married secondly, 12 December, 1822, Amasa Coburn and had four children, all of whom died young except Mary, who married Reuben D. Mooers of Manchester, N. H., and had one son, who died young.

The Cogswells, with whom this branch of Clarkes are connected by more than one marriage, are descended from John Cogswell, who was in Ipswich, Mass., in 1635, and whose English home is known. For an extended account of this family in England and America see the elaborate Cogswell Genealogy, by Rev. Ephraim Orcutt Jameson, A. B. John Cogswell was the ancestor of a distinguished race. Mrs. Greenleaf Clarke's father, Dr. William Cogswell, was a surgeon in the Revolution, chief medical officer of the United States Army, 20 June, 1784-12 August 1785, founder of Atkinson Academy, and for a long time president of its trustees. Her brothers were Rev. William Cogswell (Dartmouth 1811), who received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater, from Harvard and Brown 1816, and that of D. D. from Williams in 1833; he was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and a professor at Dartmouth; Joseph Badger Cogswell, trustee of Atkinson Academy, etc.; Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell, A. M. (Dartmouth 1819),

overseer of Harvard College five years; Thomas Cogswell, judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1841-55, and holder of many important official positions; Francis Cogswell, A. M. (Dartmouth 1822), overseer of Harvard College, and president of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company, etc.; George Cogswell, A. M., M. D. (Dartmouth), presidential elector for Massachusetts, 1852 and 1868, member of Governor Banks's Council in 1858, '59.

Mrs. Clarke's sister, Hannah Pearson Cogswell, married William Badger, who was Governor of New Hampshire 1834, '35, presidential elector in 1824, '36 and '44, and filled other important offices. He was a first cousin of Mrs. Clarke, and son of Honorable Joseph Badger, a soldier of the Revolution, and later brigadier general of militia, and grandson of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger of Gilmanton, N. H., member of the Provincial Congress, colonel of the 10th regiment, member of the convention which adopted the Constitution, brigadier general 1780, judge of probate 1784-97, member of the Governor's Council 1784, '90, '91.

The wife of Dr. William Cogswell was Judith, daughter of Brig.-Gen. Joseph and Hannah (Pearson) Badger, and his (Dr. William Cogswell's) mother was Judith, sister of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger, and daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger. The latter was daughter of Col. Nathaniel Peaslee. Dr. William Cogswell was the son of Nathaniel Cogswell of Haverhill, Mass., and Atkinson, N. H., who married 31 January, 1739/40, Judith, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger, just mentioned.

Giles and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Badger of Newbury, 1643, were the ancestors of these Badgers, and

consequently of the Clarkes, who are so closely connected by marriage with their descendants. This branch of the Clarkes have even more Greenleaf blood than others of the race, who can trace to Capt. Edmund Greenleaf through two or three lines.

The children of Greenleaf,⁵ born in Atkinson, were

19. i. William Cogswell⁶ b. 10 Dec. 1810, d. 25 Apr. 1872.
- ii. Sarah⁶ b. 4 May, 1812, d. 5 Mar. 1893, in Methuen, m. 29 Sept. 1835, Col. Samuel Carleton of Haverhill, Mass., b. there 24 Apr. 1803, d. 16 Mar. 1881, and had
 1. *William Badger⁷ Carleton* b. 20 Apr. 1837, m. in Haverhill 3 Feb. 1870, Sarah Elizabeth Bryant and had
 - i. Fannie Cogswell⁸ Carleton b. 11 June, 1871.
 - ii. Julia Clarke⁸ Carleton b. 5 Nov. 1874.
 - iii. William Bryant⁸ Carleton b. 3 Nov. 1876.
 - iv. Annie Wainwright⁸ Carleton b. 18 Dec. 1878. They live in Danvers.
 2. *Julia Merrill⁷ Carleton* b. 7 May, 1841, d. 26 Sept. 1842.
 3. *Charles Greenleaf⁷ Carleton* (M. D. Harvard University 1867), b. 1 Nov. 1843, m. 14 June, 1871, Frances Ellen Putnam. She died —, and he m. secondly, in Hyde Park, Mass., 17 June, 1891, Alice Butler Stevens. Children :
 - i. Ethel Winsor⁸ Carleton b. 9 July, 1876, m. 2 Oct. 1900, John Coldovey Gabel of Germantown, Pa.
 - ii. Philip Greenleaf⁸ Carleton b. 7 Feb. 1878.
 - iii. Mary Tyler⁸ Carleton b. 26 May, 1881.
 - iv. Francis Cogswell⁸ Carleton b. 9 Jan. 1894. Dr. Carleton resides in Lawrence.
 4. *Sarah Clarke⁷ Carleton* b. 21 Mar. 1848, m. 25 Mar. 1885, William Othniel Norris (her third cousin once removed), a builder, and lives in Methuen. Children :
 - i. Carleton⁸ Norris b. 4 Jan. 1886.
 - ii. Ruth⁸ Norris b. 30

Apr. 1887. iii. Rolf Clarke⁸ Norris b. 20 Dec. 1888. 5. *Francis Clarke⁷ Carleton* b. 28 Mar. 1851, d. 8 June, 1852. The Carleton lot is east of the Nathaniel Clark lot in the burying-ground of the North Parish of Haverhill. Here are buried Col. Carleton, his wife, Sarah (Clarke), and his children, Julia Merrill⁷ and Francis⁷. The small stones at the graves of the latter are inscribed :

JULIA MERRILL, | *Only daughter of* | SAMUEL &
SARAH | C. CARLETON, | Died Sep. 26, 1842, |
Æt. 16 months.

FRANCIS CLARKE, | SON OF | Samuel & Sarah C. |
CARLETON, | Died June 9, 1852; | Aged 14 mos.

Col. Samuel Carleton was a prominent citizen and selectman of Haverhill, and a deacon of "The Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill" for nearly fifty years. His parents were Aaron and Sarah (Merrill) Carleton; the former d. 3 Feb. 1842, aged 72, and the latter 7 Sept. 1842, aged 69 (grave-stones).

- 20. iii. Francis⁶ b. 28 Mar. 1814, d. 10 July, 1852.
- 21. iv. Greenleaf⁶ b. 7 May, 1816, d. 18 Aug. 1888.
- 22. v. Moses⁶ b. 18 Jan. 1818, d. 27 Mar. 1864.
- 23. vi. John Badger⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1820, d. 29 Oct. 1891.

In the northwesterly portion of the Atkinson graveyard, not far from the farms previously mentioned, are two large marble stones bearing the following inscriptions :

GREENLEAF CLARKE Esq. | *Born* | HAVERHILL Ms. | *May 24,**
1779, | *Died* | Jan. 12, 1821.

* The date of the birth of Greenleaf Clarke was given as 5 May, 1779, by his son, Col. Greenleaf Clarke, and has so appeared, unchallenged, in two editions of this genealogy.

JULIA COGSWELL | Born February 20, 1789. | Married to | GREEN-
LEAF CLARKE, ESQ. | March 1, 1810. | Married to | MR.
AMASA COBURN, December 12, 1822. | Died
January 9, 1860.

Next to Mrs. Clarke-Coburn's gravestone are three small slate stones marking the graves of three of her children by her second husband, viz.: Julia Clark Coburn, who died 14 June, 1831, aged 7 years, 6 months and 10 days; Amasa Coburn, who died 2 April, 1832, aged 15 months and 6 days; Hannah Badger Coburn, who died 12 September, 1832, aged 6 years and 9 months.

Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke-Coburn's name is also on a Cogswell monument near by.

In a new lot, north from his father's, is a handsome granite monument inscribed with the names and years of birth and death of Greenleaf⁶ Clarke and his wife, Sarah Jane Noyes.

SIXTH GENERATION.

7

John⁶ (*David*⁵) of Chester, N. H., was born in Salem, N. H., 25 (24 Town record) May, 1784, died 15 May, 1863. He was a dealer in lumber; came to Chester in 1806, and bought the Deacon Adam Wilson place, and later other large tracts of land. He owned a saw and grist mill, and in 1833 started the first clapboard and shingle mill in town, and did a large business as a farmer and lumber merchant. At his decease he had twelve hundred acres of land, several mills, dwelling houses and a store. He was a representative to the Legislature in 1859. When he was the Republican candidate for the Legislature, his

son, George Pickering,⁷ was on the Democratic ticket for the same place. The first balloting resulted in a tie, but John won on the second ballot, by the vote of his son, it is said.

Mr. Clark was a cornet in a troop of cavalry, and his holsters and flint-lock pistols are preserved.* Formerly a troop of horse and a company of artillery were attached to each militia regiment in New Hampshire; Chester's militia was included in the 17th regiment; the office of cornet corresponded to that of ensign in the infantry. Mr. Clark kept a tavern. He and his wife are buried in Auburn. For portraits of John⁶ Clark† and of his wife see the History of Chester, N. H., by Chase.

John married in Chester, 12 November, 1812, Elizabeth, born 5 July, 1787, died 14 March, 1868, daughter of Deacon David and Mary (Dinsmore) Currier. David Currier was born in Leslie, Scotland, in 1756, came to America in 1774, and was a soldier in the Revolution, and was in the battles of Bunker Hill and Bennington.

Rev. Nathan Bradstreet, A. M., officiated at the marriage of John Clark and Elizabeth Currier.

Their children, born in Chester, were

24. i. George Pickering⁷ b. 25 Aug. 1813, d. 1 May, 1890.
- ii. John Currier⁷ b. 10 July, 1815, d. 28 Apr. 1816.

* James Francis⁸ Savage has the holsters and one pistol, and he also has a horse-pistol that belonged to Nathaniel.⁶ Mr. Savage has quite a collection of such articles.

† Although his descendants spell their surname Clarke, and write the name that way when referring to earlier generations, it appears that Clark was the form used in the Chester records, and in the family Bible.

- iii. Mary Anne⁷ b. 12 Mar. 1817, d. 12 Jan. 1892, in Lowell, Mass., m. 14 Dec. 1843, Isaac Aylsworth Savage b. in Edinburgh, Saratoga co., N. Y., 28 Dec. 1814, son of Hiel and Hannah (Corey) Savage, (the latter "b. in North Kingstown," R. I.), and grandson of Hiel Savage, a Mass. Revolutionary soldier. Isaac A. Savage graduated from Wesleyan University in 1841; the same year he joined the New England Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church; in 1841, '42 he was stationed in South Boston, 1843, '44 at Harvard Street, Cambridgeport, 1845, '46 in Saugus, 1847, '48 at Worthen Street, Lowell, in 1849, '50 at Pyncheon Street, Springfield, 1851 at Bromfield Street, Boston, 1852 in Holliston, where he d. 16 Feb. 1854. His ministry was brief, but characterized by a warm devotion to his work. A scholarly preacher, he was likewise a successful pastor. He was a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. Mrs. Savage was "a woman of extraordinary good sense, discernment of character, practical judgment, business capacity and unflagging energy and fortitude under trials." "Her life was indeed devoted to her children." "A Christian, gentle and womanly, of rich graces of character." She was left a widow when her children were very young, and brought them up faithfully and well. The children of Isaac A. and Mary Anne⁷ (Clarke) Savage were 1. *Edward Aylsworth⁸ Savage* b. in Saugus, Mass., 16 May, 1846, d. in Derry, N. H., 26 Nov. 1872. Although young, he had won a high reputation as a teacher of music, and was instructor at the Pinkerton Academy and Adams Female Academy, and organist at the First Presbyterian Church in Derry. 2.

James Francis⁸ Savage b. in Lowell, Mass., 24 Feb. 1849; graduated at Dartmouth College 1872, and was afterward principal of the high school in Zumbrota, Minn. He later came East, and was for a time connected with the Boston *Daily News*. In 1876, after studying in the School of Law of Boston University, he was admitted to the Suffolk bar and was associated with his brother, a short period in Detroit, Mich., and from May, 1878–1890, in Lowell, Mass., under the firm name of J. F. & C. W. Savage, with the exception of a period from October, 1883, when he practiced in Ware, Mass. He is a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. Mr. Savage is much interested in historical and genealogical researches, and has published some of the results of his investigations. He has been clerk of the Police Court in Lowell since 4 March, 1885. He m. 13 July, 1887, Mary Caroline Smith of Lowell, and has Miriam⁹ Savage b. 10 Apr. 1888. 3. *Charles Wesley⁸ Savage* b. in Holliston, Mass., 14 June, 1852; attended the high school in Cambridge, Mass., and entered Dartmouth College in 1870, but in 1871 he became a member of the sophomore class at Harvard University, from which he graduated in 1874. While there he was a member of the Everett Athenæum. In the fall of that year he became professor of Latin and mathematics in Johnson College, Quincy, Ill. In 1875, '76 he was principal of Frances-town Academy, Francestown, N. H. While in Quincy he began the study of law in the office of Honorable Orville Hickman Browning, and later studied in Detroit, Mich. In June, 1877, he received the degree of LL. B.

from the School of Law of Boston University, and 2 October, was admitted to the Wayne County bar at Detroit, Mich., where he began practice in partnership with his brother. On 1 May, 1878, he removed to Lowell, Mass., and continued there in active practice. He was a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. When the board of registrars of voters was created in Lowell he was appointed a member, and was the chairman for several years. He was a trustee of St. Paul's Church, and clerk of the trustees for a long time. Mr. Savage was fond of genealogical and literary pursuits, and accomplished a great deal in spite of ill health. He died of consumption in Lowell, 28 Feb. 1890, after an illness of nearly sixteen years, and had made a long and brave struggle against disease. The writer met him from time to time, and marvelled at his courage. For portrait and sketch see "Harvard College, Class of 1874," published 1899.

- iv. Catharine Patten⁷ b. 7 Aug. 1819, d. 8 July, 1850, in Northfield, Mass., m. in West Chester, N. H., 29 Dec. 1842, Rev. William Cutter Tenney, who was a pupil at one time in Phillips Exeter Academy, and graduated from Harvard University in 1838. Children: 1. An infant son⁸ *Tenney* b. 24 Dec. 1843, d. same day. 2. *Isabel Caroline*⁸ *Tenney* b. in Cambridge, Mass., 6 Jan. 1845, d. in Kansas, 6 Apr. 1877; a graduate of the State Normal School at Framingham, Mass., instructor in physics and natural science at the Salem Normal School and the Framingham Normal School. 3. *Charles Allen*⁸ *Tenney* b. in Upton, Mass., 27 June, 1848, d. 19 Sept. 1848. 4. *Ellis*⁸ *Tenney* b. in

Northfield, Mass., 7 June, 1850, d. 31 Mar. 1851. Rev. W. C. Tenney is a retired Unitarian clergyman and lives in Kansas City, Mo. (1884).

25. v. John Currier⁷ b. 3 Mar. 1822.
 vi. Elizabeth Augusta⁷ b. 11 Dec. 1824, d. 8 Nov. 1825.
 vii. James Wason⁷ b. 6 Mar. 1828, d. 27 Aug. 1833.
 viii. Edward Ray⁷ b. 12 May, 1830, d. 28 Feb. 1833.

8

Nathaniel⁶ (*David*⁵) of Sandown, N. H., was born in Salem, N. H., 4 August, 1786, and died in Sandown, 13 May, 1874. He owned the home farm, and built a large saw mill and grist mill. He was a cavalry man in the militia, and his son has his cap, sword and horse-pistol. With the exception of David⁵ Clark and his wife, and Mary, first wife of Nathaniel,⁶ who are buried in the old graveyard, all of this family, so far as indicated by gravestones, are buried in the new cemetery in Sandown. He married 20* January, 1813, Mary, born 22 January, 1785, died 27 September, 1818, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Batchelder) French of Danville, N. H. He married secondly, 3 April, 1822, Mrs. Anna (Allen) Wheeler, born 12 August, 1799, died 22 October, 1868, daughter of David and Jemima (Kimball) Allen, and widow of Amos Wheeler. Mrs. Anna Wheeler-Clark had a daughter, Elizabeth Ann Wheeler, born 28 February, 1819, died 17 December, 1898, who married Benjamin Foster and had Hattie A., born 18 February, 1853.

* In the second edition the date of this marriage appears as 1 January, 1813, on the authority of Amos Sabin Clark, but James Francis Savage thinks that 20 January, 1813, is correct, as the latter date is from the family Bible. The town and family records frequently do not agree.

The children of Nathaniel,⁶ all born in Sandown, were

26. i. Abner⁷ b. 2 Jan. 1814, d. 29 May, 1890.
 ii. Charles Woodman⁷ b. 10 May, 1823, d. 29 Sept. 1844.
 iii. Henrietta Augusta⁷ b. 3 Oct. 1825, d. 30 June, 1861, m. —, Major George Marston b. in Sandown, 7 Jan. 1825, son of Amos and Susannah (Flanders) Marston, and had 1. *Henricetta Elizabeth⁸ Marston* b. in Sandown, 12 June, 1847, unmarried. 2. *Andrew Jackson⁸ Marston* b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 1 Oct. 1850, d. in San Francisco, Cal., 12 Nov. 1894, and was buried in Hampstead, N. H. He m. about 1890, Marianne Ballagh of Ontario, Canada, who d. Dec. 1893, and had one child. 3. *Annic Susan⁸ Marston* b. Apr. 1853, d. 13 Nov. 1870. George Marston held important positions under the Federal Government for twenty years, and resided in Washington.
 iv. Mary⁷ b. 20 Dec. 1832, d. 24 Jan. 1833.
 27. v. Amos Sabin⁷ b. 30 Oct. 1837.

Mrs. Clark's gravestone, in Sandown, is inscribed as follows, according to a copy of the epitaph furnished by James Francis Savage, Esq., April 29, 1899:

IN | memory of | MRS. MARY CLARK | wife of | Mr. Nathaniel Clark | who
 died Sept. 27. 1818 | Æt. 34.

*Religion was her hope and aim,
 Its excellence her life displayed;
 And when the King of terrors came,
 Her mind on Christ was sweetly stayed.*

9

Daniel⁶ (*David⁵*) was born in Sandown, N. H., 7 December, 1791, died 22 April, 1822, married 7 Octo-

ber (? November),* 1816, Anna, born 5 June, 1793, died 3 May, 1869, daughter of Col. John and Joanna (French) Eastman of Kingston, N. H. The Eastman Genealogy gives the date of Anna's birth as 21 July, 1793. The children of Daniel⁶ were

- i. John Eastman⁷ b. 14 Oct. 1817, d. 27 Oct. 1820.
28. ii. Daniel⁷ b. 29 Sept. 1819, d. 5 June, 1900.
- iii. Mary Ann⁷ b. 22 Dec. 1821, d. 11 Aug. 1823.

10

David⁶ (*David*⁵) of Lowell, Mass., was born in Sandown, N. H., 4 February, 1794, died 24 November, 1834. He married 19 October, 1817, Abigail Clarke, born 5 April, 1795, died 27 August, 1879; she was his double cousin. She married secondly, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead. (See p. 123.) David's children were

- i. Elizabeth Abby⁷ b. 14 May, 1819, in Pembroke, N. H., m. 12 Mar. 1837, George W. Worthen of Lowell, Mass., b. in Bradford, Vt., 9 Oct. 1815, d. in Lowell, 1 Dec. 1892, son of Thomas and Susanna (Adams) Worthen. Mr. Worthen had lived in Lowell since 1835, and from 1846-1880 was superintendent of the engineering department of the Lowell Manufacturing Company. He was a member of the city council in 1860. The children were 1. *Frances Abby*⁸ *Worthen* b. 6 May, 1838, m. 12 Dec. 1861, Charles Henry Burbank and has Samuel⁹ Burbank b. 6 Sept. 1866, who is a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution in right of five

* Daniel⁷ Clark wrote that his parents were married 7 November, 1816. James Francis Savage states that the date is 1 October in the family Bible at Sandown, and Amos Sabin Clark gave it as 7 October.

- ancestors, including Nathaniel⁴ Clark, David⁵ Clark and Nathaniel⁵ Clark. 2. *Susan Adams⁸ Worthen* b. 24 May, 1841, d. 28 May, 1841. 3. *Elizabeth Clarke⁸ Worthen* b. 15 Aug. 1843, d. 16 Aug. 1843. 4. *Janet Wright⁸ Worthen* b. 12 Oct. 1849, m. 13 Jan. 1886, Joseph Smith.
- ii. John⁷ b. 4 Apr. 1822, d. 4 Apr. 1822.
 - iii. Nathaniel⁷ b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.
 - iv. David⁷ b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.
 - v. Susan Moody⁷ b. 20 June, 1824, d. 7 Sept. 1824.
 - vi. David⁷ b. 29 Feb. 1828, d. 2 May, 1859, unmarried. He was educated in the public schools of Lowell and of Nashua, N. H.; learned the printer's trade of Honorable Albin Beard, editor of the Nashua *Telegraph*, and later he studied the management of steam machinery, and took charge of a large sugar plantation in Cuba for several years, where he contracted consumption. In the spring of 1859 he returned to Lowell and died. Judge Isaac William Smith wrote of him: "a young man of much promise and many noble qualities."

11

Nathaniel⁶ (*Nathaniel⁵*) of Plaistow, N. H., was born there 19 April, 1789, and died there 18 December, 1869. He was selectman, representative to the Legislature in 1835 and 1836, and colonel of the 7th regiment, N. H. militia; a man of integrity, independence of thought, and much esteemed. One record gives Salem, N. H., as his birthplace. He or his father was a trustee of Atkinson Academy, 1821-36.

On 17 September, 1878, his wife wrote "My husband bore the name Nathaniel, a name carried down through many generations. I have lived to see four."

He married in Haverhill, 23 November, 1820, Betsey, born 23 September, 1798, died in Plaistow, 2 February, 1892, daughter of John and Abigail (Hazelton) Brickett.

The children of Nathaniel⁶ were

29. i. Nathaniel Haven⁷ b. 26 Feb. 1826, d. 27 Apr. 1899.

ii. Abigail⁷ b. 19 Jan. 1832, d. 29 June, 1898, m. 9 Sept. 1851, Phineas Berkeley How of Haverhill, Mass., leather dealer, b. 28 July, 1820, d. 30 Jan. 1887, and had 1. *Berkeley⁸ How* b. 10 July, 1852; he is a ranchman in Amarillo, Texas. 2. *Nathaniel Clark⁸ How* b. 26 Nov. 1853, resides in Haverhill, and is a conductor on the Boston and Maine Railroad; m. 16 July, 1881, Emma Frances Wiggin. 3. *Helen Wheeler⁸ How* b. in Haverhill, 16 Nov. 1855, m. 29 Jan. 1880, William J. Edwards and has three children. They live in Haverhill. 4. *Jared⁸ How* (name changed from Jared S.) b. in Haverhill, 9 Dec. 1857; lawyer in St. Paul, Minn. 5. *Mary Clark⁸ How* b. 17 Oct. 1860, m. 4 June, 1890, Walter Hunt Hersey, and lives in Providence, R. I. 6. *Harriet Frances⁸ How* b. 4 June, 1863, d. 29 Mar. 1864. 7. *Margaret Jackson⁸ How* b. 14 May, 1867, d. 20 Dec. 1867.

iii. Mary Smith⁷ b. 29 Aug. 1833, d. 28 June, 1878, m. 31 Jan. 1866, Luther Dana Peaslee of Kingston, N. H., b. 12 Aug. 1810, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Secomb) Peaslee. Luther D. Peaslee was educated at Atkinson and Haverhill academies; was a successful merchant, and dealt largely in lumber and real estate in Iowa, Wisconsin and New Hampshire. He was post-master twenty years and representative to the Legislature in 1881 and 1882. Children: 1.

*Grace Brickett*⁸ *Peaslee* b. 19 Nov. 1866, m. 1 June, 1893, William Henry Johnson and has Katharine⁹ b. in Augusta, Me., 24 Feb. 1895. They live in Haverhill, Mass. 2. *Charlotte Frances*⁸ *Peaslee* b. 18 Apr. 1868. 3. *Caroline Elizabeth*⁸ *Peaslee* b. 5 Nov. 1869, m. 11 June, 1895, Frederic Edward Wood, and lives in Somerville, Mass. 4. *Mary Clark*⁸ *Peaslee* b. 28 June, 1872, d. 11 June, 1878. Mr. L. D. Peaslee retired from business some years since, "but is still active and well and looks after his affairs." His daughters were married in Kingston.

30. iv. Greenleaf⁷ b. 23 Aug. 1835.
v. Ellen Elizabeth⁷ b. 6 Aug. 1837.

12

David⁶ (*Nathaniel*⁵) of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Plaistow, N. H., 4 June, 1793, died 4 February, 1873. He was a selectman in 1859. He married 27 April, 1830, Eliza, born 2 November, 1804, died 8 December, 1859, daughter of Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard of Plaistow. David⁶ married secondly, in Andover, Mass., 21 April, 1861, Sarah A., born in Strafford, N. H., 12 October, 1814, widow of Jonathan C. Clough, and daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Caverno) Hanson. David's children were

- i. Aaron Woodman⁷ b. 27 Feb. 1831.
31. ii. Jerome⁷ b. 17 Jan. 1833.
iii. Nathaniel⁷ b. 16 Feb. 1835.
iv. Eliza Pollard⁷ b. 26 June, 1838, m. 25 Nov. 1857, Samuel Pettingill Foote of Haverhill, Mass., b. in Haverhill, 31 Jan. 1834, d. in Atkinson, 21 Mar. 1897, son of Nathaniel and Mehitabel (Martin) Foote, both b. in Haverhill. Child: *David Clarke*⁸ *Foote* b. 24 Nov. 1859. Samuel

P. Foote lived in Atkinson. In 1901 Mrs. Foote was living on the David⁶ Clark homestead, near Atkinson depot, with her only child, David Clarke⁸ Foote.

- v. David Oliphant⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1841, d. 11 June, 1894, was educated at the Atkinson and Pembroke academies; entered the service of the Boston and Providence Railroad Company, 10 August, 1863, and was a conductor fifteen years. About 1878 he engaged in the tack and nail business in Haverhill, and was of the firm of Clark & Dow, manufacturers of iron, brass, zinc, steel and copper shoe-nails and tacks, at the time of his decease. He was a sergeant in company K, 5th regiment, N. H. Vols., and was wounded at the battle of Antietam by a shell, and discharged from the service in March, 1863, because of his wounds. He enlisted August, 1861, and was made a sergeant in October. The regiment was part of the First Corps of the Army of the Potomac, and Mr. Clark was at the siege of Yorktown, and in the battles of Fair Oaks, Savage's Station, White Oak Swamp, Charles City Cross-roads and Malvern Hill. He was also in the battles of Second Bull Run, South Mountain and Antietam. In 1868 he became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. "Haverhill, June 11, 1894, David O. Clark, one of Haverhill's most prominent and prosperous business men, dropped dead in front of his nail manufactory on River Street about 6 o'clock this afternoon. Deceased was a past eminent commander of Haverhill commandery K. T., and was the commandery's captain general." (Boston *Herald*, 12 June, 1894.) He was buried with Masonic

honors. Mr. Clark was born in Atkinson, and resided there (1882) while doing business in Haverhill. He married 29 Oct., 1874, Sarah M., b. in Andover, Mass., 1846, dau. of Eben and Mary Tyler, but had no children.

The David Clark farm, to which allusion was made on p. 133, consists of sixty acres, all in one field, said to be the largest field in the county, and the house was built about 1816.

13

John Woodman⁶ (*Nathaniel*⁵) of Boston, was born in Plaistow, N. H., 30 January, 1797, died 19 December, 1849. He was a West India trader. He married (intention 7 January, 1819), Sarah, born 16 December, 1787, died 18 December, 1846, daughter of John and Patience (Rogers) Mann of Scituate, Mass., and had

- i. Elizabeth⁷ b. —, d. —, m. William Buswell of Haverhill, Mass., and had 1. *William*⁸ *Buswell*. 2. *Nathaniel*⁸ *Buswell*. 3. *Julia*⁸ *Buswell*. 4. *Charlotte*⁸ *Buswell*, but none of them were living in 1882.
- ii. John Woodman⁷ b. 1821, d. —, of Boston, Mass., mason, m. in Haverhill, 9 June, 1844, Sarah M., b. 1824, dau. of Elisha and Harriet Hutchinson of Haverhill, Mass., and was killed in the Civil war, leaving no children. William "Buzzell" was appointed administrator of the estate of John Woodman⁷ Clark 15 September, 1863.
- iii. Sarah Ann⁷ b. —, m. William Buswell of Haverhill, but had no children.
- iv. Abigail Woodman⁷ b. in Danvers —, m. in Haverhill, 29 Nov. 1843, James C. Stuart of

Haverhill, Mass., b. in Salem, N. H., who served in the Civil war, and d. prior to 1862. Children: 1. *George^s Stuart*. 2. *Charles^s Stuart*. 3. *John^s Stuart*. 4. *James^s Stuart*. 5. *Frank H.^s Stuart*, b. 11 Nov. 1856, d. in Haverhill, 6 Jan. 1870. 6. *Richard A.^s Stuart*, b. in Haverhill, 12 Feb. 1859. 7. *Emma^s Stuart*.

Mrs. Buswell and Mrs. Stuart were both living in Haverhill in 1883. William Buswell married his deceased wife's sister.

14

Nathaniel⁶ (*Moses^s*) of Union, Me., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 25 November, 1805, and died in Union, 1 December, 1874. He married 16 May, 1832, Betsey Ann, born 25 June, 1808, died 8 August, 1870, daughter of Jacob and Abigail Sibley of Union. Nathaniel⁶ married secondly, January, 1871, Louisa, daughter of Jonathan Eastman. The children, born in Union, were

- i. Harriet Ann⁷ b. 11 Mar. 1833, m. in Boston, 8 Jan. 1856, Oliver Austin Peck b. 3 Sept. 1830, son of Oliver and Lucy (Austin) Peck of Weston, Vt. Oliver A. Peck resides in Topeka, Kan. Children: 1. *Harriet Ada^s Peck* b. 20 Nov. 1857. 2. *Elmer Austin^s Peck* b. 19 July, 1861, m. 30 Sept. 1888, Addie Belle b. in Des Moines, Io., 27 Mar. 1871, dau. of Joseph and Ada M. (Chapin) Hunter, the former b. in Toledo, O., and the latter in Saratoga, N. Y. Children: i. Archie Austin⁹ Peck b. in Topeka, Kan., 10 July, 1889. ii. Edith Anabel⁹ Peck b. in Topeka, 30 Sept. 1890.
- { ii. Mary Electa⁷ b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 6 Oct. 1834.
- { iii. Sarah Persis⁷ b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 8 Mar. 1894, m. 5 Dec. 1860, Henry Persis McCrillis b. in

Skowhegan, Me., d. 1 Apr. 1868, son of John and Sophia McCrillis. Child: *Flora May^s McCrillis* b. 10 May, 1862, m. 4 Jan. 1887, Charles Prescott Pond of Norwood, Mass., b. 8 Nov. 1858, son of Charles Prescott and Julia Pond, and had Harold⁹ Prescott b. 19 Feb. 1889. Mrs. McCrillis m. secondly, 5 Apr. 1869, Miles Fowler Hartford d. 18 Nov. 1873. Child: *Benjamin Franklin^s Hartford* b. 25 Jan. 1873, and lives (1901) in Auburn, Me., unmarried.

iv. Martha Ellen⁷ b. 24 June, 1836, d. 12 Oct. 1858.

v. Octavius Leonard⁷ b. 18 Jan. 1840, d. 20 June, 1876, unmarried.

vi. Julia Frances⁷ b. 9 Mar. 1842, d. 16 Oct. 1900, m. 10 Feb. 1870, John Rogers Colby of Melrose, Mass., b. in Dover, N. H., d. (? in Melrose,) 30 Sept. 1896, son of Rev. John Taylor Gilman and Camela Colby. Mr. Colby was a pharmacist. Child: *Homer Wayland^s Colby* b. 30 Apr. 1874, m. 13 May, 1897, Edith Louisa b. in Chelsea, Mass., 25 Oct. 1876, dau. of Isaac Granville and Arianna (Hamlin) Tufts, and had Kenneth Tufts⁹ Colby b. in West Medford.

32. vii. Nathaniel Sibley⁷ b. 16 Sept. 1847.

33. viii. Frank Algeroy⁷ b. 31 Dec. 1855.

15

Leonard⁶ (*Moses^s*) of Derry, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 6 February, 1810, and died of a cancer in Rockport, Mass., 28 November, 1889, where he had resided for some years with his step-daughter, Mary Colby, who is married. He was a farmer, and lived in Derry on the Chester road, three quarters

of a mile northeast of Beaver Pond. The buildings have been unoccupied for a long time (1896).

He married in 1845, Sophronia, born in Rockport, Mass., 8 April, 1812, died of paralysis in Derry, N. H., 16 March, 1886, widow of — Colby, and daughter of Solomon and Hannah (Jordan) Pool, both of whom were born in Rockport.

The children of Leonard⁶ were

- i. Sarah Jordan⁷ b. 5 June, 1846, d. 17 Oct. 1861.
- ii. Moses Leonard⁷ b. 26 Mar. 1848 (24 Apr. 1848, Town record), d. 28 Jan. 1862.
- iii. Howard P.⁷ b. 17 Nov. 1850, d. 13 Dec. 1861.
- iv. Hannah⁷ b. 22 Dec. 1852, d. 25 Nov. 1861.
- v. Leverett K.⁷ b. 3 June, 1856, d. 19 Oct. 1861.
- vi. Alfred⁷ b. 22 Sept. 1859, d. 24 Oct. 1861.

The four older children were born in Haverhill, and they all died in Derry, and were buried there. See gravestones in Forest Hill Cemetery in Derry. The great mortality in the family was caused by "malignant fever."

16

John⁶ (*Theodore*⁵) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was born 4 October, 1802, and died 6 January, 1885. Farmer and fuller. He was a captain in the militia of New Hampshire, and was an active Whig until the party ceased to exist. For sixty-one years he never failed to attend town meeting, or to cast his vote at a State election, and for twenty-one years he was parish clerk of the Congregational Church. He was buried on the 9th in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, where rest the remains of his wife, two daughters and a grandchild.

Rev. Mr. Greeley of Gilmanton officiated at the funerals of John⁶ and of his wife.

The remains of the child, Sarah Caroline, who died of scarlet fever in 1836, were removed soon after her mother's death in 1876 from the old graveyard to her father's lot in the new cemetery, and her light-brown hair was found to be well preserved. She was a bright, pretty child, with blue eyes, and the only one of the family that had light hair.

The photograph from which the portrait opposite was made was taken about 1870, and the *fac simile* is of his signature in his eighty-second year.

The following is an extract from a notice of him in the local paper (*The Analecta*, January 10, 1885):

DEATH OF A VALUED CITIZEN.

On Tuesday morning, January 6, at 10.30 o'clock, passed from earthly cares one of the oldest citizens, Mr. John Clarke, aged 82 years, 3 months, 2 days. Death's instrument in his removal was the dread disease, pneumonia. Deceased was the oldest native resident of this town.

Mr. Clarke was a member of the Congregational church, and for many years its efficient clerk. His penmanship at that time is said to be a model of neatness and precision. Possessing a strong constitution, and maintaining careful regimen and good habits, he was able at the last to fight for seven weeks a disease which generally proves fatal in much less time.

A strong characteristic in his actions was his substantially deciding in the right, and holding to a decided opinion. No one thought of questioning his decision. In his dealings he was square and upright, and he won the high respect of all who knew him.

The house in which he lived for sixty years, with the exception of a single year, about 1844, when he rented and occupied a farm in Northwood, N. H., was built by him when he was first married, and was on land that



John Clark

had belonged to his father. Within the past sixteen years (1901) the house has been greatly changed, and the front only presents an appearance similar to what it did in Capt. John's lifetime. The outbuildings are either new or made over, and it seems hardly worth while to have in this book a picture of the house as *it is*. The pond near the house is still (1901) known as Clark's Pond, and is almost the only familiar object to the writer.

He married 2 March, 1825, Asenath, born in Loudon, N. H., 19 February, 1801, died in Pittsfield, 10 May, 1876, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Sanborn) Wells.* Stephen Wells was a soldier in the Revolution, and is said to have been one of Washington's body-guard during the winter at Valley Forge, and had the rank of lieutenant either in the Continental Army or in the militia. He was born 28 January, 1753, and died in Loudon, N. H., 19 November, 1835; his wife was born 23 January, 1763, and died 5 September, 1827.

John⁶ Clark's children, all born in Pittsfield, were

- i. Mary Ann⁷ b. —, 1825, d. 16 Mar. 1895, in Exeter, N. H., m. 8 July, 1840, Samuel E. Brown and had i. *Mary Elliott⁸ Brown* b. 7

* She was daughter of Benjamin⁶ Sanborn of Deerfield, N. H., who was fourth in descent from Lieut. John Sanborn² of Hampton, N. H., who was son of John, who came from Derbyshire, Eng. The mother of Benjamin⁶ Sanborn was Mary⁴ Sanborn, a granddaughter of Lieut. John² Sanborn, and also of Capt. Samuel Sherburne, the Indian fighter, who was killed by the Indians, 4 August, 1691. Mary (Sanborn) Wells's mother was Theodate Batchelder, and her (Mary's) ancestry included the Coffins, Taylors, Beans, Pages, Hutchinses, Dearborns, Wards, Swetts, Weares, Smiths, and other Hampton families. She was also descended from Ambrose Gibbons. Her grandfather, "Squire" Peter Sanborn of Kingston, N. H., who was a member of the Third Provincial Congress in 1775, is said to have walked twenty miles in one day in January, 1810, when nearly ninety-seven years old. The prominence of the Sanborns in New Hampshire is too well known to require any comment.

- Apr. 1850, d. 8 Apr. 1850. 2. *Horace Greeley*^s
Brown b. 16 Jan. 1852, d. 25 Sept. 1852. 3.
Frederic Oberlin^s *Brown* b. 9 Aug. 1854, d. 25
 Aug. 1854. 4. *Frank McDuffee*^s *Brown* b. 22
 Feb. 1856, d. 24 Apr. 1856.
34. ii. Samuel Greeley⁷ b. 17 June, 1827, d. 19 Apr.
 1887.
35. iii. Benjamin Wells⁷ b. 2 Nov. 1828, d. 23 July,
 1897.
- iv. Sarah Caroline⁷ b. 8 Apr. 1830, d. 10 Jan. 1836.
- v. Eliza Jane⁷ b. 15 Nov. 1831, d. Wednesday, 8
 May, 1901, at 10.30 P. M., of pneumonia after
 a brief illness. She m. 22 Dec. 1850, Cyrus
 B. Green of Loudon, N. H., who d. early in
 1897, and was buried in a lot in the new
 cemetery in Pittsfield, and a monument has
 been placed there. Children: 1. *John Fred*^s
Green b. 5 Dec. 1858, m. —, and has i.
 Stephen Wells⁹ Green b. 15 Aug. 1892, and
 three younger children. 2. *Nellie Jane*^s *Green*
 b. 1 Jan. 1866, m. 29 Nov. 1882, Henry Bunker
 of Barnstead, N. H., who d. 1 Aug. 1886, and
 had one child. She m. secondly, 24 Aug. 1890,
 Melvin Garland of Barnstead, N. H., and has
 two children.
36. vi. John Theodore⁷ b. 20 Oct. 1833.
- vii. Sarah Caroline⁷ b. 31 Aug. 1835, d. 30 June,
 1889, in Loudon, N. H., and was buried there
 2 July; the Rev. Mr. Greeley of Gilmanton
 officiated at the funeral. She m. 28 Mar.
 1859, Perley W. Rowell of Loudon, N. H., b.
 22 Dec. 1823, and had 1. *Sarah W.*^s *Rowell*
 b. 22 Nov. 1862. 2. *George W.*^s *Rowell* b. 30
 Dec. 1867. Both Sarah W. and George W.
 Rowell graduated at Pembroke Academy in
 1888. The middle name of one or both of
 them is Worster or Worcester. Mrs. Sarah

Caroline⁷ (Clarke) Rowell was educated at Pittsfield and Berwick academies, and before her marriage taught school very successfully in Loudon and Chichester, N. H., and in Lynnfield, Mass. She also taught, it is said, at the Pittsfield Academy. See "The Analecta" (Pittsfield) July 5, 1889.

37. viii. Stephen Wells⁷ b. 30 June, 1837, d. 24 Apr. 1889.

ix. Anna Greeley⁷ b. 24 Dec. 1838, m. 17 Dec. 1859, Solon Greenleaf Blaisdell b. in Danville, Vt., 11 Feb. 1834, son of Greenleaf C. and Emeline (Babbitt) Blaisdell. In 1849 Solon went to Pittsfield, N. H., and learned the saddler's trade, but attended Phillips Academy in Danville when he had the means. On 11 August, 1856, he left New York for San Francisco, by steamer "George Low," having a rough passage; had considerable success mining, but in July, 1859, he returned to Pittsfield. On 5 September, 1862, he enlisted from Pittsfield as fourth sergeant of company F, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., soon became first sergeant, was slightly wounded 3 June, 1864, and was commissioned second lieutenant 18 May, 1865. He was present at the capture of Richmond, and was honorably discharged; resumed his business at Pittsfield, and was town clerk there for two years. On 3 October, 1870, he went to California, and in May, 1873, removed from San Francisco to San Diego, where he was in the harness business two years. From 1875 to 1886 he had an apiary in Poway, from 1886 to 1896 he was a florist in Coronado, and then went to Denver, Col. for his health, but returned to California, and died at the residence of his son, Dr. Frank Ellsworth⁸ Blais-

dell, at Mokelumne Hill, Calaveras County, 6 April, 1897. The funeral was at the Episcopal Church there, and his remains were interred at Mokelumne Hill. In Poway he had extensive ranches, and in 1882 was elected county supervisor for two years.* The children, all born in Pittsfield, were 1. *Frank Ellsworth⁸ Blaisdell* b. 13 Mar. 1862; widely known as a naturalist. He graduated at the Cooper Medical College in November, 1889, and had a successful practice in Mokelumne. "Frank, when he came from Cape Nome — where he went on a collecting trip — accepted a position in the Cooper Medical College in San Francisco." [Letter of Anna Greeley⁹ (Clarke) Blaisdell, dated San Diego, June 17, 1901.] He had been offered this position previously, which is that of instructor in embryology and comparative anatomy. He m. at Mokelumne Hill, 18 Feb. 1894, Ella Kelley, dau. of Samuel Churter and Emily Caroline Peek, and has Frank Ellsworth⁹ Blaisdell, Jr., b. 31 Mar. 1896. Mr. Peek is a prominent citizen and owns much land at Mokelumne Hill, and his daughter was born there. Some of his land contains veins of gold. 2. *John Clarke⁸ Blaisdell* b. 16 Sept. 1864, d. in San Francisco, 17 June, 1871. 3. *Emeline Greeley⁸ Blaisdell* b. 10 Apr. 1866, d. in Pittsfield, N. H., 16 Aug. 1866. 4. *Elmer Sargent⁸ Blaisdell* b. 30 Sept. 1867, d. in San Francisco, 1 July, 1871. Elmer was named by his uncle John Theodore⁷ Clarke for a friend of his.

* Mr. Blaisdell found the position of supervisor difficult, owing to the fact that the county, San Diego, contained 14,500 square miles, nearly 1,000 square miles more than the combined areas of the States of Vermont, Rhode Island and Delaware.

The inscription on the two stones and small monument in the family lot in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, which cemetery dates from 1864, are as follows :

CAPT. | JOHN CLARK | DIED | Jan. 6, 1885, | Æ 82 ys. 3 ms. 2 ds.

The other gravestone is inscribed :

ASENATH WELLS | Wife of | John Clark, | Died | May 10, 1876. | Æ 75
y's. 2 m's. 21 d's. | | SARAH CAROLINE | Their Dau.

Died | Jan. 10, 1836, | Æ. 5 y's. 9 m's. 2 d's.

[Stone made by Cummings Bros.]

A small white marble monument in the corner of the lot, farthest from the village, marks the grave of

EMMA G. | dau. of | *Solon G. & Anna G.* | Blaisdell, | died | Aug. 16, 1866, |
Æ. 4 ms. 6 ds.

Mrs. Mary Ann (Clarke) Brown is buried next to this child.

17

Greenleaf⁶ (*Theodore*⁵) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was born 14 October, 1809, and died 10 August, 1875. A farmer. When about twenty years of age he was shot in the face and chest by a half-witted boy who had got possession of a gun, and these wounds are said to have affected his health many years later, and that the throat trouble of which he died was caused by them. His niece, Mrs. Mary A. C. Brown, wrote a graphic description of seeing him brought home wounded, and an account of the accident, in a letter dated 13 January, 1883. The monument in his lot is one of the handsomest and most massive in the new cemetery in Pittsfield. The inscription reads



GREENLEAF CLARKE, | DIED | Aug. 10, 1874, | Æ. 64 YS. 10 MS.

MARY A. | HIS WIFE, DIED | MAY 14, 1898. | Æ. 81 YS. 2 MS.

CLARKE

He married 3 February, 1854, Mary Ann, born 14 March, 1817, died 14 May, 1898, daughter of William and Eleanor (Peavey) Nutter of Barnstead, N. H., and had

- i. Sarah Ellen⁷ b. 1 June, 1856, m. in Pittsfield, 13 June, 1900, Rev. Joseph Orrin Tasker b. 10 May, 1826, son of Joseph and Sally (True) Tasker. Rev. Mr. Tasker was a business man and entered the ministry in later life. He now lives in Stoddard, N. H.

18

Nathaniel⁶ (*Theodore*⁵) of Pittsfield, N. H., was born there 7 June, 1823, died 26 November, 1851. He taught school in Exeter, and is said to have been one of the best mathematicians in the State. He was also an excellent pharmacist, and much respected as a citizen. His death was from lung fever after a brief illness. He married 25 October, 1848, Arvilla P., born 30 April, 1824, died May or June, 1901, daughter of Daniel Tilton of Deerfield, N. H., and had

- i. Georgiana⁷ b. 13 Oct. 1849, in Pittsfield, m. 28 Jan. 1875, George Henry Sanborn of Haverhill, Mass., b. in Deerfield, N. H., 14 Nov. 1849, but has no children. Mr. Sanborn is a relative of the late Mrs. Asenath (Wells) Clark, whose mother was a Sanborn.
38. ii. Herbert Nathaniel⁷ b. 21 Sept. 1851.

19

William Cogswell⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Atkinson, 10 December, 1810, and attended the academy there. He graduated with honor at Dartmouth College in 1832, and received the



Wm. C. Clarke.

degree of A. M. ; was principal of Gilmanton Academy one year, at the same time reading law, which he continued at the Law School of Harvard University and with Stephen Carr Lyford, A. M., of Meredith Bridge, N. H. ; admitted to the bar in 1836, and practiced four years in Meredith, when he was made county solicitor on the creation of Belknap County and held that office from 1840-44. In the spring of 1844 he moved to Manchester, and in 1846 was one of the committee of seven chosen by the town to obtain from the Legislature a city charter ; in August, 1846, Mr. Clarke was a candidate for first mayor of the new city, but withdrew his name after the first election, a majority then being necessary to elect, no candidate receiving more than a plurality. From 1846-48 he was chief engineer of the fire department ; in 1854 he was again the Democratic candidate for mayor, and in 1858 a member of the board of aldermen. He was also a member of the State Constitutional Convention of 1850, city solicitor 1849-51, judge of probate for Hillsborough County from 1851 to 1856, when the political changes caused his removal ; was offered a seat on the supreme bench in 1855, which he declined ; first treasurer of the Manchester and Lawrence Railroad Company, 31 July, 1847—8 February, 1849, when he resigned, its attorney at different periods, and clerk of the company from 28 February, 1854, until his decease ; an original director of the Manchester and City banks, serving for the former from 1845 to 1849, and for the latter from 1853 to 1863 ; trustee for twenty years of the Manchester Savings Bank, and for many years of the Athenæum, until it was succeeded by the present City Library, when he was elected a trustee and clerk of

the board; also trustee of Gilmanton Academy, and served on the board of visitors to the United States Military Academy at West Point in 1854. At his decease he had been a trustee of the City Library for eighteen years. In 1863 he was appointed attorney-general of New Hampshire for a term of five years, and again in 1868, and filled the office with distinguished ability until his death.

Mr. Clarke was a Democrat until the Civil war, when he became a Republican. On 17 June, 1863, he was temporary chairman of the great mass meeting, said to have been attended by thirty thousand people, at Concord, N. H. He read the call for this gathering, the purpose of which was to sustain the administration in the prosecution of the war. Previously Mr. Clarke had been instrumental in organizing the Democrats who were in favor of the war as a Union party, and in 1862 and 1863 they ran a separate ticket. He was one of the earliest members and first officers of the Second Congregational or Franklin Street Church; a gentleman of fine presence, integrity and honor, an experienced lawyer, and a faithful public servant. He died suddenly in Manchester, 25 April, 1872, and his funeral was attended by many eminent men. There were many tributes to his high character, and the resolutions of the Manchester Bar contained these words: "He was a faithful officer, a wise counsellor, a respected citizen, and a Christian gentleman. He was courteous in manner, efficient in duty, upright in character, and an ornament to his profession." The Hillsborough County Bar and the Manchester Common Council also passed resolutions expressing appreciation.

The History of Manchester, 1875, contains a portrait and sketch of Mr. Clarke, as does also the volume entitled "Successful New Hampshire Men," 1882.

He married 1834, Anna Maria, born 12 October, 1811, died in Lake Village, N. H., 19 April, 1883, daughter of Stephen Leavitt and Anna (Norton) Greeley. Her father was fifth in descent from Andrew Greeley of Salisbury, Mass. Mrs. Clarke was an intellectual and most estimable lady. The children were

39. i. Stephen Greeley⁷ b. 20 Sept. 1834.
- ii. Anna Norton⁷ b. 2 Aug. 1838, d. 18 May, 1890, in Boston, m. 5 June, 1866, Robert Metcalf Appleton of Lake Village, N. H., now (1901) of Roxbury, Mass. Mr. Appleton is a merchant in Boston, b. in Leicester, England, 20 Aug. 1834, son of Thomas and Sarah (Metcalf) Appleton. No children.
- iii. Julia Cogswell⁷ b. 1 Sept. 1844. She has taught in the State Normal School in Framingham, Mass., and was for sixteen years a teacher in Chauncy Hall School, Boston. At the close of the school year in 1896 Miss Clarke left Chauncy Hall School, and has since graduated at the Boston Institute of Osteopathy, and is now (1901) a physician in Boston.
- iv. Edmund Greenleaf⁷ b. 20 Aug. 1846, d. 19 Aug. 1847.
40. v. Greenleaf⁷ b. 16 Dec. 1849.

20

Francis⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) of Andover, Mass., was born in Atkinson, N. H., 28 March, 1814, and died 10 July, 1852. He studied medicine with Dr. George Cogswell of Bradford, for two years, and with Drs. Channing, Lewis and Warren one year. He gradu-

ated from the Medical School of Harvard University with honor in 1835, having taken the "Boylston Prize" for the best dissertation on a given subject connected with medicine; settled in Andover as a physician in 1835, but was obliged to give up practice because of failing health. In 1845 he became connected with a manufacturing company at Ballardvale. He died of consumption after a long illness, which he had endured with patience and fortitude. He married 9 July, 1839, Sarah Fisher, born 7 March, 1817, died 8 June, 1849, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Sykes) Marland. Mr. Marland was born in Ashton Parish, Lancashire, England, and came to Andover, Mass., in 1807, where he engaged in manufacture; later he founded the Marland Manufacturing Company. He was a prominent citizen and zealous Churchman, and through his exertions the first Episcopal Church in that town was organized. His daughter, Mary Sykes Marland, was the wife of Francis Cogswell, brother of Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke.

The children of Francis were

- i. Sarah Frances⁷ b. 5 June, 1840, d. 14 Mar. 1899, in Malden, Mass., and was buried in Andover, the 17th. Her autograph (1879) is Sarah *Francis*.
- ii. — b. —, d. young.
41. iii. Amasa⁷ b. 14 Jan. 1844.
42. iv. Francis⁷ b. 18 May, 1849.

Greenleaf⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) of Atkinson, N. H., where he was born 7 May, 1816, and died 18 August, 1888. He was educated at the Atkinson Academy, and was

principal of the Lynn High School when a young man, but returned to Atkinson, and was justice of the peace and quorum, representative to the Legislature 1842, 1843 and 1877, councillor from the 1st district 1850 and 1851, on Governor Hubbard's staff, with the rank of colonel, in 1842. In 1846 he was a selectman. He was appointed by the Governor and Council special commissioner of the Boston and Maine Railroad in 1846 and served until 1856 inclusive. He was again appointed in 1880 for four years. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and in 1878 was elected to the Senate for two years from the 21st district, as a Republican, and served on the Senate committees on railroads, finance, corporations and agriculture. He was the treasurer of the trustees of Atkinson Academy, from 1866 until his death a member of that board, and in 1887, as its president, he made the opening address at the centennial celebration of the Academy. The Honorable Nathaniel Haven⁷ Clark also spoke on that occasion, representing the Governor.

Greenleaf Clarke was a grantee and surveyor, and afterward director, of the Manchester and Lawrence Railroad Company, and a leading trustee of the New England Agricultural Society. He was not only an extensive farmer, but was interested in the lumber business, and did considerable land surveying. In religion he was a Congregationalist, and was a Royal Arch Mason. "In private and public life his influence was always exerted for good, his word was unquestioned, and his integrity and character above the breath of suspicion." His funeral was on Tuesday afternoon, and was "probably the largest private

funeral ever seen in town." He was buried in the old graveyard in Atkinson on the 21st.

The Haverhill *Bulletin* paid the following tribute to the deceased :

Greenleaf Clarke was a typical product of the New England farm. He was a man in whom native capacity and shrewd sense united with an honest purpose to command a general respect and liking. Of strong convictions, but fair-minded, frank, hearty, even-tempered, he had many and warm friends and scarce an enemy. Few men in southern Rockingham have been more, or more deservedly, prominent. An active politician he was given opportunities for the conduct of civil affairs; a man of good judgment, his advice was sought in matters of moment; with a character of unclouded integrity, he was intrusted with the management of funds and estates. And in whatever situation he was placed he acquitted himself with credit. Outside of our own townsmen we shall miss no more familiar figure than his from our public streets. And to some of our citizens, themselves born not far from his birthplace, his death will bring a more personal loss, and renew that sense of loneliness which, in the nature of things, advancing years emphasize to all of us, and with increasing force.

He married 15 March, 1855, Sarah Jane, born 2 July, 1829, died in Atkinson, after an illness of two years or more, 10 April, 1888, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Noyes) Noyes of Atkinson. Mrs. Clarke was a lady of high character and much esteemed.

The children, all born in Atkinson, were

- i. Sarah Noyes⁷ b. 3 Apr. 1856.
- ii. Mary Coburn⁷ b. 9 Dec. 1857.
- iii. Greenleaf⁷ b. 5 June, 1862. In 1888 he was of the firm of Tarbox & Clarke, wholesale grain dealers in Boston, and in 1900 he was connected with Poore's Farm Agency, real estate and insurance brokers, in Haverhill, Mass.



DR. MOSES CLARKE.

The daughters of Col. Greenleaf Clarke have sold the old homestead in Atkinson and now live on Grove Street in Exeter, N. H. At the centennial celebration of Atkinson Academy, 1887, a poem by Sarah Noyes Clarke was read. (See the published account of the exercises of the day.)

22

Moses⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) was born in Atkinson, N. H., 18 January, 1818. His earlier education was acquired at the academy in his native village, which he left to enter, in 1837, Pembroke Academy in Pembroke, N. H., graduating 1 August, 1838; among his classmates was Governor Charles Henry Bell, LL. D., of Exeter, N. H. The succeeding year Moses taught an academy in Danvers, Mass., and in the summer of 1840 went to Meredith Bridge (now Laconia), N. H., where he resided four months with his brother, William Cogswell Clarke, studying medicine with the late Dr. Josiah Crosby of Manchester, N. H., then at Meredith Bridge. Thence he went to Dartmouth Medical College, receiving his degree in November, 1842. While at Hanover he was a member of a private class instructed by Prof. Dixie Crosby, M. D., LL. D., Prof. Edmund Randolph Peaslee, M. D., LL. D., and Prof. Oliver Payson Hubbard, M. D., LL. D. As a student Dr. Clarke was not very fond of books, but had a practical mind and retentive memory, which enabled him to turn to account whatever he saw done or heard described; yet he was a faithful, diligent student, and a favorite with all his instructors.

Soon after graduation he began to practice in Derry, N. H., where he remained until the fall of

1844, when he went to Wethersfield, Conn., and took the practice of the late Dr. Archibald Welch. Dr. Clarke moved, early in 1845, to Cambridge, Mass., settling in Ward Three (East Cambridge), where he spent the remainder of his life. For many years he had been a sufferer from a pulmonary disease, but the resolute courage with which he persevered in a large and increasing practice rendered the extent of his disease unsuspected. He continued active in his profession until January, 1864, when the loss of both voice and strength compelled him to relinquish it. He died on the morning of Sunday, 27 March, 1864, and was buried in Cambridge Cemetery. From numerous tributes to his memory the following have been selected :

He was admitted to the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1845, and was one of its councillors in 1854. He was one of the most active members of the Middlesex South District Medical Society from its organization in 1851, and was one of its censors from 1857 to 1863, and twice represented it at the meetings of the American Medical Association. He was the city physician of Cambridge from 1851 until his death. From 1848 to 1862, excepting the years 1855, 1860 and 1861, he was a member of the School Committee of Cambridge, and for many years was the secretary of the Board. From 1861 until the time of his death, he was one of the vice-presidents of the East Cambridge Five Cents Savings Bank.

He was chairman of the standing committee of the Evangelical Congregational Society of East Cambridge from 1852 until his death, and, in connection with his work as city physician, he devoted a part of every Sunday to the religious instruction of the inmates of the almshouse,—a practice which he continued after the condition of his throat rendered speaking laborious and exhaustive.



MRS. LAURA WOOLSEY (DWIGHT) CLARKE.

To Dr. Clarke's nobility as a man and skill as a physician, his associates in public and private life bear ample witness. Resolutions passed by the Board of Overseers of the Poor of Cambridge speak in the highest terms of his fidelity in the discharge of his duties as city physician; and his fellows of the Middlesex Medical Society paid a warm tribute to his memory. He devoted a great deal of time to the schools, and was unceasing in his efforts to get good teachers, in detecting whom he had a rare faculty.

Dr. Clarke married in Northampton, Mass., 9 September, 1844, Laura Woolsey, born 5 June, 1817, daughter of Col. Cecil and Mary (Clap) Dwight of Northampton. Col. Dwight was son of Major Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Yale 1744), born at Fort Dummer, 27 May, 1726, the first white child born in what is now Vermont, and who owned three thousand acres of land in Northampton and vicinity. The Major's father was Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton, the builder and first commander of Fort Dummer, 1724-26. The latter was son of Nathaniel Dwight of Hatfield, an able man, and grandson of Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, Mass., and of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, Mass., the latter a son of John Dwight of Dedham, 1634. The distinguished Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Yale 1769), S. T. D. (Princeton 1787), LL. D. (Harvard 1810), president of Yale College 1795-1817, was an elder brother of Col. Cecil Dwight, and their mother, Mary Edwards, was daughter of the noted Rev. Jonathan Edwards, A. M., perhaps the greatest theologian in the history of New England, and his wife, Sarah, daughter of Rev. James Pierpont, A. M.

Mrs. Clarke was sister of William Cecil Dwight, M. D. (A. M. Yale 1844), and of Rev. Timothy

Dwight, A. M. (Amherst 1827). She was also connected with the Hookers and Woolseys, names inseparably identified with the religious history of Massachusetts and Connecticut, and with the growth of Yale College.

Dr. Clarke made her acquaintance when residing in Derry, N. H., and while she was principal of the Adams Female Seminary, which position she held from 1841—. She was long ill with consumption, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 16 January, 1858, and was buried in Northampton with her two children.

He married secondly, 28 September, 1859, Frances Lucy Elizabeth, born in Worcester, Mass., 22 April, 1833, died 19 December, 1859, daughter of Simeon and Lucy (Shepard) Hastings of Worcester.

Dr. Clarke married thirdly, 17 February, 1864, Mary Watson, born in Worcester, 13 January, 1818, died 4 November, 1897, sister of his second wife and widow of Lysander C. Clark of Worcester.

The children of Moses⁶ Clarke were

- i. William Cogswell⁷ b. 16 Aug. 1845, d. 12 Aug. 1847.
- ii. Laura Dwight⁷ b. 10 Nov. 1847, d. 1 July, 1853.
43. iii. Maurice Dwight⁷ b. 2 Nov. 1851.
44. iv. Charles Cecil⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1854.

23

John Badger⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) of Manchester, N. H. was born in Atkinson, N. H., 30 January, 1820, died of heart disease, (as did his brothers William Cogswell and Greenleaf,) in Manchester, N. H., 29 October, 1891. His Christian name he derived from the Badger family, noted in the annals of New Hampshire,



John B. Clarke.

from which he was descended. (See p. 135.) Mr. Clarke was such a remarkable man, and so much has been written about him, that it is difficult to select items for a brief sketch of his life. The following has been gathered from different sources.

Mr. Clarke passed his boyhood on the farm that had been his father's. He studied at Atkinson Academy, and entered Dartmouth College at the age of nineteen, from which he graduated with high honors in the class of 1843, outranked in scholarship only by the late Professor John Newton Putnam, A. M. In his senior year Mr. Clarke was president of the Social Friends Society, and in 1863 of the Tri Kappa Society; he received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater.

After leaving college, he was for three years principal of the academy in Gilford (now Laconia). While teaching, he commenced the study of law in the office of Stephen C. Lyford, Esq., and continued his studies in Manchester with his brother, William C. Clarke, until admitted to the bar of Hillsborough County in 1848. On 2 February, 1849, he started for California *via* the Isthmus of Panama, where he was detained eleven weeks, and bought for the Manchester party of forty-three, in company with a gentleman from Maine with twenty men, the brig *Copiapo*, in which they left the isthmus for California with one hundred and fifty-eight passengers, Mr. Clarke being supercargo. He remained in California a little more than a year, practicing law and working in the mines.

He then spent about four months in Central America, returning home in February, 1851. He went to Salem, Mass., with the intention of establishing a law office there, but returned to Manchester and opened

an office, practicing with success, until February, 1852, when, at the request of Mr. Joseph C. Emerson, he took charge of the editorial department of the *Daily Mirror*. The property was sold at auction 20 October, 1852, and Mr. Clarke was the purchaser of the *Daily* and *Weekly Mirror*, and of the job printing establishment connected therewith, of which he was for many years the sole owner and manager. Subsequently he purchased the *Daily* and *Weekly American* (in which the *Weekly Democrat* had been previously merged), and the *New Hampshire Journal of Agriculture*. These were all combined with the *Mirror*, and the name of the daily changed to *Mirror and American*, and the weekly from *Dollar Weekly Mirror* to *Mirror and Farmer*. After these additions to the *Mirror*, Mr. Clarke found it needful to enlarge both the daily and weekly papers several times.

At the outset he aspired to make the *Mirror* one of the leading newspapers of the country, cost what it might, and he realized his aspirations. When Mr. Clarke took possession of the *Mirror*, the weekly paper had but a few hundred subscribers, while now it has a larger circulation than any other paper of its class published in New England, out of Boston. Previous to the war the *Mirror* had been non-partisan politically, but at the time of the war Mr. Clarke came out boldly on the side of the Administration, and his paper has ever since advocated the principles of the Republican party.

In connection with the newspapers, Mr. Clarke built up a very extensive book and job printing business, and to this he added a bookbinding establishment. He published many valuable works of his own and

others; among his publications were "The London-derry Celebration," "Sanborn's History of New Hampshire," "Clarke's Manchester Almanac and Directory," "Clarke's History of Manchester," "Successful New Hampshire Men," and several smaller works.

Mr. Clarke refused to be a candidate for office, because he believed that office-holding would interfere with his influence as a journalist, but was a delegate to the Baltimore Convention that nominated Abraham Lincoln for the second Presidential term, and was one of the National Committee of seven (including ex-Governor William Claflin of Massachusetts, ex-Governor Marcus L. Ward of New Jersey, and Honorable Henry T. Raymond of the *New York Times*), who managed that campaign. He was connected with the College of Agriculture; a trustee of the Merrimack River Savings Bank from its organization in 1858; a master, for three years, of the Amoskeag Grange No. 3; for two years lieutenant-colonel of the Amoskeag Veterans, and was twice elected commander, but declined. Nine times he was elected State printer:—in 1867, 1868, 1869, 1877, 1878, and in 1879 for two years, and three times since.

Mr. Clarke was greatly interested in elocution, and for two years gave to the Manchester High School forty dollars each year in prizes for public speaking and reading. In 1874 he offered one hundred dollars a year for five years to Dartmouth College for the same object. In October, 1879, he also proposed to give forty dollars a year for five years for superiority in elocution in the high and grammar schools of Manchester, and in February, 1882, Mr. Clarke offered to add twenty dollars a year for the next two years. The

result of this liberal encouragement has been a great interest and improvement in reading and speaking in the public schools of Manchester, and a permanent fund of fifteen hundred dollars accrued from the exhibitions at the end of the five years, thus insuring a perpetual income for the Clarke prizes.

He gave considerable attention to farming, and did much with voice and pen to bring about an improvement in the breeds of horses and other stock in the State. His admiration for good horses and his fondness for hunting were so much a part of his life that any sketch of him without allusion to them would be incomplete. He was the first president of the New Hampshire Game and Fish League, serving fifteen years, and was the prime mover in its organization. Throughout the hunting sections of New Hampshire, Vermont and Maine, Mr. Clarke was well known, and there are many reminiscences of his coon hunting expeditions.

In 1872 being obliged by the advice of physicians to abstain from all business for several months, he visited Great Britain, France and Germany.

He was for years a liberal supporter of the Franklin Street Congregational Church, Manchester, a constant attendant upon its worship, and was elected to various offices in that society.

Colonel Clarke was a man of fine physique and commanding presence. He was tall, portly and robust; his face was fair, his forehead full and high, his eye bright, and he walked erect with an elastic step; he dressed in good taste and could adapt himself to any company. He was a kindly, generous man, and an enthusiastic believer in athletic sports, to the support

of which he constantly contributed. He frequented the theatre, the circus, and the agricultural and mechanical exhibitions. "He enjoyed life better than any man I ever knew. He looked on the bright side of things. When he succeeded he rejoiced; when he failed he said 'It will be my turn to win next time.'" "He was possessed of a brave, earnest, and sound mind, and never wasted his energies or time upon aspirations which might be barren of results." "As a horseman Colonel Clarke possessed a national reputation." No other man in New Hampshire had owned so many valuable road and family horses as he, and his judgment concerning them was excellent. He organized the New Hampshire Horse Breeders' Association, and was vice-president of the New England Horse Breeders' Association.

A portrait and sketch of Colonel Clarke is contained in the History of Manchester, and also in the volume entitled "Successful New Hampshire Men."

Several clergymen officiated at his funeral, Monday, 2 November, at 1.30 P. M. from the Franklin Street Church, and the remains were placed in Valley Cemetery.

John Badger⁶ Clarke married 29 July, 1852, Susan Greeley, born in Gilmanton, July, 1819, died 10 May, 1885, daughter of Enoch and Dolly Folsom (Robinson) Moulton of Gilmanton, N. H. Mrs. Clarke was descended from John Moulton who was in Hampton in 1638, and also included in her family connections the Thurstons, Gilmans, Lampreys, Towles, Beans, Philbricks and other old New England families.

Mr. Clarke married secondly, 1 July, 1886, Olive, born 26 May, 1841, daughter of Joseph Noyes and

Olive (Whittier) Rand of Warner, N. H. Mrs. Olive (Rand) Clarke was appointed trustee of the State Industrial School 3 April, 1888, and still (1897) holds that position.

The children of John Badger⁶ Clarke are

45. i. Arthur Eastman⁷ b. 13 May, 1854.
46. ii. William Cogswell⁷ b. 17 Mar. 1856.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

24

George Pickering⁷ (*John*⁶) of Auburn, N. H., was born in West Chester (now Auburn), N. H., 25 August, 1813, and died at the homestead where he was born 1 May, 1890. He was a farmer, and proprietor of several mills, including a cider mill, and an extensive dealer in lumber; selectman 1848, representative in the Legislature in 1860 and 1861. At one time he was captain of the Auburn Guards, an independent organization of the State militia, and his sister has his sword, etc. For fifty years he led the choir of the Methodist church in Auburn. In early times the itinerant Methodist ministers were accustomed to stop at the house of Mr. Clarke's father, Cornet John⁶, who named his eldest son for George Pickering, a noted minister, who preached in Sandown. George Pickering Clarke was a member of Rockingham Lodge, No. 76, of Free and Accepted Masons. His burial took place Sunday afternoon, 4 May, in the village cemetery. Mr. Clarke was greatly respected.

He married 4 November, 1839, Jane, died 14 February, 1841, daughter of William and Sarah (Hall)

Graham, and he married secondly, 2 March, 1847, Susan Jane, born 18 April, 1826, daughter of Hugh and Mary (Perkins) Crombie.

The children of George Pickering⁷ Clarke were

- i. James Edward⁸ b. 7 Feb. 1841, d. 21 Oct. 1858.
- ii. Jane Graham⁸ b. 27 Feb. 1848, m. 14 Apr. 1875, George Robert Drake of Pittsfield, N. H., later of Manchester, b. 9 May, 1848, son of Noah Ward and Mary Elizabeth (Batchelder) Drake. Mr. G. R. Drake is a practical and experimental farmer, who has been an editor and extensive contributor to agricultural papers; also superintendent of schools, and member of the Board of Education. Children: 1. *Hugh Clark⁹ Drake* b. 15 Apr. 1880, d. 12 June, 1880. 2. *Ralph Allan⁹ Drake* b. 15 May, 1882. 3. *Ruth Wheeler⁹ Drake* b. 10 July, 1884.
- iii. Kate Tenney⁸ b. 9 Mar. 1851.
- iv. Maribel⁸ b. 18 Jan. 1862, m. 1 Sept. 1885, Carroll Sumner Knapp of Gloucester, Mass., b. 19 Dec. 1859. Children: 1. *Raymond Adelbert⁹ Knapp* b. 16 Sept. 1887. 2. *Maybeth C.—Knapp* b. 6 Dec. 1893.
- v. Jessie Bryson⁸ b. 28 Aug. 1865, m. 3 Jan. 1901, Walter Nelson Fuller of Waltham, Mass., b. 17 Oct. 1853.

Mrs. Clarke now lives in Gloucester, Mass.

John Currier⁷ (*John⁶*) of St. Clair, Mich., was born in West Chester (now Auburn), N. H., 3 March, 1822, and graduated in 1848 from the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn. From 1848–50 he was a teacher in the New Hampshire Conference Seminary at North-

field, and 1850-52 principal of the same. In 1852 he engaged in the lumber business in Cleveland, Ohio, and 1854-57 he was in the same business in Detroit, Mich., with Reuben Moore of St. Clair. In 1858 he removed to St. Clair to administer the estate of his deceased partner, and still continued in the lumber business. From 1867-71 he was superintendent of schools for St. Clair County; in 1871 he was chosen vice-president of the First National Bank of St. Clair, and in 1874 its cashier, which position he accepted. He was a trustee of Albion College, 1877-79, also a member of the common council and of the school board, and trustee and treasurer of the Somerville School in St. Clair. He married 23 November, 1854, Cassandra Perkins Edson of Yarmouth, Mass. Children :

- i. Willis Gaylord^s b. 28 May, 1856, in Detroit, Mich. He graduated at Wesleyan University in Middletown, Conn., in 1877. Soon after entering college he took the first place in his class, and kept it till he graduated, having taken more prizes than any student had ever taken in that college. In 1878 and 1879 he was at the Law School of Yale College, and in 1881 was admitted to the bar in Detroit, and has since practiced law there. Said to be in California at the present time (1901).
- ii. Edward Edson^s b. 7 Sept. 1860, d. 20 Aug. 1863.

Abner⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Sandown, N. H., where he was born 2 January, 1814, and died 29 May, 1890; buried in the new cemetery in Sandown, where rest the remains of his father and other relatives.

Abner was a farmer, and also owned and operated a saw-mill and grist-mill.

He was a member of the school committee in 1856, '57, '59, town treasurer 1879-84, representative in the Legislature 1883.

He married 23 January, 1842, Abigail, born 2 January, 1817, died in Hampstead, N. H., 10 September, 1895, daughter of Daniel and Nancy (Wells) Sanborn.

Abner's children were

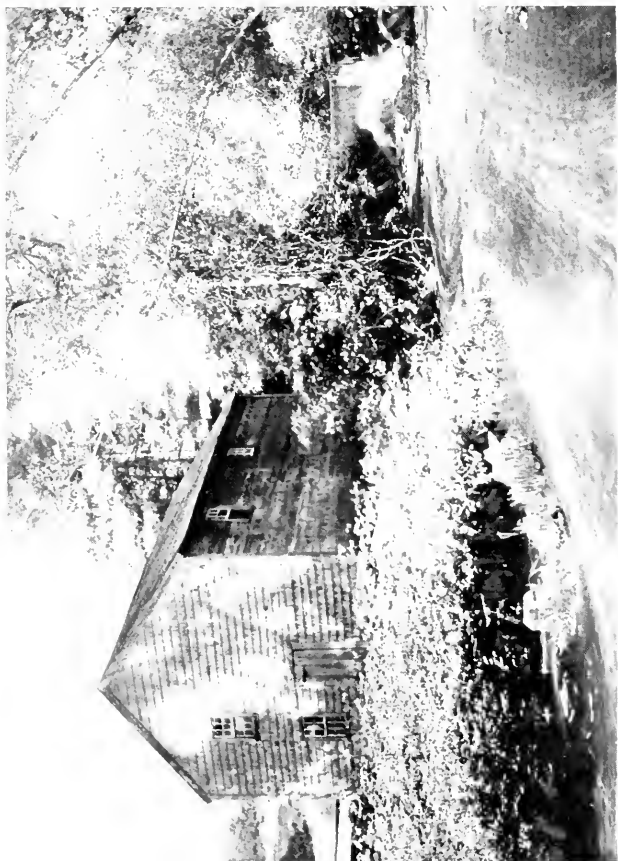
- i. Mary Ann⁸ b. 22 June, 1844, d. 21 Aug. 1874, m. 7 June, 1873.* Joshua Newman Lake of Haverhill, Mass., b. July, 1844, son of Joshua and Rhoda (Whittier) Lake, and had one child, viz. i. *Mary Eleanor⁹ Lake* b. 21 Aug. 1874, m. 1 May, 1895, Elmer Ellsworth Lake, M. D. (University of Vermont, 1892, and vice-president of his class, consisting of sixty, and president of the Alpha Delta Sigma Society of that University). Dr. Lake is a member of the New Hampshire Medical Society; and is also an Odd Fellow, a United Workman and belongs to the Grange. He settled in Hampstead in the autumn of 1892, and was one of the school committee there 1895-97, three years. Children: i. *Vida Abbie¹⁰ Lake* b. 10 Mar. 1896. ii. *Albert Clark¹⁰ Lake* b. 18 Oct. 1897. iii. *Eunice¹⁰ Lake* b. 22 Oct. 1899.
- ii. Susan Frances⁸ b. 14 Sept. 1847, m. 1 May, 1871, Frank Willis Eaton of Duluth, Minn., son of James and Betsey F. Eaton of Sandown, N. H., and had, born in Duluth, 1. *James Clarke⁹ Eaton* b. 16 Apr. 1873, m. 28

* The dates of Mrs. Mary Ann (Clarke) Lake's marriage and death, as furnished by different members of the family, are conflicting. Those supplied by her daughter have been followed.

- Aug. 1900, Katherine Fox of Toledo, Ohio.
2. *Willis Sanborn*⁹ *Eaton* b. 24 Aug. 1874.
 3. *Gertrude Frances*⁹ *Eaton* b. 19 Sept. 1878.
 4. *Frank Garfield*⁹ *Eaton* b. 30 Sept. 1881.
 5. *Grover Cleveland*⁹ *Eaton* b. 4 Aug. 1884.
 6. *Pauline*⁹ *Eaton* b. 6 Jan. 1887. 7. *Susan Mac*⁹ *Eaton* b. 30 May, 1890. One record names a daughter *Bertha E.*⁹ *Eaton*, older than Susan, but the list furnished by Mrs. Eaton is presumably correct.
- iii. Eleanor (Ella) French⁸ b. 24 July, 1850, d. 15 Oct. 1871.

27

Amos Sabin⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Sandown, N. H., was born there 30 October, 1837, and was educated in the district schools and at Tilton Academy. He was chosen a member of the school committee in 1860 and 1861, selectman in 1864 and 1865, and in 1867 town clerk, and has held that office continually ever since, with the exception of the years 1869, 1870 and 1871, a service of thirty-one years. He was town treasurer five years, 1884 to 1889, and in recent years has been town auditor, trustee of the public library, etc. He lives on the old homestead (see p. 116), and is a farmer, and also runs the large grist mill. He owns many acres of land. His half-sister, Elizabeth Ann (Wheeler), widow of Benjamin Foster of Salem, N. H., formerly kept house for him, and in 1896 his aunt, Mary R. Allen, aged ninety years, lived at his house. The family are Methodists. For a sketch of Mr. Clark's life see the *Biographical Review, Rockingham County*, 1896, p. 76. He was a member of the Legislature in 1876 and 1877.



DAVID CLARK'S CLOTH MILL IN SANDOWN, N. H.

In reference to the picture opposite this page, Mr. Clark wrote under date of 16 September, 1901: "I have had a photograph taken of the old mill where Grandfather David Clark carried on the clothing business when he first came to Sandown. The exterior of the mill is the same now as then, except that an ell has been taken away from the rear (the building is used now only as a grist-mill)."

Mr. Clark married in Lowell, 22 March, 1899, Hattie May, daughter of Rufus Henry and Mary Boardman (Hill) Gilman; the former born in Exeter, N. H., and the latter in Exeter, Me. Rufus Henry Gilman was a soldier in the Civil war, and died in the service.

28

Daniel⁷ (*Daniel*⁶) of Farmington, Me., was born in Kingston, N. H., 29 September, 1819, and died in Farmington, 5 June, 1900. He attended the academy in Farmington in 1837, returned to New Hampshire in 1839, but went again to Farmington in 1843, married and settled in Mercer, Me. In 1860 he became a resident of Farmington. In March, 1893, Mr. and Mrs. Clark entertained those persons who resided in Farmington prior to 1850, and who still lived there. The local paper gave an account of the occasion.

Mr. Clark has been United States mail contractor, and was one of the veteran stage and livery proprietors of the State, under the firm name of D. Clark & Son. He married 4 January, 1843, Sophia Stewart, born 14 April, 1822, died 12 August, 1873, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Brown) Church of Farmington.

Mr. Clark m. secondly, 24 April, 1884, Augusta, born in Mechanics Falls, Me., November, 1839, daugh-

ter of George and Polly (Browsers) Hathaway, and widow of George W. Hosner.

Daniel's children, all born in Mercer, Me., are

47. i. Daniel Edward Church⁸ b. 10 Oct. 1844.
- ii. Sophia Elizabeth⁸ b. 30 Jan. 1847, m. 11 Oct. 1881, Lyman Munson Dutton of New Sharon, Me., b. there 4 Sept. 1837, son of Mason and Sally (Wood) Dutton. L. M. Dutton is a machinist employed on an electric plant in Lawrence, Mass., where the family reside, but at one time (1884) engaged in farming. Child: *Mary Clark⁹ Dutton* b. in New Sharon, Me., 17 Dec. 1887. Mrs. Dutton has omitted her third name, *Church*.
- iii. Mary Emma Eastman⁸ b. 29 Aug. 1850, was (1885) a teacher of the art department in the Conference Seminary in Bucksport, Me., and is now (1901) an artist residing in Lawrence, Mass.
- iv. Samuel Everett Church⁸ b. 20 Nov. 1855.

29

Nathaniel Haven⁷ (*Nathaniel⁶*) of Plaistow, N. H., was born there 26 February, 1826, and died there 27 April, 1899; lived on the old homestead, and was the seventh in direct line who had borne the name Nathaniel. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and in 1878 of the Legislature; in November, 1884, he was elected senator for two years from June, 1885, and in 1886 he became a member of the Governor's Council. On 9 September, 1885, he was appointed one of the three commissioners on behalf of New Hampshire to settle the boundary question between that State and Massachusetts; the same year

he was one of the three vice-presidents of the New Hampshire Agricultural Society. It is said that Mr. Clark held many town offices, as have other members of his family, but the writer has no data.

There is a portrait and brief sketch of his life in a book entitled "New Hampshire Men," and published by the New Hampshire Publishing Company, Concord, George H. Moses, editor.

Nathaniel Haven Clark married 16 December, 1851, Elizabeth, born in Atkinson 25 September, 1824, daughter of Joseph Badger and Judith (Peaslee) Cogswell.

Mrs. Clark's brothers were William Cogswell, M. D. (Dartmouth 1845), who was president of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1876, '77, and member of the Governor's Council in 1877; Francis Cogswell, for many years superintendent of schools in Cambridge, Mass., and who received the degree of A. M. from Harvard in 1881. She is first cousin of John Bear Doane Cogswell, A. B. (Dartmouth 1850), LL. B. (Harvard 1852) member of the General Court four years, and president of the State Senate (Mass.) three years; and of William Cogswell, A. M., the well-known member of Congress from the Essex district, who was a brevet-brigadier-general of volunteers, mayor of Salem five years, and representative to the General Court five years. He received the degree of LL. B., in course, from Harvard in 1860, and that of A. M., honorary, from Dartmouth in 1878.

The Cogswells, Badgers, Pearsons and Peaslees have so intermarried that a tabular pedigree alone will show the relationships. Mrs. Elizabeth (Cogswell) Clark is niece of Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke. One curious complication of relationship in this family is caused by

the marriage of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger and Hannah Pearson, the latter a daughter of the General's step-mother, Mrs. Hannah (Moody) Pearson-Badger, by her husband, Ebenezer Pearson. In consequence of this alliance many of the Clarkes and Cogswells are descended from both wives of Joseph Badger, the merchant. (See p. 135.)

The children of Nathaniel Haven⁷ Clark were

- i. Elizabeth Cogswell⁸ b. 12 Mar. 1853, m. 24 Dec. 1873, Albert Clinton Barrows of Haverhill, Mass., druggist, b. in Derry, N. H., 26 Apr. 1850, son of Freeman Quimby and Hannah (Pearson) Barrows. Children: 1. *Nathaniel Haven⁹ Barrows* b. 7 July, 1877, m. 6 Feb. 1901, Julia Sutherland Rutter of Washington, D. C. 2 and 3. *Betsy Brickett⁹* and *Sally Tyler⁹ Barrows* (twins), b. 15 Oct. 1883.
- ii. Susan Moody⁸ b. 18 Aug. 1858.
- iii. Faunny Kemble⁸ b. 12 Apr. 1860, d. 18 Oct. 1861.
- iv. Harriet Frances⁸ b. 4 Feb. 1864, m. 18 Sept. 1895, Herbert Edwin Gage, b. in Boxford, Mass., 9 Aug. 1865, son of Roscoe Winsor and Abby Rebecca (Cole) Gage. No children. Herbert E. Gage graduated at Dartmouth College in 1887; he is a civil engineer in the employ of the Boston and Albany Railroad Company, and resides in Allston.

30

Greenleaf⁷ (*Nathaniel⁶*) of St. Paul, Minn., was born in Plaistow, N. H., 23 August, 1835; attended school in Plaistow and later fitted for college at Atkinson Academy. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1855, and soon began to read law in Portsmouth in the office of Albert Ruter Hatch and Horace Webster.

In 1857 Mr. Clark graduated from the Law School of Harvard University, and received the degree of LL. B.; the same year he was admitted to the Suffolk Bar, practiced for a while in Roxbury, and in the autumn of 1858 located in St. Paul, where he became an assistant in the law office of Michael Ames, with whom and with Honorable Moses Sherburne he soon formed the firm of Ames, Sherburne & Clark. In 1860 this firm was dissolved and Mr. Clark formed a partnership with Samuel R. Bond, who removed from the State in 1862, when the firm of Bond & Clark ceased. After three years of practice without a partner, Mr. Clark joined with the distinguished Horace R. Bigelow, and the firm of Bigelow & Clark soon acquired a very large business. In 1870 Charles E. Flandrau, who had been a justice of the State Supreme Court, was added to the firm, which continued until the appointment of Greenleaf Clark as a justice of the Supreme Court of Minnesota in 1881. He served only about a year, but several noted cases came before him, such as the question of the constitutionality of the laws for the adjustment of the Minnesota State Railroad Bonds, and the decisions were of great importance.

In 1885 he formed a partnership with Homer C. Eller and with his (Judge Clark's) nephew, Jared How, under the firm name of Clark, Eller & How, and remained in business with them until his retirement from practice in January, 1888. The earlier firms of which Judge Clark was a member were attorneys for the St. Paul and Pacific Railroad Companies, for the Minnesota Central Railway Company, for the St. Paul and Chicago Railway Company and for the Southern Minnesota Railroad Company. Many great

problems of railroad law were dealt with successfully by these firms, and also subsequent to 1882 Judge Clark was eminent for his ability in adjusting consolidations and contracts of railroads. He was a leader of the Bar in the Northwest, "both intellectually and morally honest," possessed in the highest degree with a love of justice, and recognized as a great lawyer. In 1879 he was appointed a regent of the University of Minnesota, which office he has continued to hold, by successive reappointments, to the present time.

31

Jerome⁷ (*David*⁶) of Dodge Centre, Wasioja township, Minn., where he has been mayor and has held various other offices; he was formerly a farmer in Kasson, Dodge County, Minn. He was born in Atkinson, N. H., 17 January, 1833; he married 3 December, 1861, Philetta, born 7 September, 1840, daughter of Joseph and Eliza (Martin) Thayer of Napierville, Ill., and had

- i. Harry Canfield⁸ b. 26 May, 1863, d. 25 Apr. 1894, in Pueblo, Col.
- ii. Mercy Eliza⁸ b. 28 Jan. 1866.
- iii. David Greenleaf⁸ b. 16 June, 1868; m. in Dodge Centre, 24 Oct. 1893, Myrtle M. Hill, b. in Kilbourn City, Wis., 1870, dau. of Robert G. and Zerviah (Pierce) Hill, the former b. in Kennebunk, Me., and the latter in Alfred, Allegany County, N. Y., and has *Robert Jerome⁹ Clark* b. in Dodge Centre, 21 May, 1901. David G. Clark is a merchant.
- iv. Mary Cornelia⁸ b. 28 May, 1871.
- v. John Thayer⁸ b. 27 Apr. 1875, d. 3 July, 1899, in Dodge Centre.

- vi. Philetta Belle⁸ b. 6 Apr. 1878. She and her sisters reside in Dodge Centre.

32

Nathaniel Sibley⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Springvale, Me., was born in Union, Me., 16 September, 1847, married 28 September, 1874, Cora Matilda, born 12 March, 1851, died 21 August, 1887, daughter of Eben Stone and Nancy (Stone) Messer, and had

- i. Frank Herbert⁸ b. 4 Mar. 1877, in Union, Me. He was prepared for college at the Cushing Academy in Ashburnham, Mass., graduated at Williams in June, 1901, and is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. Soon after graduation he went to Chicago to enter the employ of the Western Electric Company.

33

Frank Algeroy⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Springvale, Me., born in Union, Me., 31 December, 1855. He was educated in the town schools, and during the last illness of his father, who was a trader and farmer, he carried on the farm for three years. Both of his parents died before he was twenty years old, the farm passed into the possession of his older brother, and on 25 March, 1877, Frank went to Springvale and entered the employ of J. A. Butler & Co., as clerk and office boy. After the decease of the senior member of the firm Mr. Clark became a partner, but sold his interest in November, 1896, and in December with J. A. Butler and E. F. Davenport started a new factory for the manufacture of children's shoes. Mr. Davenport left the partnership in 1890, and in 1897, owing to Mr.

Clark's ill health, the firm of Butler & Clark was dissolved. Mr. Clark was instrumental in forming the Butler Spring Water Company, which supplies Springvale, and is its superintendent and treasurer. In 1900 he became foreman of the packing and shipping department of the Shaw-Goding Shoe Company.

From his early years he has been greatly interested in music; at fifteen he sang alto in the choir of the Congregational Church and at twenty baritone in the Methodist Church. Although a Universalist he has been the principal chorister of the Free Will Baptist Church since 1879, and has composed several hymns for use in its service. He was made a member of Friendship Lodge No. 69, I. O. O. F., in 1878, has held most of its offices, been treasurer since 1890, and for three years was district deputy of the Grand Lodge.

For three years Mr. Clark was treasurer of the Springfield Agricultural and Mechanical Association, and also takes much interest in town affairs, doing what he can for the welfare of the community. For this genealogy he has contributed valuable material.

Mr. Clark is one of the highly respectable minority of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury who are Democrats; fifty years ago, as far as the writer can learn, the Democrats had a large majority in the family.

Frank Algeroy Clark married 1 July, 1880, Fannie Albertina, born 26 August, 1860, daughter of Albert Francis and Mary Emily (Perkins) Warren.

Child:

- i. Avon Julian^s b. 17 Feb. 1893.

34

Samuel Greeley⁷ (*John*⁶) was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 17 June, 1827, and died in Bristol, R. I., Tuesday, 19 April, 1887; he was buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery, near Boston, the 22d. He obtained his early education in the public schools of his native town, and at Phillips Exeter Academy, where he was a student from January, 1845, to December, 1847, made a brilliant record for scholarship, and was the president of the Golden Branch Society. Entering Harvard University as a sophomore in 1848, he graduated first scholar in the class of 1851. At the college exhibition 16 October, 1849, he gave an English version from Cicero's "De Legibus," and at that of 15 October, 1850, an English oration on "Sir Robert Peel."

While at Exeter and Cambridge he taught in various places, including Raymond, N. H., and was at one time an usher in the Boston Latin School. He began the study of law in the office of Honorable Daniel Webster and John P. Healey, being brought into frequent contact with Mr. Webster during the last year of that great statesman's life. Mr. Clarke was admitted to the bar of Suffolk County, but practiced only a few years, his health having been seriously undermined by close application; he was for many years a justice of the peace. From 1865-70 he resided in Harvard, Mass., and was for four years a member of the school committee, and did much to improve the schools of that town.

As a member of the Public Library Committee he prepared the catalogue which was issued from the press in 1868, and is the first printed catalogue of the Public Library in Harvard. (See the History of Harvard, p. 425.)

His extensive travels included four visits to Europe; the first from February, 1854, to the summer of 1855, was devoted to the more familiar countries. The second was made in the barque Clifton from New York 2 December, 1874, for Messina *via* Lisbon; the third was early in 1876, and the last in the winter of 1876-77. He also took a voyage in the ship Electra from Boston in November, 1872, to California *via* Cape Horn, and returned overland. On 9 November, 1875, he sailed from New York in the barque Witch for Port Elizabeth, Cape of Good Hope, and came home by steamers *via* England. He not only took pleasure in exploring out-of-the-way places, but well understood the science of navigation, and made the necessary mathematical calculations with ease.

Endowed with a peculiar talent for acquiring languages, he spoke French, German, Italian, Spanish and Portuguese. For the classics he had a remarkable fondness all his life, and read both Greek and Latin, not laying aside this favorite occupation until shortly before his death, a Latin book being one of the last volumes which he read. He was also a student of the old Anglo-Saxon language. The best English literature, and the beauties of nature, whose lover he was, furnished him additional resources. Although widely read in general history, and greatly interested in the events and men of the past, he cared comparatively little for the details of local history or for genealogy, tastes for which are highly developed in his son and young granddaughter, who also have his liking for general history. He was made a Mason in the Lodge Mary's Chapel, Edinburgh, Scotland, and was a member of the Psi Upsilon and other college

societies; also a communicant of the Episcopal Church, and a constant attendant upon its services. He was an enthusiastic sportsman, and his interests were remarkably varied. When a young man he was adjutant of the 18th regiment of New Hampshire militia, and rendered some service at the beginning of the Civil war in recruiting and drilling men.*

The *fac-simile* is from his signature as a justice, written in December, 1870, presumably with a quill, which he always preferred to a steel pen, and constantly used.

S. G. Blake,
Justice of the Peace for County
of Worcester

Mr. Clarke was five feet and nine inches tall, and strongly built, with a tendency to stoutness as he advanced in years. He possessed great strength in his hands and wrists, and in his younger days could easily

* Among the ancestors of Mr. Clarke were deputies to the General Court of Massachusetts from Newbury twelve years, and from Salisbury five years; to the Assembly of New Hampshire from Hampton twelve years, Kingston three years and Portsmouth one year. There was also an "Assistant" Governor of N. H. (Gibbons), and a marshal of the old County of Norfolk (Page), a delegate to the Third Provincial Congress in 1775 (N. H.) (Sanborn), and a chief magistrate of Nantucket. There are also included ancestors who held the following town offices in Colonial and Provincial times, viz.: town clerk of Hampton, N. H., four years, selectmen there nearly sixty years, and deacon nineteen years; selectmen of Newbury, Mass., nine years, deacon there twenty years; selectman of Haverhill, Mass., and Portsmouth, N. H., one year each; selectman of Kingston, N. H., several years, and deacon there forty years; deacon in Deerfield, N. H., for a period unknown to the writer.

take a barrel of flour and put it in a wagon. His head was large, and his hair thick, black and curly; his hair did not become thin, and was but slightly turned to gray when he died. The same was true of his father, and both had the prominent Clarke chin, and good-sized mouths.

Samuel Greeley⁷ Clarke had brown eyes, a broad nose, and for beard wore side whiskers only, as did his father, during all the years that the writer remembers them. For sketches of his life see the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* for July, 1887, and the *History of Harvard, Mass.*, by Henry Stedman Nourse, A. M.

He married in Boston, 24 September, 1857, Martha Anne, born in Boston, 6 February, 1827, died in Needham, Mass., 30 September, 1891. Rev. Ezra Stiles Gannett, D. D., officiated at their marriage. She was the only daughter of Honorable George Horatio Kuhn of Boston, one of the most prominent business men of that city, who filled many positions of trust, and served in both branches of the Legislature. Mr. Kuhn was fourth in descent from Jacob Kuhn,* who was from the Duchy of Württemberg. Mrs. Clarke was remarkably well educated for her time, had been much in Europe, was interested in many good causes; her disposition was sunny and her life most useful and unselfish. She was buried in Mt. Auburn, 3 October, 1891. The Revs. Solon Wanton Bush and Charles Adams Allen officiated at her funeral, which was at her home in Needham, on a beautiful autumn afternoon.

* See "Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants," in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* for October, 1897, vol. 51, and reprint, with additions, issued in March, 1898, by George Kuhn⁸ Clarke.

Mrs. Kuhn was Martha, daughter of Major Walter and Martha (Tufts) Frost of Cambridge, Mass., and granddaughter of Deacon Gideon and Sarah (Ireland) Frost. Elder Edmund Frost, who settled in Cambridge in 1635, was an ancestor of Mrs. Kuhn, and she was descended from several old families resident in Middlesex County, particularly in Cambridge and Medford, and from some of the founders of Salem, Ipswich and Charlestown. Children :

48. i. George Kuhn^s b. 7 July, 1858, in Cambridge.
- ii. Martha Anna^s b. 4 Mar. 1862, at her grandfather's house, 66 Beacon street, Boston; bapt. in Lynn, Mass., 1863, by the Rev. George Sturgis Paine.

35

Benjamin Wells⁷ (*John*⁶) a farmer of Northwood, N. H., was born in Pittsfield, 2 November, 1828, died in Northwood, 23 July, 1897, at 8.40 P. M., and was buried the following Monday in Northwood. At the funeral, which was at 2.30 P. M., Rev. William A. Bushee read an original poem of eight verses, which was printed.

These verses were in recognition of the kindness and faithfulness of the deceased, who, incapacitated by his injuries in the war for an active life, was yet often able to serve as a nurse for the sick.

He was town clerk 1868-71. He enlisted 29 August, 1862, in company F, Capt. John F. Langley, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., Col. Joseph H. Potter, and served three years in the army of the Potomac. He was in the first battle of Fredericksburg, at Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Port Royal, Bermuda Hun-

dreds, Drury's Bluff, Cold Harbor and the capture of Richmond, besides two small battles. He served under Generals McClellan, Burnside, Hooker, Meade and Grant; was wounded in the thigh at Cold Harbor about 5 A. M., 3 June, 1864, and remained on the field till after 9 P. M. He said "it was a hard place;" sent to Washington, and was in a hospital four months, when he rejoined his regiment to be discharged, but his comrades persuaded him to remain and go home with them. Col. Potter then commanded a brigade, and detailed him to carry the mail, furnishing him with horses and doing all in his power to make him comfortable, and he entered Richmond with his regiment, although he had been sick and lame for many months. He was honorably discharged in Richmond, 21 June, 1865. He never recovered from his injuries during the war.

He married 7 November, 1849, Mary Ann, died in Northwood, 28 March, 1900, daughter of Jonathan Elliot and Mary (Wendell) Brown of Northwood; Mrs. Clarke was buried in Northwood, 1 April.

Children :

- i. Mary Ellen^s b. 9 July, 1851, m. 25 Dec. 1869, Winfield Scott Knowlton of Northwood, N. H., b. 17 Oct. 1848, son of George and Mary (Virgin) Knowlton, but has no children.
- ii. Abigail Augusta^s b. 1 May, 1853, d. in Northwood, 2 Nov. 1899, and was buried there the 5th.
- iii. Annie Hill^s b. 21 Aug. 1868.
- iv. John Wendell^s b. 15 Mar. 1871, m. in Northwood, 22 July, 1895, Jettie I., b. in Northwood, 18 Jan. 1875, dau. of John and Luella (Lancaster) Marsh. John Wendell^s has no children (1901).

36

John Theodore⁷ (*John*⁶) of Southbridge, Mass., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 20 October, 1833. He graduated at Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1854, and at Dartmouth College in 1858, from which he has the degree of A. M. He taught in Hopkinton and Walpole, Mass., 1858-61, then became the principal of Nichols Academy at Dudley, Mass., and, after leaving Dudley, he was for several years principal of a private school at Orange, N. J. About 1880 he went to Chicopee, Mass., and was superintendent of schools there for four or five years, and later held that position in Walpole, N. H., and in Braintree, Mass. Since 1893 he has been superintendent of schools in Southbridge, Mass. He married 16 March, 1863, Ellen A., born in 1836, daughter of John and Esther C. (Bates) Jewett of Dudley, Mass., but has no children.

37

Stephen Wells⁷ (*John*⁶) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 30 June, 1837, and died in Manchester, Wednesday, 24 April, 1889, and was buried in the Harmony Grove Cemetery in Portsmouth the 27th. He was named for his maternal grandfather, a soldier of the Revolution.

Stephen attended school in Pittsfield till he entered Phillips Exeter Academy in 1854, where he was president of the Golden Branch Society, and later made an excellent record for scholarship at Dartmouth College, where he graduated in July, 1862, and from which he received the degree of A. M. After leaving college he was instructor in Greek and mathematics for up-

ward of a year at Nichols Academy in Dudley, Mass., of which his elder brother, John Theodore Clarke, A. M., was the principal. He then taught in various places until 1867, when he accepted a position as assistant in a high school at Portsmouth, N. H., becoming principal in 1874, when the high schools of the city were consolidated into one. He was very faithful as a teacher, and took a prominent part in benevolent work and in public affairs. His health failing he resigned as principal of the high school in January, 1881, his resignation taking effect in February, and the same year removed to Manchester, where he engaged in business as an optician. He was elected a member of the School Board of that city in the autumn of 1885, and devoted himself to the interests of education with characteristic fidelity, at the same time doing his utmost to further every good object, and to render service to the community in which he lived.

Although in feeble health he was prominent in many societies and organizations, including the Masons, the Odd Fellows, and the Knights Templars, and gave himself with untiring zeal to the religious work of the Methodist Church, of which he was a consistent member. As his strength failed he won the admiration of all who witnessed his wasted body made subject to his undaunted will, continuing his labors on the School Board, and discharging his many duties until shortly before his death.

A fine classical scholar, a man of the highest integrity, courteous to all, and faithful to every obligation, when most men would have despaired of accomplishing anything, he gained a place in the affections of his associates and of the entire community, and his de-

cease called forth the warmest tributes to his memory. For sketch of his life see the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1889. (Vol. 43.)

On May 12, 1889, there was a memorial service of the Sunday School of St. Paul's Church, of which school Mr. Clarke had been for seven years the superintendent. (See local papers May 13.)

He married in Portsmouth, N. H., 5 May, 1868, Jane Annie, born in Elliot, Me., 1 November, 1842, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Libby) Hill.

Mrs. Clarke died at her summer home at Old Orchard beach 17 July, 1901. The funeral services were held there at 4 o'clock on the 19th, Rev. Dr. McLaughlin, pastor of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church officiating, and the remains were placed in the family lot in Harmony Grove Cemetery in Portsmouth. She was a devoted member of the Methodist Church, and in the home circle and in the community had led an exemplary Christian life. See "The Manchester News" for Friday, 19 July, 1901.

Children :

- i. Marion Hill^s b. 25 Feb. 1869.
- ii. Gertrude Wells^s b. 26 Jan. 1875.
- iii. Ruth Libby^s b. 15 Jan. 1884.

The two elder were born in Portsmouth, and Ruth in Manchester.

38

Herbert Nathaniel⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Deerfield, N. H., was born 21 September, 1851. He is an extensive farmer and cattle dealer, and was a member of the constitutional convention that met in 1889.

He married 11 November, 1873, Hannah B., born in Nottingham, N. H., 21 April, 1852, died in Deerfield of consumption, 23 February, 1888, daughter of Samuel Dame of Nottingham. She was buried 26 February; the Rev. Henry O. Walker of Merrimac, Mass., formerly pastor of the First Baptist Church in Deerfield, and Rev. R. E. Bartlett officiated at the funeral. There had been a severe storm the day before.

Herbert Nathaniel⁷ married secondly, 29 June, 1889,

Children :

- i. Alfred Dame⁸ b. 14 Sept. 1877.
- ii. Morris Herbert⁸ b. 30 Mar. 1879.
- iii. Ethel⁸ b. 9 Apr. 1881.
- iv. George Warren⁸ b. 1 Apr. 1883.
- v. Child⁸ b. —, 1886, d. Aug. 1888.
- vi. Daughter⁸ b. 31 Aug. 1890.

39

Stephen Greeley⁷ (*William Cogswell*⁶) of New York City and Tenafly, N. J., was born 20 September, 1834. He was educated at the Manchester High School, Gilmanston Academy, the McGaw Institute in Merrimac, and the Law School of Harvard University (1855). He engaged in the practice of his profession as an attorney and counsellor at law in Manchester, N. H., and was a member of the Legislature in 1863 and 1864.

In 1865 he removed to New York City, and was a deputy collector at the custom house there from March, 1869 — 15 May, 1872, when he resigned, and became a member of the firm of Stanley, Brown & Clarke, later Stanley, Clarke & Smith, New York City, which was dissolved in 1893. Mr. Clarke's home has been in



Stephen G. Locke

Tenaflly for thirty years, and his office is now at 39 Cortlandt Street, New York City; he has long been prominent in his profession.

He married 17 November, 1857, Lydia Mason, born 14 March, 1838, daughter of Dr. Nahum* and Mary Ann (Straw) Wight of Gilmanton. Mr. Clarke's two elder children were born in Manchester, N. H., and William in Tenaflly, N. J. They were

- i. Edith^s b. 5 Oct. 1858, died 1 Sept. 1861.
49. ii. Edward Wight^s b. 20 Oct. 1862, d. 11 Apr. 1892.
- iii. William Cogswell^s b. 2 July, 1872; he was of the class of 1894 in Columbia College and graduated in 1899 at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and was in the New York City Hospital until 1 January, 1901, when he took charge of St. Mary's Hospital and was there till August. He is now (November, 1901) in practice in New York, with an office at 125 West 58th Street; is attending surgeon, outside department, of Roosevelt Hospital, and also demonstrator and pathologist in the medical school of Columbia College.

40

Greenleaf⁷ (*William Cogswell*⁶) of New York City, was born 16 December, 1849; he was educated at the Manchester High School, and fitted to enter college as a sophomore. He was for many years on the staff of the New York *Evening Post*, and is now (1901) engaged in newspaper work in New York. He is unmarried.

* Dr. Nahum Wight was one of the most noted physicians in New Hampshire, and practiced fifty-two years in Gilmanton. In 1841, '42 and '43 he was a member of the Legislature. (See the Wight Genealogy, 1890, p. 201.) His daughter, Mrs. Clarke, graduated from Gilmanton Academy in 1857.

41

Amasa⁷ (*Francis*⁶) of Brookline and Boston, Mass., was born 14 January, 1844. He was for some years of the firm of Brown, Steese & Clarke, wool merchants, Federal Street, Boston, and is now (1901) treasurer of the Clinton Mills. He enlisted in company G, 44th regiment, Mass. Vols.; mustered 12 September, 1862, and discharged 18 June, 1863, at the expiration of his term of service. He appeared on the roll as "student, aged 18." He married 24 September, 1873, Frances A., daughter of John D. and Adeline (Bradley) Sturtevant of Brookline, Mass., but has no children.

Mrs. Clarke is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her ancestor, Col. James Frye.

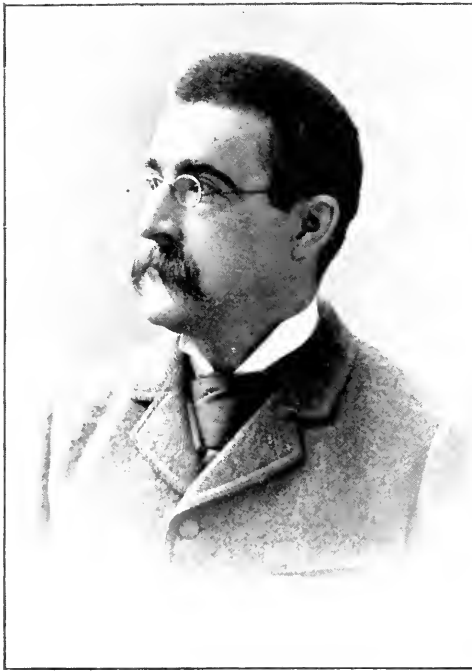
42

Francis⁷ (*Francis*⁶) of Brooklyn, N. Y., was born 18 May, 1849, married 19 September, 1876, Nannie, born 28 October, 1852, daughter of William M. and Louisa (Powell) Hollyday of Easton, Maryland. The latter was born in Loudon County, Va. The children of Francis⁷ were

- i. Francis Marland⁸ born 28 June, 1877, d. 31 Jan. 1879.
- ii. Louisa Powell⁸ b. 19 Sept. 1878, d. 9 Nov. 1880.
- iii. William Hollyday⁸ b. 24 Oct. 1881, d. 1 Dec. 1882.

43

Maurice Dwight⁷ (*Moses*⁶) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Cambridge, Mass., 2 November, 1851. He obtained his earlier education in the public schools of his native city, and was graduated from Amherst College, with honors in classics, in 1871, and is a member



Howard D. Clark

of the Psi Upsilon and Phi Beta Kappa. After teaching in Walpole, Mass., six months, he went to Manchester, N. H., where, from 1872 to 1876, he was a journalist on the staff of the *Mirror and American*. While there he wrote a history of Manchester, published in 1875.

He matriculated in the Medical School of Harvard University in 1878, and graduated in 1881; he spent a year and a half in the Boston City Hospital and three months in the Boston Lying-in Hospital, and then, in March, 1883, settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he has since resided. He has performed many of the major and minor surgical operations, some of them notable, and has a talent for surgery. He has a large consulting practice; is medical examiner for a number of life insurance companies, and is frequently employed as an expert in medico-legal cases.

Dr. Clarke is a fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society, has been one of its councillors, and was its vice president in 1898. Since 1887 he has been the secretary and treasurer of its branch, the Essex North District Medical Society, also secretary and treasurer of the Haverhill Medical Club from its organization in 1887. For three years, 1884-86, he was assistant surgeon of the Eighth regiment, Massachusetts volunteer militia. For eight years, 1891-99, he was the city physician of Haverhill, and has been a member of its board of health since 1891 and chairman from 1894. For two years following its establishment, 1888, '89, he was one of the surgeons of the Haverhill City Hospital, declining a re-appointment, but resumed the position in 1894, and has been for the past seven years chairman of the staff. Since 1890 he has been a member of the board of consulting physicians of the Danvers Lunatic

Hospital and president of the board from 1896. He has been the president of the local board of examining surgeons under the United States pension laws from its formation in 1893. In 1886 he became a member of the school board of Haverhill, to the duties of which office he has given much time and attention, serving for a number of years as chairman of its finance committee, also of the committee on the training-school, and of the committee on evening schools. He was a prominent candidate for the Republican nomination for representative to Congress in the Sixth District in 1895. Dr. Clarke is a member of the Haverhill Whittier Club and its president since 1898; a trustee of Atkinson Academy, Atkinson, N. H.; a member of the Monday Evening Club of Haverhill, of the Harvard Club of Haverhill, of the Harvard Medical Alumni Association, of the Boston City Hospital Club; a contributing member of the Haverhill Post of the Grand Army of the Republic, and a member of the North Congregational Society of Haverhill. He is the author of a paper on "Therapeutic Nihilism," published in the Transactions of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1888.

He married at Bellows Falls, Vt., 24 June, 1879, Mary Jane, born there 25 August, 1851, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Otis (Weed) Willson.

Dr. Clarke's children are

- i. Laura Dwight^s b. 3 Jan. 1881, in Cambridge, Mass.
- ii. Dorothy Prentiss^s b. 13 July, 1887, in Haverhill, Mass.

44

Charles Cecil⁷ (*Moses*⁶), was born in Cambridge, Mass., 15 April, 1854; he fitted at the Cambridge High

School for Harvard University, from which he was graduated in 1874, and was a member of the Everett Athenaeum, the Pi Eta and the Phi Beta Kappa Societies. He went to China, immediately after graduation in the employ of the Chinese Government, as an officer in the Chinese Imperial Maritime Customs Service, and was stationed at the ports of Shanghai, Hankow, Wuhu and Tientsin from September, 1874—April, 1882. He then had his two years' leave, which he passed in the United States.

In April, 1884, he returned to China, and was for five years at Shanghai and at Kiungchow in the island of Hainan.

After two years spent in the United States and in Europe, he returned to China in April, 1891, and took charge of the customs service at Lungchow. At the end of five years came his two years' leave, and on his return to China in June, 1898, he was stationed at the custom house of Soochow, and also acted as post-master.

See "Harvard College, class of 1874," for sketch of his life to 1899.

He married in Cambridge, Mass., 9 January, 1884, Nellie Maria, born in Boston, 16 November, 1854, died in Shanghai, China, 3 February, 1886, daughter of George Putnam and Maria (Copeland) Carter of Cambridge.

Mr. Carter's family belonged in Lancaster, Mass., but he located in Roxbury and later in Cambridge, where he was a member of both branches of the city government, representative in the General Court 1865 and 1866, and was of the Governor's Council in 1878 and 1879. He was one of the State Commissioners of

Health, Lunacy and Charity, and at the time of his death, 4 September, 1883, was chairman of the water board of the City of Cambridge. Rev. George Ware Briggs, D. D., officiated at the marriage of Charles C. Clarke and Nellie M. Carter.

Mr. Clarke married secondly, at St. Leonards-on-Sea, Sussex, England, 19 September, 1896, Marion Scott.

45

Arthur Eastman⁷ (*John Badger*⁶) of Manchester, N. H., was born there 13 May, 1854. He was educated at Phillips Exeter Academy and at Dartmouth College (1875), and entered the *Mirror* office in the fall of 1875 to familiarize himself with all branches of newspaper work.

After mastering the details of the composing and press rooms, he acquired further experience in the job department and in reading proof; he then became city editor of the *Mirror*, and for a number of years did all the local work alone, but subsequently with an assistant; later he assumed the duties of general and State news and review editor, remaining in this position several years, and then taking charge of the agricultural department and other features of the *Mirror* and *Farmer*, assisting at the same time in the editorial, reportorial, and business departments of the *Daily Mirror*. For four years he was legislative reporter of the paper at Concord, and for one year he served as telegraph editor. In these various capacities he acquired an all-round experience such as few newspaper men possess, and upon his father's death became the manager of both papers and of the job printing and bookbinding business connected with the establishment, and has



Arthur C. Clarke.

since conducted most successfully the extensive concerns of the office, besides doing almost daily work with his pen for both papers.* He is also public printer of New Hampshire.

Mr. Clarke has inherited his father's energy, great capacity for work, and executive ability. He was a member of the Manchester Common Council, 1879-80. represented Ward 3 (Manchester) in the Legislature for two years from June, 1881, was adjutant of the 1st regiment, N. H. N. G., for a number of years, was statistician of the department of agriculture for New Hampshire during Garfield's administration, colonel on Governor Tuttle's staff, and is president of the New

* Addison Archer's "Interviews" regarding the circulation, etc., of the leading newspapers in New Hampshire, 1899, contains some interesting items as to the Manchester *Mirror and American* and the *Mirror and Farmer*.

Of the former it says: "It is edited with conspicuous ability," "is generally conceded to have the largest local circulation in Manchester." "It has been for many years the leading republican paper of New Hampshire." "It is clean, conservative and respectable." The daily *Mirror and American* has a circulation of some 7,000 copies, and even more on Saturdays, when a larger paper is issued.

"The Mirror Farm" consists of forty acres, is very successfully conducted by Col. Clarke, and many practical experiments are made there. "Colonel Clarke keeps a stable of fine horses and a kennel of hunting dogs." The circulation of the weekly *Mirror and Farmer* is upward of 36,000, and no expense has been spared to make it a model paper in all its departments, thoroughly practical and edited by experts. The special horse edition is a recognized authority, and has an extensive circulation not only in New England, but in such States as Kentucky. Horse breeding in New Hampshire practically dates from the introduction by the late Col. John Badger Clarke of the blood of the trotting stallion "George Wilkes." In advancing the circulation of the *Mirror and Farmer*, ten "Wilkes colts" were given away in one year.

Many important improvements in agriculture, such as the use of the silo and ensilage, have been greatly assisted by means of the *Mirror and Farmer*, and there are two pages devoted to women and the household. All important news is furnished to the farmer in a condensed form, and his interests are constantly advanced.

The department devoted to the rod and gun was established some years since.

Hampshire Press Association and the New Hampshire member of the executive committee of the National Press Association, and is a member of the Boston Press Club, the Algonquin Club (Boston), the Manchester Press Club, the Coon Club, the Calumet Club of Manchester, and the Amoskeag Grange. He is Past Exalted Ruler of Manchester Lodge of Elks, ex-president of the Derryfield Club, a member of the Manchester Board of Trade, and a director of the Northern Telegraph Company.

From his school days Colonel Clarke has been an enthusiastic student of elocution, and has attained conspicuous distinction in reading and reciting, carrying off high honors at Phillips Exeter Academy and at Dartmouth College. He has gratuitously drilled a number of pupils of the Manchester public schools who have won first prizes in the annual speaking contests. He gives yearly prizes for excellence in elocution to the schools in Hooksett, and is often invited to judge prize speaking contests at educational institutions. Ever since he became associated with the *Mirror*, he has had charge of its dramatic and musical departments. He has written interesting and valuable interviews with many distinguished players, which have been extensively copied by the press of the country.

Denman Thompson received from Colonel Clarke's pen the first noticeably long, analytical and complimentary criticism of his work that was ever vouchsafed to this eminent actor; it was given when Mr. Thompson was an obscure member of a variety company. Mr. Clarke has always been fond of athletic sports, and has won distinction in many lines. He organized and was captain of a picked team of ball players in Manchester

that defeated the best club in the State for a prize of \$100; is one of the finest skaters, both roller and ice, in New Hampshire; with a shot-gun, rifle, and revolver, he is an expert, and holds a record of thirty-eight clay pigeons broken out of forty in the days of the Manchester Shooting Club, a score that was never equalled by Manchester marksmen. He held the billiard championship of Dartmouth College, and upon his return to Manchester in 1875 defeated the best players in the city, winning substantial prizes. He is a devotee of hunting and fishing.

Besides the great *Mirror* printing establishment, Colonel Clarke conducts the *Mirror* farm, located just outside the city limits, and here experiments in many directions are tried under his supervision. The whole management of the *Mirror* office and its immense responsibilities rests upon him, and his personal attention covers every detail. He has traveled abroad extensively and has embodied his impressions of foreign lands in a most interesting book entitled "European Travels."

Colonel Clarke is a member of the Franklin Street Society (Congregational) and of the Franklin Street Young Men's Association.

He married in Cambridge, Mass., 25 January, 1893, Martha Cilley, born in Concord, N. H., daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Elizabeth Ann (Cilley) Bouton of Concord, and widow of Jacob G. Cilley of Manchester.

Mrs. Clarke was in 1895 State regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and since 1898 has been president of the Society of Colonial Dames of New Hampshire. She has also been president of the Audubon Society of New Hampshire since 1897, and

was its founder. There is a portrait of her in the *Granite Monthly* for February, 1900.

46

William Cogswell⁷ (*John Badger*⁶) of Manchester, N. H., was born there 17 March, 1856, and was educated at the Manchester High School, Phillips Andover Academy, and at Dartmouth College, where he was a student in the Chandler Scientific School. After completing the course at college in 1876, he entered the office of the *Mirror and American* and learned the printer's trade. In 1880 he removed to New York City and spent a portion of that year in acquiring a knowledge of the business of newspaper advertising. Returning to Manchester, he entered the service of the daily *Mirror and American* as a local reporter, and later was promoted to be city editor, a position which he held for about eight years, conducting in the meantime several special departments for the daily and weekly editions of that newspaper. During these years he made the horse department of the *Mirror* a special feature, and to his efforts in this direction is due the high reputation which that paper justly holds among the horsemen of New England. This department he still conducts, as well as that devoted to field sports, for which he writes under the *nom de plume* of "Joe English."

He was a member of the Manchester School Board from 1884 to 1890. In 1891 he served as a representative from Ward 2 in the Legislature, and was chairman of the Committee on Fisheries and Game.* In

* For the past twenty years the members of the Legislature of New Hampshire have been elected for terms of two years, and the mayors of Manchester now serve for a like period.



HON. WILLIAM COGSWELL CLARKE, MAYOR OF MANCHESTER, N. H.

1894 he was nominated by the Republicans of Manchester for the office of Mayor, and was elected by a large majority, despite the fact that at the two preceding elections the Democratic candidate had been successful. He was re-elected in 1896, and again in 1898 and in 1900, each year by a handsome plurality, the last time by 2,157 votes, leading the entire ticket, and upon the completion of his present term will have occupied the Mayor's chair for a period of eight years — a longer service by far than that of any of his predecessors, as none of them served three consecutive terms. The years of his mayorship were notable for their public improvements. Five new school buildings were erected, including one for the high school; a steel bridge, sixty feet wide and paved with stone blocks, was built across the Merrimack River to replace the wooden structure which was carried away by the memorable freshet of 1896; a modern system of street paving was inaugurated; the City Hall building was remodeled and refitted; a police patrol system was installed, and is in successful operation.

During Mayor Clarke's first term the fiftieth anniversary of the incorporation of the city was fitly commemorated by a celebration which continued for three days (7, 8, and 9 September, 1896.) Mayor Clarke was the presiding genius of this celebration. From the day when the first plans were roughly sketched, down to the hour of the closing exercises, his was the brain that conceived, the mind that directed, the hand that executed. As chairman of the Celebration Committee he won golden opinions from his fellow citizens for the rare executive ability which he displayed.

Mr. Clarke retains a business connection with the John B. Clarke Company. He is a member of the Derryfield and Calumet Clubs, the Manchester Board of Trade, the Amoskeag Grange, the Young Men's Christian Association, and the Passaconaway Tribe of Red Men; and is also a member of the Franklin Street Congregational Society. For a number of years he has been a trustee of the New England Agricultural Society and vice-president of the New England Trotting-horse Breeders' Association. He was one of the organizers of the New Hampshire Trotting-horse Breeders' Association, and its secretary for three years. He was for several years clerk of the Manchester Driving Park Association, and has represented New Hampshire most creditably on several occasions at the biennial congress of the National Trotting Association. From his youth up he has displayed great interest in athletic sports, and while a collegian took an active part in them. He was captain of the Dartmouth College base-ball team in 1876, and at one time held the amateur long-distance record of the State for throwing the base-ball—358 feet 11 inches. In his later years he has taken a deep interest in all field sports, and has a wide reputation as an accomplished wing shot.

Genial and kindly in manner, courteous in his treatment of all, the master of direct and forcible speech, a ready and graceful writer, no man was ever more fully equipped for the larger political honors which Mr. Clarke's friends predict will be his. His name has been prominently mentioned in connection with the governorship of New Hampshire, and he is a promising candidate for Congressional honors.

He married in Manchester, 1879, Mary Olivia, born in Manchester, 1859, daughter of Elliot Greene and Submit Roberts (Scott) Tewksbury of Manchester.

The children, both born in Manchester, are

- i. John Badger^s b. 13 Apr. 1880.
- ii. Mitty Tewksbury^s b. 9 May, 1881.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

47

Daniel Edward Church^s (*Daniel^t*) of Farmington, Me., was born in Mercer, Me., 10 October, 1844, and was in business with his father. In 1900 he was living on a farm. He married 1 May, 1875, Mary Ella, born in Bath, Me., 7 August, 1855, daughter of Charles Brodie and Margaret (Lightbody) Harrington of Bath. Mr. Harrington is a well known yacht builder.

The children are

- i. Edward Harrington^o b. 17 June, 1876.
- ii. Anna Woodman^o b. 3 May, 1878, m. George Lenville Dow of Rangeley, Me., son of George Lenville and Le Norah (Kennedy) Dow, and has:
 1. *William Clark¹⁰ Dow* b. 4 Aug. 1899.
 2. *Margaret Le Norah¹⁰ Dow* b. 14 Dec. 1900.
 The family live in Rangeley, Me., where Mr. Dow is a "master builder."
- iii. Charles Francis^o b. 13 Apr. 1881.

48

George Kuhn^s (*Samuel Greeley^t*) of Needham, Mass., was born in the historic Lee mansion on Brattle Street, Cambridge, 7 July, 1858, and was baptized 30 Novem-

ber, 1860, by the Rev. Cyrus Augustus Bartol, D. D., of the West Church, Boston. From his seventh to his twelfth year his parents lived in Harvard, a pleasant farming town in Worcester County, and in April, 1870, removed to Needham, and occupied the ancient parsonage house built for the first minister of the town in 1720, and here the family have since resided.*

The subject of this sketch was educated in the public schools of Harvard, and at Chauncy Hall School, Boston, in the latter of which he was a pupil for five years from 9 September, 1872 — June, 1877, and after graduation studied the classics with a tutor.

While at Chauncy Hall School, he took special interest in the military drill, which was then a prominent feature of the school, under the instruction of Brig.-Gen. Hobart Moore. George K. Clarke was adjutant of the school battalion, which numbered among its officers boys who in later life rose to high rank in the military service of the State and Federal governments.

In 1878 and 1879 he travelled in Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia, visiting the principal cities and historic places. He began the study of law in 1880, and in October, 1881, entered

* George Kuhn Clarke has been singularly identified with ancient houses; the Lee mansion, his birthplace, was built in 1660, and is the second oldest house in Cambridge, and he is part owner by inheritance of the Cooper-Hill-Frost-Austin house, the oldest house in that city, built by his ancestor, Deacon John Cooper in 1657. His maternal ancestors were selectmen of the town of Cambridge one hundred and twenty-two years, assessors one hundred and twelve years, and deacons of the First Church there about ninety years. The Dedham Historical Register for July, 1890, and for April, 1899, contains accounts of the Townsend house in Needham, his present residence. The house in Harvard in which the family lived for five years, is also an eighteenth century house, modernized with additions.

the middle class of the Boston University School of Law, where he took the degree of LL.B. in June, 1883, and 2 January, 1884, was admitted to the bar of Norfolk County, and the same month commissioned a justice of the peace, which office he still holds (1901).

During the winter of 1883-84 he attended lectures at the law school as a resident graduate, and in May, 1884, began to practice.

In 1887 his maternal uncle, who had a considerable business as a trustee and agent for the care of property, desired him to become his associate, and he assumed duties to which he has since devoted his time, occupying until 17 March, 1900, the office in the Union Building, 40 State Street, Boston, which had been the place of business of his mother's father, and later of her brother, since 15 August, 1838.

From 6 April, 1892, to 17 February, 1900, he was secretary of the Bar Association of Norfolk County, and a member of its council; is a member of the corporation of the Suffolk Savings Bank (Boston), and has served on the committees on accounts, and committees to examine securities, of various corporations. On 1 February, 1897, he was elected a director of the Boylston Market Association, succeeding his uncle, William Putnam Kuhn, who had served nearly thirty-four years, and whose father, Honorable George Horatio Kuhn, had held the same position an equally long time. With the interval from 21 November, 1896, to 1 February, 1897, the family have been represented continuously in this board of directors for more than sixty years.

In 1883 Mr. Clarke was moderator of a town meeting, and in 1884 and again in 1885 was elected assessor without opposition, and is said to have been the

youngest officer the town of Needham has had in modern times.

In 1885 he declined to serve as assessor, and was appointed a registrar of voters for a term of three years, but resigned in the spring of 1886 to again become assessor, and was re-elected in 1887, but in 1888 was too much engaged in other business to accept election. For many years he has been interested in all matters relating to taxation, and in 1895, 1898, 1899, and 1900, served as chairman of the board of assessors, and is a member of the Association of Massachusetts Assessors. He was selectman and overseer of the poor, member of the board of health, town agent, etc., in 1896, and has been a trustee of the Free Public Library of Needham since 2 April, 1894, and chairman from the spring of 1897. Prior to the establishment of the Public Library in 1888 he was secretary of the Needham Library Association for some years.

He was clerk of the First Parish in Needham five years, 1891-96, and a member of the parish committee from 20 April, 1891, to January, 1895; he has held many positions in the organization of his political party, and 14 October, 1896, was nominated by the county convention for the office of special county commissioner, but declined to be a candidate.

From early youth he has been interested in historical and genealogical researches, and has published three editions, 1882, 1885, and 1902, of the genealogy of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury. He is the author of several pamphlets, and has contributed upward of one hundred and fifty historical or genealogical articles to periodicals and newspapers, and has also written many book reviews, etc.

In July, 1899, he went to press with a volume (236 pp.) entitled "Epitaphs from Graveyards in Wellesley (formerly West Needham), North Natick, and Saint Mary's Churchyard in Newton Lower Falls, Massachusetts. With Genealogical and Biographical Notes." This work was ready for distribution in February, 1900, and represented much patient investigation.

His membership in the New England Historic Genealogical Society dates from 4 September, 1878, and he has done considerable literary work for this society, and was in its council from October, 1892, to January, 1897; has also been its recording secretary, and served on many committees. For ten years, 1889-99, he was on the committee on the rolls of membership, and virtually the registrar of the society, which has nearly one thousand members. In 1889-92 this committee consisted of three, but 1892-99 of Mr. Clarke only.

On 5 March, 1890, he was elected a corresponding member of the Dedham Historical Society; 24 November, 1897, a resident member of the Historical Society of Old Newbury, and in 1898 became a life member of the Harvard Historical Society. On 6 January, 1900, he was elected an honorary member of the Dover Historical Society.

He is a member of the Twentieth Century Club of Boston, of the Massachusetts Library Club, of the Society of Colonial Wars, of the Sons of the American Revolution, of the Sons of the Revolution, and of two alumni associations. He has all his life been greatly interested in the drama, and a frequenter of the theatres; since 1874 he has never failed to obtain a programme of an entertainment which he attended, or lost one, and his collection of play-bills is large.

In 1886 he built a house on land owned for many generations by his maternal ancestors, in Cambridge, Mass., and with occasional exceptions, has made this his winter home. The place at Needham contains twenty acres of land, and Mr. Clarke has found much pleasure and recreation there.

The portrait, which is the frontispiece of this book, is from a photograph taken when he was thirty-five years old.

He married 16 March, 1881, Ellen Melissa, born in Richmond, Me., daughter of Harrison and Elizabeth (Prentiss) Dudley of Cambridge. Harrison was fourth in descent from James Dudley, an officer in the French war, and from Mercy Folsom, daughter of Deacon John Folsom of Exeter, N. H. The parents of James were Stephen and Sarah (Gilman) Dudley, the latter daughter of Honorable John Gilman. Stephen Dudley was son of the Rev. Samuel of Exeter, and nephew of Joseph Dudley, who was governor of Massachusetts from 1702 to 1715, under the Second Charter, and father of Chief Justice Paul Dudley. Rev. Samuel Dudley of Exeter was the eldest son of Thomas Dudley, second governor of Massachusetts, who was born in England in 1576, died in Roxbury, 1653, and was governor of Massachusetts five years, and deputy governor thirteen. Among the descendants of Governor Thomas Dudley have been men noted for their ability, and the family is connected by marriage with many of the most illustrious in New England. Mrs. Clarke is descended maternally from Valentine Prentiss, who came to America in 1633. She is an active member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Daughters of the Revolution, Brown- ing Club of Boston, Women's Alliance, etc.



Eleanor Clarke.

George Kuhn⁸ has one child :

- i. Eleanor⁹ b. 16 Dec. 1891, in Cambridge, bapt. in the First Church in Needham, on Sunday, 19 June, 1892, by the Rev. Charles Adams Allen, the minister there. The portrait opposite is from a photograph taken in May, 1900, and the *fac-simile* is from a signature in October, 1901.

49

Edward Wight⁸ (*Stephen Greeley*) of Englewood, N. J., was born in Manchester, N. H., 20 October, 1862, and died in Englewood, on the morning of 11 April, 1892, after an illness of a few days, and his remains were interred at Brookside.

He graduated from Columbia College in 1883 with a good record, and then took a post-graduate course, receiving the degree of A. M. in June, 1884. In the autumn of that year he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, from which he graduated with distinguished honors in 1887, and then entered upon his duties in the surgical division of the New York Hospital, preferring this to Bellevue, and remained there the full term till December, 1888. During the last six months of his term he was resident house surgeon, and in charge of a surgical division of the hospital.

Dr. Clarke had shown great originality and skill in his profession, was devoted to it, and had every prospect of becoming eminent. His home was in Tenafly until the winter of 1890-91, when he removed to Englewood, to a house which he had built. In both of these places he practiced successfully. At the time

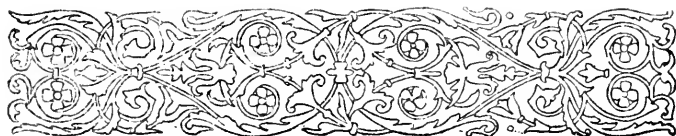
of his death he was intending to remove to New York City. For a sketch of his life see the "Englewood Press" for April 16, 1892, the "Record," Tenafly, N. J., April 14, 1892, and other newspapers.

He married in Tenafly, 13 December, 1888, Virginia Lee, born 15 June, 1862, daughter of Dr. Hardy Murfree and Harriet Banks (Gilbert) Banks of Englewood. Dr. Banks is a prominent physician.

The children of Dr. Clarke are

- i. Dorothy Banks⁹ b. 25 Sept. 1889, in Tenafly.
- ii. William Wight⁹ b. 27 Apr. 1891, in Englewood.
- iii. Edward Wight⁹ b. 2 (5) July, 1892.





PART IV.

THOMAS CLARK AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Thomas^s Clark, third son of Nathaniel (see p. 28), was born in Newbury, 9 February, 1667/8, and died there 25 April, 1722.

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

On 16 December, 1700, at "The placing of y^e new Meeting house" "M^r Thomas Clark" was given "2 seat north," and his wife "ye fore seat of y^e Gallery West." He and his wife, Sarah, were members of the First Church in Newbury; she joined 23 May, 1697, and his second wife, Lydia, as Lydia Moody, in 1698.

On 17 March, 1702/3, "Liberty Granted to Thomas Clark & Samuel Rolfe to cutt the two trees standing in Muzzys lane provided they Cutt y^m wth in the Ground."

Thomas was a tythingman 1705, "Corp^a Thomas Clark" in 1707, and "Serg^t Tho: Clark" in 1709, '11, '16, '19, '20. He was a sealer of leather in 1715, '17, '18, '19 (there were two in 1719), '21, one of the five selectmen and also assessor in 1717.

On 13 February, 1710, Thomas was chosen a juror for the "next Newbury Court."

As selectman Thomas with Stephen Emery and Samuel Moodey laid out "a Cuntry Rode from y^e North side of M^r John Chaney's land to wheelers Brook."

There are a number of deeds on record at Salem, in which Thomas of Newbury, who is called a cordwainer or "Sergeant," appeared as grantor or grantee, and the following is a brief summary of several of these deeds. Unless otherwise indicated the surname was written Clark.

On 8 April, 1691, Capt. Thomas Noyes of Newbury, "Gen^t," conveyed to Thomas Clark, "who hath married with my Daughter," six acres of salt marsh near Great Pine Island, as part of the marriage portion. Wife "Eliz^a" signed.

(Lib. XVI, fol. 185.)

On 8 January, 1701/2, Thomas Clarke of Newbury sold to Stephen Sweat for £12, 10s. one acre of plow land bounded southwesterly on his own land, and northeasterly on land of Henry Clarke. No wife signed.

(Lib. XX, folio 93.)

On 27 November, 1703, Thomas Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, exchanged with Richard Kelly the six acres of "Salt Marsh in the Great marshes," which six acres was "Laid out to my Hon^{ed} father in Law Cap^t Thomas Noyes" for five acres of salt marsh "in y^e great marshes" and a certain parcel of "Creek thatch Banke" in Newbury bounded east "by Plumb Island River," and south "by y^e River Parker or newbury River." Wife Sarah signed.

(Lib. XVIII, fol. 6 and Lib. XVI, fol. 181.)

On 8 December, 1708, Nathaniel Coffin of Newbury sold for £16 to Thomas Clarke of Newbury one acre

of land in Newbury bounded "by a lane Called Muszies lane Southerly" "& by s^d Thomas Clarks Land Easterly & is lying in a feild Called y^e Little field."

(Lib. XXI, fol. 221.)

On 23 July, 1709, Robert Hale and Mrs. Elizabeth Hale, his wife, of Beverly sold for £20 to "oure brother Thomas Clarke" of Newbury "every part & parcell of y^e reall Estate of our hon^d father M^r Nath^l Clarke of Newbury deceased which he left Either in y^e Townships of Newbury or in y^e Township of Salisbury" and also "y^e lands meadowes which oure brother Daniel Clark at y^e time of his deceass" had. Judith Clark was a witness.

(Lib. XXV, fol. 143.)

On 3 August, 1709, Judith Clark "daughter of Nathaniel Clark Sen^r" of Newbury sold for £7, 15s. paid "by my brother Thomas Clark" all her interest "in any of y^e land meadows or Meadow ground or freehold" reserving her right in the warehouse and land adjoining. "Which do or hereafter may belong unto my s^d ffather or to me as I am one of his Children" "& my right which I have in or unto a river lott so called lying Near Henry Clarks" Signed Judith Clarke. Witness Henry Clarke.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 49.)

On 3 August, 1709, Thomas, Henry and Judith Clark, Elizabeth Hale, all of Newbury, and Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, conveyed to Josiah Clarke of Boston three acres of marsh on "little pine Island."

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 55.)

The same day Thomas, Henry and Judith Clark sold for £9 the marsh in Salisbury "about Six acres part of

that which our Father M^r Nathaniel Clark bought of Henry Sewall & he of M^r William Worcester of Salisbury" to Nicholas Gilman of Exeter. Lydia, wife of Thomas, released dower, and his mother, Elizabeth Hale, was a witness.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 142.)

On 27 December, 1710, Thomas sold for £20 to Joseph Browne one fourth of thirty acres in Newbury, and bounded northerly "by a way next Merrimack River."

(Lib. XXVIII, fol. 199.)

On 7 April, 1713, Thomas exchanged with Samuel Morse the "rate Lott which parcel of land was formerly layd out to my Honoured father M^r Nathaniel Clarke & is by Estimation Twenty eight Acres," for nine acres of upland, five acres of pasture, and £60 in money. Wife "Lidiah" released her dower by appearance, and Thomas signed "Thomas Clarke."

(Lib. XXVII, folio 205.)

On 13 January, 1713/14, Thomas and Henry Clark, both of Newbury, sold for £16 to "Jeames" Smith of Newbury "a Certain woodlot Laying within the Township of Newbury aforesaid in y^e first division of woodlots it being y^e Seventy Second Lott" "and it is thre Rod & Eight feet in Bredth & two miles & one half in Length by estimation" "as also all oure right title & interest in any & every part of y^e Herbage & Land called y^e wood lot y^t doth at p[']sent belong to, or may hereafter Redound to or be Laid out to y^e freehold & right of Samuel Scullords freehold & to y^e Rate Right of our hon^d father Ensign Nathaniel Clarke Late of Newbury"

“Lydia” and Elizabeth, wives of the grantors, released by appearance.

(Lib. XXVIII, folio 58.)

On 10 February, 1715/16, Thomas sold for £22 to Anthony Morse four acres of marsh “in y^e Body of y^e great marshes near y^e little pine Island” Lydia Clark signed.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 90.)

On 25 November, 1717, Joshua Moody of Newbury sold for £50 to Thomas Clark of Newbury twelve acres of marsh in Newbury “at y^e place called y^e Plum bushes” bounded “Northwesterly by Plumb Island River.”

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 71.)

On 3 December, 1717, John Woodbridge formerly of Newbury, joiner, now of York, sold for £104, 10s. to Thomas Clark, cordwainer, “ffive acres of Upland in y^e Toune of Newbury afores^d with all the ffences & trees thereon or thereunto belonging and All that part of y^e pond which is within y^e line” “and y^e Meeting house Green Westerly” Also a right of way “for Carting & driving across y^e land of Joseph Woodbridge unto y^e land above mentioned.”

(Lib. XXXVII, fol. 11.)

On 1 July, 1719, Thomas Clark sold for £90 to Josiah Sawyer nine acres which he bought of Samuel Morss. Wife Lydia released dower.

(Lib. XLVIII, fol. 67.)

On 27 April, 1721, Matthew Pettingell formerly of Newbury, weaver, sold for £100 to Thomas Clark of Newbury “a Certain Tenement in Newbury” “it being

one Dwelling house & one Acre of Land” bounded “Northeasterly by said Clarks own Land” and “Southeasterly by Muzzeys lane.”

(Lib. XL, fol. 125.)

From the Newbury town rate, December, 1711, the following is quoted :

	money	
	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Serj Th ^o Clarke	2	6
Corpl Henry Clarke	3	11
Nathaniel Clarke	2	1

These tax payers were Thomas,² Henry² and Nathaniel.³ (Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXXV.)

In 1721 Thomas Clarke was a proprietor of Nottingham.

WILL OF THOMAS CLARK.

In the name of God Amen: y^e Sixth day of February: 1721/2 — I Thomas Clark of Newbury in y^e County of Essex Cordwainer being weak in body but of perfect miend & memory thanks be given unto god: Therefore calling unto miend y^e Mortalety of my Body & Knowing that it is appointed for all men once to Dye do make & ordain this my last will & Testament — that is to say principally & first of all I give & Recommend my Soul into y^e hands of god who gave it. & my body I recommend to y^e earth to be buried in a decent Christian buriall at the discretion of my Executors ect.

And as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to blefs me in this life I give demise & dispose of y^e same in y^e following manner & form.

1- —imprimis I give & bequeath unto my Son Thomas Clark his heirs & assigns forever that peice of land where he now

dweleth. & that peice of land of mine by Artechoak Bridge — caled five acres — (be it more or lefs— and one halfe of meadow or marsh at y^e Plum bushis, and two thirds of y^e land which I bought of John Woodbridge, and one halfe of my land in y^e Great Pasture Joyning — to m^r. Muzzes land : & aliso y^e one halfe of my rights & priviledges in y^e common or undivided

land in Newbury : & my wearing apparrill both woolen & linin, & allso what elce I have given to him allready

- 2— I give to my daughter Sarah Noyes & to her heirs & assigns forever one halfe of my marsh or meadow ground adjoyning to Se^r Jofeph Illeys meadow : and twenty pounds in money or merchantable pay at money price to be payd to her by my Son Daniel Clark within two years after my deceafe :
- 3— I give to my daughter Martha Noyes. & to her heirs & assigns forever one halfe of my marsh or meadow ground adjoyning to Ser^{nt} Jofeph Illeys meadow : and twenty pounds in money or merchantable pay at money price to be paid to her by my son Daniel Clark. within two years after my deceafe.
- 4 I give to my son Daniel Clark his heirs & assigns forever. my houle where i now dwell & y^e shop & barne : & orchard with all my land adjoyning except that acre which I bought of Matthew Pettingill : and one halfe of my marsh or meadow at y^e Plum bushis : & one halfe of my land in y^e great pasture Joyning to M^r. Muzzes land : & halfe my rights & priviledges in y^e comon or undivided lands in Newbury — and one third part of y^e land which I bought of John Woodbridge : & one third part of my perfonall Estate (that is not otherwise disposed of) after my honift debts are payed & my funeral charges are payed : & I appoint my Son Daniel to pay to my two daughters above named twenty pounds a peice as is above expresed.
- 5 I give to my daughter Anne Clark & to her heirs & assigns forever. the houle & acre of land which I bought of Mat-

thew Pettingill — She to have y^e pofsefsion & improvement of one halfe thereof at her marriage: & y^e other halfe at y^e deceafe of my now wife: & allso I give her one third part of my perfonal eftate (which is not otherwife difpofed of) that Shall be left when my debts & funerall —charges are payd: & my s^d daughter Anne. Shall pay to each of her Sisters namely Sarah & Martha y^e. Sum of ten pounds a peice: or if my daughter Anne Shall Se caufe She may give s^d two daughters one halfe of y^e above s^d acre of land equally between them: in Stead of s^d ten pounds a peice: & if She give y^e s^d land it Shall be y^e end furtheft from y^e lane: & my Son Daniel shall give them leave to pafs & repafs upon his land to & from s^d halfe acre so as may be leaft damage to him — & if my s^d daughter Anne se caufe to pay s^d ten pounds a peice: it shall be paid within two years after she shall come to y^e pofsefsion of y^e whole of s^d houfe & land — & i give to s^d Anne Six sheep w^c are at Hugh matthews & five sheep w^c are at Timothy noyeses—

6- I give to my loving & dearly beloved wife Lydia Clark— all thofe houfehold goods — w^c remain of them that She brought with her to me & all my puter & y^e little brass kittle & skillit: & one third of my other perfonal eftate which shall be left after my debts & funeral Charges are paid: allso I —

give to her y^e ufe & improveent of that houfe acre of land which i bought of matthew pettingill — untill my daughter Anne shall marre: & y^e ufe of one halfe thereof afterward during her life: allso I — give her y^e improvement of halfe an acre of land adjoining to s^d acre during her life. to be set out y^e whole length of my land: & allso her thirds in all my lands & meadows during her life: excepting in that peice of land where Thomases houfe standeth: & excepting in y^e houfe where I now dwell & in y^e shop & barne, & I appoint my s^d wife Lydia Clark & my son Daniel Clark to be y^e Executors of this my will. & to receive all my debts & to pay all my debts ect. & I do

revoke & disavow all former wills by me made, & do ratifie & confirm this my laſt will & Teſtament: in witneſs whereof

I y^e s^d Thomas Clark have ſet to my hand ſeal y^e day above written—

Thomas Clark 

STEPHEN SWETT }
 JOSEPH SWETT } Will proved 21 May 1722
 NATHANIEL COFFIN } DAN^{EL} ROGERS Reg^r

From the *original* in the Essex Probate files.

Thomas Clarke became administrator of his father's estate after the decease of Daniel, and gave a bond of £1500, with Henry Clark and Anthony Somerby as sureties, 23 July, 1723.

PROVINCE OF Y^e MASACHUSETTS.

An Inventory of y^e Estate of m^r Thomas Clarke Late of Newbury In sd County Deceased apprifed as Curant Bills of Credit of sd Province Taken and Apprifed by us y^e ſubſcribers as on y^e 9th day of may 1722 — — —

The Dewelling Houſe Barn & four acres of Land on which sd Houſe Standeth and orchards & other Buildings and Appor- tenances all at	£230=00=00
the Dweling Houſe Bought of matthew Petingal & y ^e acre of Land	100=00=00
The Land Bought of John Woodbridge about five acres at....	110=00=00
The Tract of Land by Artechoke River—about five acres at. the Land In y ^e Gen ^l Pasture by Turkey Hill about seven acres.....	60=00=00
y ^e Riuer Lott on which Thomas Dwells at.....	70=00=00
The Twelve acres of Marſh Land at. y ^e Plum boohes a.....	05=00=00
The four acres of marſh Land by fer: Joſeph Illeys medow at	72=00=00
The Rights and Privilidges In y ^e Comon Lands at	16=00=00
a ſmall Piece of thatch bank a Cape merril Point at.....	6=00=00
	1=00=00
	<hr/>
	670=00=00

The Wearing Apperil of ye deceafed at.....	15=00=00
Books and arnes & Cane	3=10=00
fundry other Goods & Perfonal Eftate according to. ye Per- } ticular List taken thereof apprifed at..... }	85=18=0
& fundry: other. Household Goods Given to ye widow at	24=05=0

Sworn to before

“JOSEPH WOODBRIDGE
Juffice of the peace.”

STEPHEN JAQUES

JOHN MARCH

JOHN PIKE -

From the *original*.

Thomas² Clarke was buried in the northwesterly part of the Old Town graveyard.

(Face with decorations like rosettes on either side.)

HERE LYES BURIED | THE BODY OF Mr. | THOMAS CLARK |
WHO DIED APRIL | THE 25 1722, & | IN THE 55th YEAR | OF
HIS AGE

There is considerable scroll work on this stone; no foot stone.

The stones erected to his memory and to that of his son, Daniel, are of yellowish sandstone, and much better preserved than some similar ones in the same graveyard. On some of them the inscriptions have entirely scaled off.

Thomas² married Sarah, born 14 September, 1670, died February, 1703, daughter of Col. Thomas and Martha (Peirce) Noyes, and granddaughter of the Rev. James Noyes, who was born in Choulderton, Wiltshire, England, in 1608.

Thomas² married secondly, in Newbury, 17 October, 1705 (intention 30 September), Lydia, born 5 August, 1667, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cutting) Moody, and granddaughter of William Moody, who was one of the first settlers of Newbury.

Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M., officiated at the marriage of Thomas Clark and Lydia Moody.

All the children were born in Newbury, and several of them were baptized by Mr. Toppan.

The children were

- i. Sarah³ b. 25 Dec. 1690, d. 30 May, 1725, m. in Newbury, 3 June, 1714, Nathan Noyes of Newbury, b. 5 Feb. 1691/2, son of Col. James and Hannah (Knight) Noyes. The Rev. C. Toppan officiated at the marriage of Nathan Noyes and Sarah Clark. Child: *Daniel⁴ Noyes* b. 3 Mar. 1718. There is some error in the Newbury records, which give the marriage as on 3 June and the "publishment" on 5 June.
2. ii. Thomas³ b. 2 Sept. 1692, d. 11 Aug. 1729.
- iii. Nathaniel³ b. 23 Oct. 1694, d. young. Probably the Nathaniel Clark bapt. 5 June, 1698.
- iv. Martha³ b. 12 Apr. 1696, bapt. 7 Nov., m. in Newbury, 10 Nov. 1715 (int. 6 Aug.), Joseph Noyes of Newbury, b. 20 Sept. 1686, d. 1770?, brother of Nathan. About 1740 Joseph moved to Newbury (Brag) Hill in Atkinson, N. H.; he and his wife both died there and were buried in the village graveyard. They had seven children. (See Poore's Researches of Merrimac Valley, p. 168, and the Memorial History of Hampstead, N. H., pp. 357-359.)
 1. *Joanna⁴ Noyes* b. 28 July, 1716.
 2. *Humphrey⁴ Noyes* b. 11 Feb. 1717/18, d. 21 May, 1790, m. 22 Nov. 1743, Elizabeth Little of Newbury and had seven children. His homestead in Hampstead, N. H., is now owned by his great great grandchildren, one of whom is Harriette Eliza Noyes, whose mother was a great granddaughter of Humphrey⁴ Noyes, and whose father was a grandson of Humphrey's brother Joseph.⁴
 3. *Sarah⁴ Noyes* b. 16 June, 1720.
 4. *Thomas⁴ Noyes* b. 25 June, 1723,

d. 5 (30) July, 1779, m. 1 Jan. 1746/7, Elizabeth Pettingell, who d. 25 Mar. 1747/8, and he m. secondly, Mary Hale. He lived in Atkinson. 5. *Anna*⁴ *Noyes* b. 8 June, 1727. 6. *Stephen*⁴ *Noyes* b. 13 Sept. 1730, d. 1 Feb. 1793, m. 2 Mar. 1757, Lydia Eaton. He lived in Atkinson. 7. *Joseph*⁴ *Noyes* b. in Newbury, 1 Nov. 1732, d. 11 July, 1807, m. 26 Mar. 1762, Mary Flint and had five children. In 1741 he was of Atkinson, where lived three of his brothers, and in 1762 he removed to Hampstead. He was a soldier in the French war and in the Revolution, and in 1807 was found dead in the woods in Henniker, his horse standing by. The cause of death was said to have been apoplexy, which attacked him while on his way to visit his daughter, Mrs. James Heath. His great grand-daughter, Harriette Eliza⁷ Noyes, wrote the Memorial History of Hampstead (1899), and is now writing the History of Atkinson.

FROM REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 23 March, 1731, Joseph Noyes and Martha, his wife, Nathan Noyes “& Eliz^a Clark,” all of Newbury, sold for £54 in bills of credit to Makepeace Horton of Newbury the north half of a piece of upland in Newbury, containing six and one quarter acres.

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 50.)

- v. Mary³ b. 16 Aug. 1698, bapt. 21 Aug., d. 8 July, 1707. In the town record of her death she is called daughter of “Corp^l Thomas Clark.”
- vi. Daniel³ b. 21 Jan. 1700/1, d. 13 Apr. 1723, in Newbury. He died intestate aged twenty-two years.

INVENTORY OF DANIEL CLARK.

Copied from the *original*.

An Invotary of y^e Eftate of Daniell Clark Late of Newbury Deceased as it was Apprifed by us y^e Subscribers on y^e 10th day of Jan. 1723/4

To Wearing Apparel	11— 1—6
Knife & fork Sickle 7 lb flax pewter	00—17—6
Sythe 2 Axes 3 hoes	01—01—0
Stilyards Cutting knife & branding iron	00— 7—0
3 wedges Beetle Rings & a pair of fetters	00—10—0
Spit hanging Iron Gaafe Adds & Spads	0— 6—0
Sadle and Bridle hors tackling fpindle & Gimblet	00—19—0
Linin Yarn Ruder & Basket	0— 3—6
to wooden ware eaithen ware & Greas (?)	0— 8—0
forks skimer skewers and Glases and	0— 2—0
4 bags feales and weights	00— 7—0
3 Chest 9 poft pair of mittens & girdle	0—13—0
2 pair of sheets Bolfter Cafes & Sute of Curtains	1—11—0
under bed bedfted and Courd & Curtain Rod	0— 8—0
Bed and Bolfter Covered & Blanket	3—12—0
Two Rugs	0— 6—0
Brass kettle Barrils and other Cafk	3—11—0
to two Bibles & money	0—14—0
Cow and Hors an ounce of filver. paper	12—03—0
Leather an Conooe (?) 5 pecks of Corn & a Nett	1—14—6
To Hous fhop Barn & four ackres of Land	210—00—0
1/3 part of 5 1/2 of Land by Toppans	40—00—0
3 acres 1/2 of Land in y ^e Great pasture	035—00—0
fix acres of Medow	048—00—0
to Common Rights 1/4 of freehold & Rate right	06—00—0
	<hr/>
	379—15=0

THOMAS MOODY
HENRY ROLF
THOMAS pike.

Thomas Clark Adm

Sworne: Jan. 14 1723

The bond of Thomas Clark, cordwainer, as administrator, is dated 6 January, 1723/4, £2000, with Samuel Moody and Joseph Noyes as sureties.

The final division of the estate was made 13 February, 1723/4, and the heirs were Thomas Clark, Nathan and Sarah (Clark) Noyes, Joseph and Martha (Clark) Noyes. Their signatures were well written, but are badly faded, otherwise *fac-similes* would appear on this page. The autographs of Sarah and Martha have been found by the writer only on this one document, viz., the agreement as to the division of their brother Daniel's estate. Apparently the sister, Anne, then a minor, received no share.

Daniel's gravestone is the second east of his father's in Newbury.

(Face with decorations like rosettes on either side.)

HERE LYES BURIED | THE BODY OF | DANIEL CLARK | WHO
DIED APRIL | THE 13th 1723, & | IN Ye 23d YEAR | OF HIS
AGE.

This gravestone is embellished with scroll work, etc. There is a foot stone, also ornamented, bearing his name.

- vii. Lydia³ b. 27 Oct. 1706, bapt. 4 Nov., d. 8 Nov. 1706.
- viii. Anne³ b. 30 May, 1709, bapt. 5 (15) June, m. 10 Nov. 1726, Edmund Cottle of Newbury, b. 15 Feb. 1699/1700, son of Ezra and Mary (Woodbridge) Cottle, and had 1. *Hannah⁴ Cottle* b. 16 Aug. 1729. 2. *Katharine⁴ Cottle* b. 2 Mar. 1743. 3. *Clark⁴ Cottle* b. in Newbury, 30 Oct. 1748, and probably others.

The Sarah Clark who was admitted to the First Church in Newbury, 23 May, 1697, was probably the wife of Thomas².

THIRD GENERATION.

2

Thomas³ (*Thomas*²) of Newbury was born there 2 September, 1692, and died there 11 August, 1729. In 1710 and 1711 either he or his father was in the North regiment of Essex in "Capt. Noyes His Company of snowshoo men," intended for actual service against the French and Indians.

On 15 September, 1723, Thomas was admitted a member of the First Church in Newbury, and his wife in 1728.

He was a cordwainer, and sold, 27 August, 1723, land bounded south westerly by the "Merrimack River," with dwelling house thereon, to Benjamin Lunt, Jr., for £80.

(Lib. XLV, fol. 22.)

On 1 June, 1724, he sold to Thomas Williams of Newbury for £54 five and one half acres on "Artechoak River." Signed by Thomas Clark and wife Elizabeth (her mark).

(Lib. LVIII, fol. 135.)

On 8 June, 1724, Thomas Clark sold to Richard Jaques of Newbury for £85 eight acres and ninety-two rods of upland and plowland "in y^e fourth pasture" in Newbury. Wife Elizabeth.

(Lib. XLIII, fol. 134.)

On 19 December, 1727, John Woodbridge of Newbury, and Martha Woodbridge, sold to Thomas Clark for £32 one and one quarter acres of land bounded "Westerly by s^d Thomas Clarks own Land." It was a "triangular peice."

(Lib. XLIX, fol. 268.)

WILL OF THOMAS³ CLARK.Copied from the *original* at Salem.

In y^e name of God Amen I Thomas Clark of y^e Towne of Newbury in y^e County of Efsex in his Majesties Province of y^e Mafsachufets Bay in New England — being Sencable of my owne frailty ect — but yet of Sound miend & memory do make & ordain this my laft Will & Testament — first-of all- I commit my Soule to God throu Jefus Chrift in hope of a joyfull refurrection ect, & my body to y^e Earth-ect, & as touching y^e worldly goods. with which it hath pleased God to blefs me in this life — I give demife & difpofe of in y^e following manner & form

- 1 — I give & bequeath unto my Son Parker Clarke my dwelling Houfe Barne & out Houfings where I now dwell & the land adjoyning Supofed to be foure acres, be it more or lefs excepting one quarter of an acre as given to his brother. Oliver
- 2- I give to my Son Oliver Clark about six or feaven acres of land more or lefs — lying between Peter Toppans & m^r. Woodbridges land — & one quarter of an acre of land out of my homeftead to be Six rods wide on y^e front next y^e lane & to run y^e same Breadth back untill it makes one quarter of an acre to be laid out adjoyning to Cap^t. Marches land
- 3 I give to my Son Thomas Clark — y^e one half of my Salt marfh or meadow land lying near y^e plumb-bufhes — so caled, & y^e other half of Said meadow I give to my Son Daniel Clark- all my lands & meadows I give to my Said Sons & their refpective Heirs & afsigns forever — & further my will is that if either my Son Thomas Clark or Daniel Clarke depart this life before he arive to y^e age of twenty & one years- then y^e other of them Shall have & injoy y^e whole of said meadow—
- 4 I give to my daughter Sarah Clark thirty pound in money or in good merchantable pay at money price— to be paid to her by my Son parke when She [s]hall come to y^e age of eighteen years—
- 5 I give to my daughter Elifabeth Clark— thirty pounds in money or merchantable pay at money price to be paid by

my Son Oliver Clark when She Shall Come to y^e age of eighteen years—

- 6 To my loving & well beloved wife Elisabeth— Clark I give all my personal Estate both within y^e House & without of all sorts & kiends whatsoever. & give to my Said wife & to her heirs & assigns forever my pasture land in y^e pasture near Anvil Rock (So caled) & I apoint my Said wife to be y^e Sole Executrix to this my last will & Testament to receive all my debts & to pay all my debts & funerall charges ect, & I give to my Said wife y^e use profit & improvement of all my reall Estate untill my eldest Son Shall come to y^e age of twenty & one years & one thirde of my reall estate afterward in case She remain my widow for so long a time as She Shall remaine my widow—
- 7 I give to my Son Thomas Clark ten pounds— & to my Son Daniel Clark—ten pounds to be paid by my Son Oliver Clark in money or merchantable pay at money price to be paid to each of them when they arive at y^e age of twenty & one years— & do disallow revoke & make voyde all all [*sic*] former wills by me made— Ratifying & confirming this & no other to be my last will & Testament in witnefs whereof I y^e Said Thomas Clark have Set to my hand & Seal y^e Sixth day of august, in y^e third year of y^e Reign of oure Sovereign Lord George by the grace of God of great Britain France & Irland King defender of y^e faith ect, Anno—Dom—1729—

Signed Sealed published & pronounced

& declared by y^e Said Thomas Clark—

to be his last will & Testament

in presence of us witnesses

JOSEPH muzzy

JOSEPH muzzy jun^r

NATHANIEL COFFIN



those word (to her her Heirs — & afsigns forever) between y^e thirty eighth & 39 lines were inter-[lined] by y^e desire of Thomas Clark y^e Testator — in presence of y^e witnesses.

Proved 3 October, 1729.

The following is a copy of the *original* inventory on file at Salem:—

“ Effex Sf September y^e 15th 1729

de[a.] Nathaniel Coffin & Archelaus Adams & Samuel Moody Made oath to y^e true and just apprisment of y^e Estate of Thomas Clark late of Newbury Deces^d before Me

THOMAS NOYES

Justis of peace

An inventory of y^e Estate of M^r Thomas Clark late of Newbury deceased taken by us y^e subscribers September y^e 15th Anno: Dom-1729—

	£	s.	d.
A dweling Houfe & out Houfes. & 4 acres of land adjoining ...	260	00	00
about six acres & ½ of land betwixt Peter Toppans land & Mr Woodbridges land	195	00	00
about five acres of salt meadow. at y ^e plumbushes	060	00	00
about 4-acres of pasture land: at Anvil Rock.....	040	00	00
	<hr/>		<hr/>
	555	00	00
his wearing apparrill.....	16	09	00
one gun & amenition.....	01	15	00
several small Books.....	01	00	00
three beads and furniture.....	20	00	00
table lining	01	00	00
a pair of shoo buckls.....	00	12	00
a kittle and other Brassware	04	10	00
three puter platters-7-plats & old puter.....	01	15	00
an Iron pott and kittle 2 tramils: 2 pair of tongues ect.....	02	15	00
a pair of belers: 2 axes & old iron.....	01	02	00
two raks-2-wheels a churn truncks & boxes.....	02	08	00
twelve chairs & wooden ware in y ^e Houfe	02	04	00
two tables a pair of Stilyard. belows glafses & earthe ware a box Iron & heators warming pan & two lamps	02	19	00
a Hors two coves a calf & Hors tackling	17	00	00
a cannoo & a float.....	02	00	00
leather & Shoомakers tools.....	04	00	00
	<hr/>		<hr/>
perfonal Estate.....	081	09	00
Real Estate.....	555	00	00
	<hr/>		<hr/>
Total.....	636	09	00
her			
ELIZ U CLARKE			
mark			

He married 1715 (intention 12 July), Elizabeth Perkins of the Isles of Shoals, which was a rough place in those days, hence probably her inability to write her name.

She married secondly, in Newbury, 30 December, 1731, Edward Richardson of Newbury. The Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M., officiated at the marriage.

The children of Thomas³ Clark, all born in Newbury, were

3. i. Parker⁴ b. 22 July, 1718, bapt. 27 July, d. 19 Sept. 1798.
4. ii. Oliver⁴ b. 6 Mar. 1720, d. 27 May, 1765.
- iii. Thomas⁴ b. 17 Nov. 1721, bapt. 19 Nov., d. 25 Mar. 1738.
- iv. Sarah⁴ b. 30 Nov. 1723, bapt. 30 Nov., m. in Newbury, 29 Dec. 1747 (int. 13 Nov.), William Lunt of Newbury; Rev. John Tucker, D. D., pastor of the First Church in Newbury, officiated. Children: 1. *Thomas⁵ Lunt* b. 8 Dec. 1748. 2. *Timothy⁵ Lunt* b. 21 Oct. 1750. 3. *Stephen⁵ Lunt* b. 29 Nov. 1754. 4. *Sarah⁵ Lunt* b. 9 Oct. 1757, d. in Newbury, 19 July 1774. 5. *Oliver Clark⁵ Lunt* b. 17 Apr. 1760. All the Lunt children were born in Newbury.
- v. Elizabeth⁴ b. 22 June, 1725, m. in Newbury, 1 Nov. 1743 (int. 1 Oct.), Timothy Worcester of Newbury.
5. vi. Daniel⁴ b. 24 Mar. 1727, d. 19 Oct. 1796.

The children of Thomas³ were baptized by the Rev. Christopher Toppan.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3

Parker⁴ (*Thomas*³) of Newbury, Andover and Ipswich, Mass., was born in Newbury, 22 July, 1718. He attended Dummer Academy; was a physician in Andover, Mass., from 1741-50, when he returned to Newbury, and was a "Training Soldier" there in 1757. On 2 August, 1737, Edward Richardson was appointed guardian of Parker Clark, a minor upward of fourteen years of age.

On 24 August, 1739, he sold to "my Hon^d Father in Law M^r. Edward Richardson of Newbury afsd weaver" for £150 one and one half acres of land joining to Oliver Clark's land.

(Lib. LXXVI, fol. 197.)

On 26 December, 1772, Stephen Hale of Newbury sold to Parker Clark of Newburyport for £12 "a River Lot and is Lot number four together with the Dwelling House and Barn thereon" "Westerly fronting upon a highway called Merrimack Street" "Eastwardly upon Merrimack River."

(Lib. CXXII, fol. 213.)

On 19 January, 1775, Parker Clark of Newbury, "Physician," sold to John Hale of Newbury for £16 "a river lot and is lot Number four together with the Dwelling house and barn thereon standing" Bounded westerly on Merrimack Street. No wife released dower.

(Lib. CXXXIV, fol. 77.)

On 23 May, 1788, Elizabeth Wainwright of Ipswich conveyed to Parker Clark of Newburyport, "Physician," "my Messuage in which I now live in said Ips-

wich"; one quarter of an acre of land, which she received by the will of her mother. Also part of the "Andrews farm at Chebacco" "called the little field" containing two and one quarter acres and fifteen rods and joining to land of Grover Dodge. Also twenty four acres and twenty six rods of the same farm on the other side of the road. Upland and salt marsh.

(Lib. CLV, fol. 199.)

On 11 August, 1790, Dr. Parker Clark and wife Elizabeth sold to Grover Dodge of Ipswich for £14, 1s. 3d., two and one quarter acres of land "in Chebacco parish in the Town of Ipswich," which land was part of the "Andrewses farm and is part of the real estate of our brother Samuel Wainwright of Ipswich Gentleman deceased."

(Lib. CLII, fol. 72.)

On 23 June, 1798, Parker Clark of Ipswich, physician, sold to Martha, wife of Samuel Giddings of Ipswich for \$452 eighteen acres twenty six rods of upland and salt marsh "in Chebacco" No wife signed.

(Lib. CLXIV, fol. 180.)

On 15 September, 1798, he sold to John Baker of Ipswich for \$550 one quarter of an acre of land with the buildings thereon "near the bridge on Topsfield road" No wife signed, and Dr. Clark made his mark; probably too ill to write.

(Lib. CLXIV, fol. 169.)

On 4 October, 1799, administration on the estate of Dr. Parker Clark, late of Ipswich, was granted to Nehemiah Abbot.

COPY OF THE ORIGINAL INVENTORY OF DR. PARKER⁴ CLARK.

An Inventory & appraisement of the Estate of Parker Clark late of Ipswich Physician dec^d Taken by the Subscri-

bers a Committee appointed & sworn for that purpose, as appears by the warrant & Certificate thereon, hereto annex^d is as follows, viz,

a Bible & other Religious books	\$3.	0.	0
Bailey's Dictionary 75cts Quinseys Lexon 75.....	1.	50.	0
New Dispensatory 1d. Universal Gazateer 50cts.....	1.	50.	0
Salmon, Sharp & Turner on Surgery &c 5 Vols.....	2.	50.	0
Allens Practice Phk, 2 Vols. 1d. Cheyne 2 Vols. 1d.....	2.	0.	0
7 Vols. Medical books 2d. 50 Watt's Logick & Astronomy 1d...	3.	50.	0
4 old Histories 75cts. 6 School books 25cts.....	1.	0.	0
1 Walnut Case drawers 10d. 1 old do. faneer'd 2d.....	12.	0.	0
1 Scrutore 1d. Chamber Table 50cts. 1 do. 50. 1 pine do. 50....	2.	50.	0
1 Great Chair & 6 small do. vial backd.....	2.	50.	0
1 do. with Chushion & 5 small do. Cane back.....	2.	0.	0
20 old Chairs 2d. 1 Slate 30cts. box, wigg & Schul Cap 1d.....	3.	30.	0
Gun Cartouch box 6 Powder Horns Powder Ball &c.....	6.	0.	0
3 Feather Beds bolsters & Pillows.....	45.	0.	0
1 Sack bottom Bedstead 3d. 1 do. Cordd. 1d. 25, 1 old Table 25cts.....	4.	50.	0
1 Pref Bedstead 2.50. 1 Mehogany Stand Table 3d,	5.	50.	0
1 Walnut Square Table 2d. 3 oval Tables. 3d,	5.	0.	0
<hr/>			
2 old round do. 40cts. old Tea Table & Salver 25cts.....	0.	65.	0
6 Salvers 3d, Tea Chest & Canisters 75cts.....	3.	75.	0
1 Walnut Desk 5d. writeing Desk 75cts.....	5.	75.	0
7 Baskets 50cts Case & bottles 1d. Light stand 10cts.....	1.	60.	0
1 Case & 9. 2 qts bottles 1d. 25. Match Lock 50cts.....	1.	75.	0
1 Brafs Kettle 6d. 1 do. 1d. 2 Iron do. 1d. 25 Tea do. 75.....	9.	0.	0
2 Skillets 50cts p flat Irons 50. warming Pan 1d. 50.....	2.	50.	0
2 p Handirons 1d. 25—2 p Tongs & shovels 1d.....	2.	25.	0
Gridiron & Toaster 50cts. Trampels & old fender 1d. 50.....	2.	0.	0
Tobacco Tongs 20cts. Tin ware 35cts, 2 hammers 20.....	0.	75.	0
Husbandry Utensils 1d. 50—Lead Pott 30. wood Saw 50.....	2.	30.	0
a box with p Pincers hammer & old Iron &c.....	1.	25.	0
a number of Phamphlets 1d. Scales & weights 1d. 50.....	2.	50.	0
3 Brafs Candlesticks 1d. 25 Lanthorn 25cts. Iron Candt. 10cts...	1.	60.	0
1 p Steelyards 30cts. box with Knives & forks 40cts	0.	70.	0
4 wasing Tubs 75cts. 3 pails & Pign. 30. Soap Tub & Leach do. 2d.....	3.	5.	0
old Cask 1d. 50 buckets, boxes, bowl, Churn, bread Troh. 2d...	3.	50.	0
Brushes & Broom 40cts. half barrel Iron bound 50cts.....	0.	90.	0
<hr/>			
Carried Over.....	\$149.	10	—

	Brot Over.....	149.	10	—
2	Spitts 2 dripping Pans Spider frying Pan & Ladle.....	3.	50.	0
3	Iron Potts 1d. 50cts. pr. Handirons 25	1.	75.	0
4	old Tables 1d. Earthern Ware 1d. 2 doz ⁿ . Junk bottles 1d....	3.	0.	0
	Meal Chest & meal bag firken 1d. boxes 25cts.....	1.	25.	0
	hoe 50cts Chloths Horse 25. Wood horse & forme 50	1.	25.	0
40	Ounces of Silver Plate.....	44.	44.	0
a	Suit of workd. Curtains 5d. damask Table Colth 2d. 50/.....	7.	50.	0
a	Gown & p Ruffles 1d. Cash 45d.....	46.	0.	0
5	Notes of Hand due from John Baker jur. on Interest from } 15th Sept. last amot. to.....	550..	0.	0
	Hair Trunk, & box 2d. 50. Razor, Hone, & Stroap 50cts.....	3.	00.	0
a	Sett of drawers qt. Potts, bottles, Instruments & medicines, } also an Iron Mortar.....	23.	0.	0
	Money Scales & weights 30cts. Pewter 1d. 25 writg. Desk 35....	1.	90.	0
	number old files 20cts. Knife box & knives 10cts	00.	30.	0

personal.... \$835: 99.. 0

REAL ESTATE.

abot. thirty Acres Salt Marsh at Plumb Hd.	360.	00.	0
abot two & quarter acres Land in Newby, lying in Malborough } Street.....	250.	0.	0

real.... 610.. 00.. 0

Ipswich Octo. 26th, 1798.

L. S.

DANL ROGERS	} Comtee. sworn
JOHN MANNING	
RICHARD D. JEWETT	

The admr. adds sundry articles of household furniture & wearing } apparel worth	304.	67
and cash found since appraisement.....	3.	37

NEHEMIAH ABBOT Admr.

Parker married 18 May, 1742, Lydia, born 21 June, 1717, died 15 November, 1749, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Hannah (White) Phillips of Andover, Mass. The Rev. Samuel graduated at Harvard College in 1708, A. M. 1715; he was fourth in descent from Christopher Phillips of Rainham Saint Martin, Norfolk, England, and his (Samuel's) eldest son, the Honorable Samuel Phillips, A. M., who graduated at Harvard College in 1734, was prominent in the Revolutionary

struggle. He was the founder of Phillips Andover Academy, and the father of Lieutenant Governor Samuel Phillips, LL. D., who was a graduate of Harvard in the class of 1771. The second son of Rev. Samuel was the Honorable John Phillips, LL. D., who graduated from Harvard College in 1735, and founded Phillips Exeter Academy. The third son of Rev. Samuel was the Honorable William Phillips, who was a member of the Convention to act upon the acceptance of the Federal Constitution, a member of both branches of the Legislature, and father of William Phillips, Lieutenant Governor 1812-23. Of this family also was the Honorable John Phillips, A. M., who graduated from Harvard College in 1788, was president of the Massachusetts senate, first mayor of Boston, and father of the well-known orator Wendell Phillips, A. M.

Dr. Clark married secondly, 12 April, 1789 (intention 21 March; recorded in Newburyport where he then lived), Elizabeth Wainwright of Ipswich, born 1725, died 1 March, 1798. Edward Richardson, step-father of Dr. Clark, mentioned him and his brothers and sisters in his will dated 26 March, 1755. The Doctor died in Ipswich, Mass., 19 September, 1798. His children were

- i. Hannah^s b. 2 Apr. 1743, d. 28 Sept. 1832, m. in Andover, Mass., 23 July, 1767, Dr. Edward Russell, A. M., of North Yarmouth, Me. (Harvard College 1759.) Dr. Russell was justice of the peace and quorum, colonel of militia, and led an active and useful life. He d. 19 Apr. 1785. Children: 1. *Hannah^b Russell* b. 20 July, 1768, d. 1 Jan. 1771. 2. *Samuel Phillips^b Russell*, A. M. b. 20 May, 1770, Harvard College 1792, d. 19 Sept. 1803. He

was a militia colonel. 3. *Hannah^b Russell* b. 20 July, 1771, d. 3 May, 1851. 4. *John^b Russell* b. 15 Mar. 1773, d. 20 June, 1773. 5. *John^b Russell* b. 10 Oct. 1774, d. in Cambridge, Mass., 28 Oct. 1795, while a member of the senior class in Harvard College. 6. *Edward^b Russell*, A. M., b. 31 Aug. 1782, Harvard College 1803, d. in North Yarmouth, Me., 29 (23) Nov. 1835, m. 9 July, 1812, Lucy Stevens of Gloucester, Mass., and had three children. He was a representative in the Legislature, overseer of Bowdoin College, director of a United States branch bank, brigadier general of militia, and secretary of State, Maine, 1830, '31. (See April number 1879 of "Old Times in N. Yarmouth, Me.") In 1808 Hannah⁵ Russell, the mother, sold John Phillips⁶ Clark an undivided third of land in Newbury. (Essex Deeds, Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 15.) Her sister, Lydia, also conveyed one third of the same land, which was on Hancock and Marlborough Streets, to John P.⁶ Clark. (Essex Deeds, Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 14.)

ii. Lydia⁵ b. 16 Aug. 1744, d. 1814, m. Nehemiah Abbot of Andover, Mass., b. 4 Sept. 1731, d. 13 Oct. 1808, son of Zebediah and Anna (Lovejoy) Abbot. Nehemiah was a trustee of Phillips Andover Academy. No children.

iii. Elizabeth⁵ b. 11 Aug. 1746, d. —.

6 iv. Parker⁵ b. 3 Apr. 1748, d. 25 Mar. 1823.

4

Oliver⁴ (*Thomas³*), an innholder in Newburyport, was born in Newbury, 6 March, 1720, and died at his home 27 May, 1765. He was a hogreave 1753, constable and one of the four collectors 1756, '57, '58, hayward 1756, '57, field driver 1758, '59, '60.

On 17 June, 1765, the widow, Lydia, gave a bond for £1000 as administratrix, with Joseph Willet and Daniel Clark as sureties, and on 27 May, 1771, Elizabeth "Petingall," widow, was appointed, and gave a bond for £1000 with Samuel Coffin and Stephen "Petingall" as sureties. The papers in the case are quite voluminous.

The estate of Oliver^d Clark was eighteen years in process of settlement, and more than one inventory was taken; the *first* one was as follows:—

INVENTORY OF OLIVER^d CLARK.

Copied from the *original* on file at Salem.

Efsex fs:

A Inventory and Appraizement of the Estate of Oliver Clark late of Newbury in the County of Efsex Dec^d Intestate Taken by the Subscribers Therefor duely appointed and Sworn Viz^t

	£.	s.	d.
His Cash £4. 11. 11. 2. Books 12/ Buckles Silver Rims 8/.	5	11	11½
Wrought Silver 12 Ozs. £4. Apparel £6.....	10	..	—
Old Pewter 81 lb. £4. 1/ New do. 20¾ 31/ nine Andirons 18/..	-6	10	
7 Trammels 12/ 5 p Tongs 3 Shovels 8/ 2 frying Pans 3/.....	-1	3	—
Chafing Dish. Toaster & 2 Gridirons 2/ two flesh forks & Scuers 1/.....	—	3	—
2 Fenders 1/ one Goose 1/6 Boxiron & Heters 4/ five Iron Potts 10/ .....	..	16	6
2 Iron Kettles 3/ 1 Skillet & Spider 3/ 2 Brafts Kettles 20/.....	1	6	..
7 Iron Candlesticks 10 Do. wooden feet 3/ 2 Brafts Do. 3/-2 Warming pans 6/.....	—	12	...
2 Ladles, 2 p Brafts Scales & Weights 4/ p Stilliards 8/ 2 Spitts 4/ .....	..	16	—
2 Brafts Skillets 2/6-2 p Bellows 3/ 5 Cases Knifes & forks 15/..	1	..	6
4 Butcher Knifes 4/ 3 Hammers 2/ Tinware & Lanthorns 4/4..	..	10	4
Small Looking Glafs 1/4d. old Square Table 1/ Earthen Ware 10/.	..	11	4
Copper Tea Kettle 8/—3 morters 8/ Tow Comb. 6/ a Jugg 4..	1	2	4
3 Trays 2 Coolers Cheese Tub nine Dishes & Bowls 10/ a Churn 2/ .....	..	12	—
Meal Chest & 2 Sives 5/ 3 Stools 1/ 3 Tables 6/ nine Pails 3/..	..	15	—
Wooden Meafures 1/-13 Chairs 4/4d. Pine Chest 2/.....	..	7	4
In ye South Chamber a Bed, Bolster, Curtains, Bedstead &c....	7	..	..
a new Quilt 25/ old Do. 15/ Oval Table 4/ 8 Chairs 19/6	3	3	6

REAL ESTATE.

Homstead about haf an Acre & Buildings.....	£250	—	—	and
One Acre & half & half a Double House.....	80	—	—	iza-
Eleaven Acres by the Pond.....	120	—	—	e a
Six Acres of Pasture by Joseph Morfes.....	40	—	—	hen
Twelve Acres at Turkey Hill.....	96	—	—	are
Twelve Acres at ye Sheep Pasture.....	48	—	—	
Twenty acres at ye High field Pafuture.....	80	—	—	
Six Acres of Marfh at ye Plumb Bushes.....	27	—	—	
Fourteen Acres on Plumb Island at ye Cove.....	56	—	—	in
				ory
	Real....	£797		

Total Real & Perfonal £995 18 1½

Newbury Sept: 23d. 1765

John Brown
Mofes Noyce Junr. } Comtee.
Joseph Willet

her
LYDA W CLERK
mark

of Oliver
Intestate

Administration was granted on the estate of L. Clark, widow, of Newbury. Lydia Clark, a m. s. d. aged sixteen, daughter of Oliver Clark, had as guardian Ezra Hale; he was appointed 26 Septem. 1771.

(Essex Probate, Lib. CCCXLVII, fol.)

On 26 May, 1783, John and Lydia Morse acknowledged receipt of £3 from Mrs. Elizabeth Smith, administratrix of the estate of "our parents" Oliver Lydia Clark. Elizabeth succeeded her mother as administratrix, and the real estate of Oliver was c. July, 1783, finally divided between Elizabeth Smith Lydia Morse. The estate was indebted to Parker C. £3, 8s., 2d. and to Mehitable Clark £3, 9s., 5 1/2d

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 4 December, 1756, Oliver Clark of Newbury cooper, sold to Eliphalet Jaques of Newbury for

two and one half acres of land in Newbury "which Edward Richardson bought of M^r. Christopher Toppan." Wife did not release.

(Lib. CXIX, fol. 15.)

On 18 January, 1760, Oliver Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Joseph Atkinson of Newbury, yeoman, for £40 five acres of land. Wife did not release.

(Lib. CIX, fol. 108.)

On 16 June, 1767, Lydia Clark, as administratrix of Oliver Clark, sold to Joseph Lunt of Newbury for £37 one and one half acres of land in Newbury, bounded utheasterly on Marlborough Street, northwesterly on Oliver Clark's land, and northeasterly on Dr. Parker lark's land.

(Lib. CLXXXII, fol. 32.)

On 31 July, 1767, Lydia Clark, widow of Oliver, sold to Thomas Plumer of Newbury for £55, 17s., 4d., four hereen acres and seventy three rods of pasture "in the ber, High feild Pasture so called," being the 12th and 13th lots.

(Lib. CXXXVI, fol. 17.)

On 29 April, 1768, Lydia, as administratrix of her husband, sold, by order of the Superior Court, to Amos and Micah Sawyer, both of Newbury, for £29 five acres of land at Turkey Hill in Newbury.

(Lib. CXXXV, fol. 188.)

Also for £40, 12s. she sold to Stephen Brown seven acres of land at Turkey Hill.

(Lib. CXXXVI, fol. 262.)

On 6 April, 1769, she sold, as administratrix, to Edmund Adams of Newbury for £47, 12s. fourteen acres of pasture land. Parker Clark, Jr., was a witness.

(Lib. CXXII, fol. 70.)

On 13 February, 1771, she sold to William Davenport of Newbury for £38 three acres of land in Newbury "it being a part of my late husbands Real Estate which I sell by Order of the Superior Court."

(Lib. CXXVIII, fol. 209.)

On 19 May, 1774, Elizabeth Smith, wife of Michael Smith "Joiner" of Newbury, as administratrix of the estate of her father Oliver Clark, sold by order of the Superior Court, to Samuel Pearson of Newbury for £64 four acres of land in Newbury.

(Lib. CXXXIV, fol. 75.)

On 19 April, 1776, Michael Smith of Newbury and Elizabeth, his wife, administratrix of the estate of Oliver Clark, sold to John Smith of Newbury for £22 a piece of land, with the northeast half of the house, bounded southeast by Marlborough Street, and southwest "by our land." Lydia Clark released her rights.

(Lib. CLXXI, fol. 61.)

Oliver married in Newbury, 12 January, 1742/3 (intention 6 November, 1742), Lydia Knight, Rev. Christopher Toppan officiating.

The children of Oliver^t and Lydia (Knight) Clark were born in Newbury; the eldest was baptized by the Rev. Christopher Toppan, and the others by the Rev. John Tucker, D. D. It is possible that Mr. Toppan also baptized Sarah.

The children were

- i. Elizabeth^s b. 5 Nov. 1743, bapt. 6 Nov., living in 1783, m. in Newbury, 23 July, 1765 (int. 29 June, 1765), Stephen Pettingell, Jr., of Newbury. She m. secondly, in Newbury, 5 May, 1772 (int. 8 April, 1772), Michael Smith. The

- children, born in Newbury, were 1. *Sarah⁶ Pettingell* b. 8 Aug. 1767. 2. *Stephen⁶ Pettin-gell* b. 14 Feb. 1769. By her second husband she had, born in Newbury, 1. *Lydia⁶ Smith* b. 26 Feb. 1773. 2. *Moses⁶ Smith* b. 18 Aug. 1774.
- ii. *Sarah⁵* b. 5 Nov. 1745, bapt. 17 Nov., d. prior to 1783, unmarried.
- iii. *Lydia⁵* b. 3 Nov. 1754, bapt. 10 Nov., m. in Newbury, 4 Dec. 1780 (int. 6 Nov.), John Morse, Jr., of Newburyport, b. 3 June, 1751, d. 2 Dec. 1815? son of Anthony and Martha (Merrill) Morse. John and Lydia had 1. *Paul⁶ Morse* b. 16 Sept. 1781. 2. *Clark⁶ Morse* b. 24 Feb. 1784, m. Susanna Brown and had two daughters, 3. *Paul⁶ Morse* b. 15 Sept. 1785, of Alexander, Me. 4. *John Oliver⁶ Morse* b. 1 Aug. 1797, d. 1818. 5. *Lydia⁶ Morse* b. 26 Sept. 1799, d. unmarried. These children were born in Newbury. The Rev. John Tucker officiated at both of the marriages of Elizabeth⁵ Clark and at that of Lydia⁵ Clark.

5

Daniel⁴ (*Thomas³*) of Newbury, Mass., later of Bos-cawen, N. H., was born in Newbury, 24 March, 1727, and died in what is now Webster, N. H., 19 October, 1796.

On 20 May, 1760, Daniel Clark and Ambrose Berry were chosen surveyors of hay by the town of Newbury.

Daniel inherited six acres of land, called Brown's Garden, from his step father Edward Richardson of Newbury in 1756, which land the latter had bought of one Greenleaf.

On 11 February, 1755, the proprietors of what was afterward the town of Boscawen met at the house of Daniel Clark in Newbury, and 9 October, 1765, he removed to Boscawen.

In 1776 he signed the "Association Test" there, and was probably the Daniel Clark who enlisted as a soldier from Boscawen for the Bennington campaign 1 July, 1777.

In a list of Newbury soldiers, 1744-46, under date of 18 July, 1746, the name of Daniel Clark appears. The title to this list or roll is "An account of the men in the service since the war Commenced."

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 29 September, 1752, Moses Noyes, Jr., of Newbury "Joyner" sold to Daniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, twenty two rods of land in Newbury "with y^e Dwelling House and Barn thereon which Land is bounded Easterly upon the Highway or Country Road" "Southerly on land of Eliphalet Jaques, Westerly on land of M^r. Jonathan Parsons, Northerly partly on M^r Parsons & partly on John March Jun^r."

(Lib. XCVIII, fol. 82.)

On 20 March, 1756, Daniel Clark of Newbury, "Cordwainer," sold to Jonathan Parsons of Newbury, "Clerk" for £4 five rods of land "being the Rere of My Lott where I Dwell" Wife Mehetabel released dower.

(Lib. CIV, fol. 11.)

The same day Rev. Jonathan Parsons sold to Daniel Clark for £40 fifteen rods of land bounded south "by Said Clark's own Land."

(Lib. CIV, fol. 10.)

On 27 July, 1765, Daniel Clark sold to Stephen Pettingell of Newbury, yeoman, for £16, 13s., 4d., one acre and eighteen rods of land in Newbury. Wife Mehetabel.

(Lib. CXVIII, p. 134.)

On 1 October, 1765, Daniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, sold to Nathan Peirce of Newburyport "Shop-Keeper," for £143, 6s., 8d., twenty nine and one half rods of land in Newbury bounded "Easterly with the Country Road" "Northerly bounded partly with y^e Land belonging to the first Parish in Newbury where the Town House Stands and partly by the Rev^d M^r Jonathan Parson's Land" "Westerly by Land of Eliphalet Jaques partly and partly by Land of the Rev^d M^r Jonathan Parsons afores^d." This deed included the house. Wife Mehetabel signed her release of dower.

(Lib. CXVI, fol. 256.)

The above described property was the home of Daniel Clark. A portion of this house, now known as the Ilsley House, is probably two hundred and twenty five years old, but Daniel Clark built an addition in 1756; see "Ould Newbury" by John James Currier, pp. 189-197, for a picture of the house, and an account of it. The house is on the westerly side of High Street, near the boundary between Newbury and Newburyport, and several of the family, including the first Nathaniel Clarke, lived in this vicinity.

Fac-simile of Daniel's autograph as surety on the bond of Lydia Clark. (See p. 244.)



Daniel^t married in Newbury, 28 January, 1752 (intention 11 January), Mehetabel, born 1734, died in

Webster, N. H., 2 January, 1815, daughter of John and Mary Hale of Newbury. Rev. John Tucker officiated at the marriage of Daniel Clark and Mehetabel Hale.

All of Daniel⁴ Clark's children were born in Newbury except the three youngest, who were born in Boscawen, where their births are recorded in the town records.

The children were

- i. Susannah⁵ b. —, 1752, d. 3 Oct. 1753.
- ii. Anne⁵ b. 3 Feb. 1755, m. —, Lemuel Kezar of Wentworth, N. H., and had two sons and three daughters.
- iii. Phebe⁵ b. 23 July, 1757, d. young.
- iv. Thomas⁵ b. 4 Mar. 1759, d. young.
- v. Phebe⁵ b. 3 Mar. 1760, d. 2 Apr. 1830, in Boscawen, m. in Boscawen, 23 Apr. 1781, Simeon Atkinson b. in Newbury, 30 Mar. 1754, d. in Boscawen, 24 Feb. 1827, son of Joseph and Hannah (Hale) Atkinson. Children: 1. *Silas⁶ Atkinson* b. 28 Dec. 1781, d. in Sanbornton, 25 (9) Sept. 1837, m. 10 Nov. 1810, Dorothy Shepard and had one child. She d. 5 May, 1812, and he m. secondly, 28 Apr. 1814, Sally Hutchins of Hampstead, N. H., and had six children. Silas was a miller in Boscawen and at Union Bridge, Sanbornton. 2. *Daniel Clark⁶ Atkinson* b. 8 Sept. 1784 (5), graduated at Dartmouth College in 1806, d. 5 Apr. 1842, m. 12 Oct. 1818, Mahala Tilton of Sanbornton, and had one child. Mahala d. 12 June, 1820, and he m. secondly, 3 Sept. 1828, Mehitabel Tilton, sister of his first wife, and had three children. Daniel Clark⁶ Atkinson was an eminent lawyer, of high character and of much public spirit. He was senator, council-

lor, and in 1824 was appointed judge of probate for the old County of Strafford, and held the office till 1839. 3. *Simeon⁶ Atkinson* b. 10 Feb. 1791, d. 20 Aug. 1865. 4. *Hannah⁶ Atkinson* b. 8 July, 1795, d. 22 July, 1850, m. 12 Aug. 1830, James H. Gill of Boscawen, and had one daughter. 5. *Hale⁶ Atkinson* b. 3 Mar. 1799, d. 15 Apr. 1874. Hale Atkinson was a prominent citizen of Boscawen; captain of a cavalry company, selectman, etc. Coffin's History of Boscawen contains a likeness of him. For a portrait and sketch of the life of Daniel Clark Atkinson, see the History of Sanbornton, by Runnels. Simeon⁶ and Hale⁶ Atkinson were unmarried.

- 7 vi. Paul⁵ b. 23 May, 1762, d. 12 Jan. 1808.
 vii. Elizabeth⁵ b. 9 Aug. 1765, d. 29 May, 1837, in Newbury?
 viii. Mary⁵ b. 9 Apr. 1770, d. young.
 ix. Sarah⁵ b. 24 Aug. 1772, d. young.
 x. Mehetabel⁵ b. 22 Aug. 1775, d. 17 Apr. 1837, m. in Boscawen, 1801, John Corser b. there 24 May, 1777, d. there 21 Dec. 1866, farmer, son of John and Rachel (Blaisdell) Corser of Boscawen. Children: 1. *Bernice⁶ Corser* b. 21 July, 1802, d. in Gloucester, Mass., 9 Dec. 1878, buried in Webster, m. 7 Nov. 1827, John Danforth of Boscawen, and had two children. 2. *Mehitable Clark⁶ Corser* b. 18 Oct. 1804, d. 7 Oct. 1829. "A school teacher, a noble girl." (Mrs. Morrill.) 3. *Mary⁶ Corser* b. 23 July, 1807. 4. *John⁶ Corser* b. 15 Oct. 1809, d. in Fisherville, N. H., 21 Aug. 1872, and was buried in Bristol, N. H., m. 1838, Mary A. Greenough and had four children. John⁶ Corser was one term at Dartmouth College; settled in Bristol, N. H. 5. *Phebe Hale⁶ Corser*

b. 15 May, 1812, d. 21 July, 1812. 6. *Paul Clark*⁶ *Corser* b. 25 June, 1813, d. 21 Jan. 1816. 7. *Phebe*⁶ *Corser* b. 26 Apr. 1816, d. 22 Dec. 1855. 8. *Eunice Wood*⁶ *Corser* b. 17 May, 1818, d. in Concord, N. H., 19 Feb. 1873, and was buried in Northwood, N. H., "where her first three children lay." She m. 12 Nov. 1845, George C. Lancaster and had five children. With the exception of John⁶ Corser and Eunice Wood,⁶ his sister, all the deceased children and grandchildren of Mehitable⁵ (Clark) Corser rest with her in the old graveyard in Webster, where Daniel Clark⁴ and his wife were interred. Other children of Daniel⁴ Clark and all the Atkinson family were buried in Boscawen.

"The children of my father's sisters resemble their fathers more than their mothers. As my age advances I think I can see in the glass a resemblance of Aunt Corser. She always lived about one mile from us; was a member of the Congregational Church. I was too young when my father died to remember his looks. Phebe Atkinson lived in Boscawen six miles from us; she too was a member of the Congregational Church. Her only daughter Hannah left one only child E. P. Gill." "She (E. Phebe Gill) died very suddenly Jan. 17, 1888, aged 57."

"My father's sister Anne was married and left many years before my birth. When I was old enough to use the pen a little, I found in the house a poem she composed for Mrs. Priscilla Plumer on the death of her husband who was killed by the limb of a tree in 1788." "This poem, which I copied, is about all I know as to Anne Clark."

"On a strip of old paper I find the names of Thomas Clark, Elizabeth Mace and Richardson. I remember once when I was very young, grandmother Clark undertook to tell me something about grandmother Richardson, but

I did not understand it." (Letter of Mary⁶ (Clark) Morrill aged 90 years, written April 21, 1890, and enclosing a copy of the poem which is of some length.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

6

Parker⁵ (*Parker*⁴) of Machias, Me., was born in Ipswich, Mass., 3 April, 1748, and died in Machias, Me., 25 March, 1823; graduated at Byfield academy and studied medicine at Harvard College. He was appointed surgeon at Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia, and was practicing there when the Revolutionary war began. He took arms on the side of the colonies, his property was confiscated, and he became a refugee. Entering the American army as surgeon he served until the close of the war. There is evidence that he was actually imprisoned at Halifax, but made his escape. After the war he resided in Machias, Me., and for many years was the only physician there, and very successful.

The following is from the Memoir of Jonathan Eddy of Eddington, Me., by Joseph Whitcom Porter: —

Resolve 29 June, 1775. Land granted to "Parker Clarke, 500 Acres." "A Return of the Refugees of Nova Scotia, who left that Province in the year 1776, with their former places of Residence in the United States or Elsewhere, June, 1785." No. 20. Dr. Parker Clark former and present residence, Mass. "A Rate Bill for the Plantation called Eddinton on Penobscot River, for the year 1791." Parker Clark, a non resident, tax 3*s.*, 7*d.*

Col. John Allan says in his diary under date of 30 May, 1777, written in Machias: —

“During our stay there came Mr. Coffin, who escaped from Halifax, imparted a good deal of intelligence, among other he informed that Dr. Clark, Faulkner, &c had escaped from prison.” A postscript to a letter dated at Auke Paque 24 June, 1777, written by Col. Allan, states “Docts Clark &c some others who were Prisoners in Halifax have arrived here.”

It appears that Dr. Clark had much to do with the Indians during the war, and had occasion to traverse the wilderness in their company. (See “Eastern Maine and Nova Scotia in the Revolution,” by Frederic Kidder.)

On 14 July, 1817, Parker Clark of Machias, Washington County, “Physician,” and Samuel P. Clark, also of Machias, yeoman, sold to Joseph Pearson of Newbury for \$240 their interest in thirty acres of marsh land in Ipswich; said Parker’s share was one third part as heir of Dr. Parker Clark, and Samuel P. Clark’s share was one fifteenth part as heir of Lydia Abbot of Andover. The wife of Parker was Judith, and the wife of Samuel P., was Lydia.

(Essex Deeds, Lib. CCXIV, fol. 140.)

The same day John P. Clark of Newbury, mariner, deeded to Joseph Pearson, miller, for \$20 his share of the same marsh “being one undivided fifteenth part of three lots called Lang reach Cellar and garden.”

(Lib. CCXIV, fol. 140.)

Mrs. Sophia Fellowes⁷ (Clark) Flint wrote that Dr. Clark owned “a massive silver tankard which was in Machias, Me., at the time of his death.”*

* The Clarks at Machias have a coat of arms which is said to be over a century old, and it differs somewhat from that in the possession of the descendants of Greenleaf⁵ Clark of Newburyport. The latter was painted by

He married in Newbury, 1769, Judith Lunt of Newbury, Mass. Children :

8. i. Phillips⁶ b. 1 Dec. 1769, d. 22 Mar. 1835.
9. ii. John Phillips⁶ b. 20 Jan. 1772, d. 14 Mar. 1837.
10. iii. Samuel Phillips⁶ b. 30 June, 1773, d. 15 Feb. 1853.

Rev. John Tucker, D. D., of the First Church in Newbury, baptized Phillips⁶ 17 June, 1770, and John Phillips⁶ 7 May, 1780.

7

Paul⁵ (*Daniel*⁴). He lived in that part of Boscawen now Webster, N. H. ; was born in Newbury, Mass., 23 May, 1762, died in Boscawen, 12 January, 1808.

On 8 August, 1791, he subscribed twelve shillings for the purchase of books for a library, which was the beginning of the Boscawen Public Library. He married 1791, Phebe, born 29 October, 1762, died 15 (14) September, 1819, daughter of Jabez and Phebe (Abbott) Abbott of Concord, N. H. Paul's only child was

John Coles, Senior, and is doubtless quite old, but has no value except as a curiosity. A branch of the family descended from Nathaniel² Clarke has a coat of arms, and a lady of the race of Henry² Clark also has one. All these are said to be the Clark-Clarke coat of arms. The writer has not seen the drawing last mentioned, but the first three differ in blazon. In the absence of a special grant of armorial bearings by the College of Arms, the English Government's official "Heralds' College," *to an ancestor, which grant has been duly recorded*, it is idle to claim anything of the kind.

If the English ancestry of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury should be ascertained in the future, it might appear that his family were armigers, and his descendants entitled to use a coat of arms. Our English ancestry in the male line is *not known* to us at the present time. As to the right of certain English families to use coat armor, acquired by "*immemorial usage*," there is no occasion to consider the matter in this book.

- i. Mary^b b. 30 Sept. 1800, d. 18 May, 1891, in Webster, N. H., m. 28 Feb. 1846, Calvin Morrill of Boscawen, b. 6 Dec. 1805, d. in Webster, 14 May, 1875, son of Joseph Hobson and Lydia Jacques (Pearson) Morrill; but had no children.

The following are extracts from a letter of Mrs. Mary Morrill dated 7 January, 1890:—

“When my grandfather first came to Boscawen he kept tavern awhile in what is now Penacook, after that came to Boscawen Plain and lived in a small house just below the church, working at shoemaking. He buried several small children. Several years later my father came, and in 1791 married Phebe Abbott of Concord. The house being too small for two families, he moved into a house with another family and purchased a lot in North B. Was about building a house there when his father persuaded him to come with him to West B., now Webster. They purchased this farm in 1793, where Grandfather died Oct. 19, 1796, aged 69.” “I was born Sept. 30, 1800. My father died Jan. 12, 1808, aged 45, when I was little more than 7 years old. I never had brother, sister, nor child. Grandmother died Jan. 2, 1815, aged 80. I think my father had a brother Thomas who died young. My mother died Sept. 14, 1819, aged 56.

“My father’s oldest sister Susannah, Mary for whom I was named, & Sarah died young. Anna married Lemuel Kezar of Wentworth, N. H., died leaving 2 sons & 3 daughters.” Mrs. Morrill then told of her other aunts, and of her husband, who graduated from Dartmouth College in 1829, and who intended to become a minister, but because of his feeble health was obliged to lead an out of door life, and lived on the farm where his wife was born, and where she died. Mrs. M. has been of very great assistance in the preparation of this genealogy, and wrote remarkable letters for a woman ninety years old. She stated that her grandmother Clark always wrote her name Mehetabel as found in Genesis, xxxvi: 39.

"My father's great grandfather's name was Thomas." "You have been led to think of me more highly than you ought to think for there was not so much required of teachers so long ago." Writing of the prominent men who had been her pupils she said "They all remember me with interest." (Letter of May 17, 1890.)

"When I made an appearance in the world for the first time I suppose my parents were very happy having waited for me so many years, not knowing I should live to a greater age than any of the name." "My grandfather Clark died Oct. 19, 1796, aged 69." "Jabez Abbott of Concord, father to my mother, died Jan. 7, 1804, aged 71. I had a dear good mother." "In looks I was all Clark. My hair was brown until bleached by age, not many years since." "I can sit at my table, read and write, but fear to read as much as I would like lest it should wear too heavily on my eyes." (Letter of June 18, 1890.) "On the 144 page of the history you will find my father's name among the subscribers to the Boscawen Social library." (Letter of September 3, 1890.) "I sometimes think, that one reason for which my life has been prolonged may have been to furnish records which no other person can do, who is now living." (Letter of February 26, 1891.)

The *fac-simile* is from her signature to a letter dated 20 October, 1890, when she was in her ninety-first year. On 20 April, 1891, she wrote her last letter to George K. Clarke, and it showed no deterioration.

She sometimes wrote her name

Mary C. Morrill

in full.

The following are extracts from a local paper:—

"September 30th was the ninetieth birthday of Mrs. Mary Clark Morrill, the oldest person in town. Quite a number of friends called upon her during the afternoon, leaving tokens of their good will, and all were agreeably entertained with her good sense and quick repartee. Mrs. Morrill enjoys good health with the exception of lameness and retains her men-

tal faculty to a remarkable degree, especially memory. She spends much of her time in reading and writing. Her penmanship is excellent, and her thoughts grammatically expressed. She is always anxious to learn the news of the day, which she notes in her diary."

"Mrs. Mary C. Morrill, the oldest person in town, died the 18th inst., at the age of 90 years, 8 months* and 18 days. Mrs. Morrill (Mary Clark) as she is remembered by many of the older people, was the daughter of Paul Clark, who came to this town from Newbury, Mass., and bought the farm where Mrs. Morrill was born and died. Her father died when she was quite young, her mother a few years later. Being left alone, for many years she taught in the district schools of this and other towns, and is remembered by many of her former pupils as a faithful teacher who sought not only the cultivation of the mind but tried to instill moral principles in the heart, giving constant heed to Solomon's admonition about sparing the rod, etc.

"Mrs. Morrill was long a teacher in the Sunday school and a constant attendant at church until after the death of her husband in 1875. Since then on account of lameness she has been mostly confined at home, but she was always interested in the affairs of the church, to which she willed her property, and of the town to the minutest detail.

"Mrs. Morrill left no near relatives. Rev. Charles Edward Milliken of Penacook officiated at her funeral."

SIXTH GENERATION.

8

Phillips⁶ (*Parker*⁵) of Machias, Me., was born in Newbury, † Mass., 1 December, 1769, and died in Machias, 22 March, 1835. He married 20 July, 1798, Sophia, born in Boston, 26 September, 1781, died 14

* This is an error and should be 7 months, if she died in May as stated by a correspondent.

† In the Boston record of his son William Frederick's death, it is stated that Phillips⁶ was born in Halifax, N. S.

March, 1868, daughter of Capt. Gustavus Fellowes of Boston, who was noted for his hospitality and benevolence. The children of Phillips⁶ were

- i. William Frederick⁷ b. 10 May, 1801, d. 4 Jan. 1872.
- ii. George Albert⁷ b. 20 Sept. 1803, d. —. He went when a young man to the British Provinces and married, but nothing has been heard from him for many years.
- iii. Sophia Fellowes⁷ b. 4 June, 1806, d. 18 May, 1885, m. David Needham of Lynn, Mass., who d. 25 Mar. 1827, and had 1. *Caroline Augusta⁸ Needham* b. 14 Dec. 1827, m. 25 June, 1863, Jerome W. Tyler of Boston. Mrs. Needham m. secondly, Jan. 1831, Thomas Flint, who was b. in South Danvers, Mass., 11 Oct. 1802, son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Putnam) Flint, and was a hardware importer and dealer in Boston. Their children were 1. *Charlotte Maria⁸ Flint* b. 31 Dec. 1832, d. 2 June, 1851. 2. *Pierpont Putnam⁸ Flint* b. in Lowell, Mass., 30 July, 1834, m. 23 Jan. 1862, Martha Elizabeth, dau. of William R. Carnes of Roxbury, and has Marie Louise⁹ Flint, Bertram Pierpont⁹ Flint and Martha Caroline⁹ Flint. Mr. Flint is a merchant in Boston. 3. *Sophia Emily⁸ Flint* b. 10 Sept. 1836, d. 27 Oct. 1837. 4. *George Albert⁸ Flint* b. 25 Jan. 1839, m. 29 May, 1861, Annie Winslow March of Roxbury. 5. *Edward Thomas⁸ Flint* b. 20 June, 1841. 6. *Horace Phillips⁸ Flint* b. 12 July, 1844, m. Anna Frances Carnes, a sister of his brother's wife, and has Carleton Phillips⁹ Flint and Lawrence Bertram⁹ Flint. Charlotte Maria,⁸ an estimable young lady, is buried in the family lot in Forest Hills Cemetery.

- iv. Harriet Davis⁷ b. 10 (or 5) May, 1809, d. 23 Dec. 1873, m. Dec. 1829, Joseph Hart of Lynnfield, Mass., b. there 3 Dec. 1798, d. 20 Feb. 1882, and had 1. *Frederick^s Hart* b. 14 Oct. 1831, d. 23 Oct. 1844. 2. *Henry Jackson^s Hart* b. 13 Oct. 1833, m. 13 Oct. 1858, Lois Augusta Shute of Lynnfield, and has Harriet Augusta⁹ Hart, George Albert⁹ Hart and Josephine⁹ Hart. 3. *Charles Nelson^s Hart* b. 10 Aug. 1835, m. 14 Nov. 1859, Sara K. Estes b. in Ipswich, Mass., and has George Pierpont⁹ Estes. 4. *Harriet Ann^s Hart* b. 15 Oct. 1837, d. 4 Nov. 1844. 5. *Emeline Augusta^s Hart* b. 11 July, 1840. 6. *George Albert^s Hart* b. 10 Oct. 1843, d. 3 Dec. 1864. 7 and 8 (twins). *Frederic^s Hart* and *Franklin^s Hart* b. 8 Aug. 1847: Franklin^s m. 28 Nov. 1876, Julia Adelaide Cowdrey b. in Wakefield, Mass. The Harts were all born in Lynnfield, unless Charles^s and Harriet^s were born in Danvers.*
- v. John Davis⁷ b. 24 Sept. 1812, d. 10 July, 1882, unmarried. Said to have been a physician in Boston.

William⁷ was born in Jonesborough, Me., George,⁷ Harriet⁷ and John⁷ in Machias, and Sophia⁷ in Boston.

9

John Phillips⁶ (*Parker^s*) of Newburyport, was born in East Machias, Me., 20 January, 1772, and died in Newburyport, 14 March, 1837. He was a sea captain.

On 22 November, 1808, Lydia Abbot of Andover, widow, sold to John P. Clark of Newburyport, mariner, for \$1000 an undivided third of a piece of land on Hancock and Marlborough Streets in Newburyport.

(Lib. CLXXXVII. fol. 14.)

* The writer has received no information for several years as to the descendants of Dr. Parker^s Clark of Machias.

On 3 December, 1808, Hannah Russell of North Yarmouth, in the County of Cumberland, sold John Phillips Clark for \$1000 an undivided third of the same land.

(Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 14.)

By deed dated 2 December, 1808, John P. Clark sold Eleazer Johnson for \$1000 an undivided third of the same, and 12 February, 1810, he sold Johnson for \$2400 the other two thirds. Wife Lydia released dower.

(Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 15 and Lib. CLXXXIX, fol. 153.)

On 23 May, 1809, Parker Clark of Machias, County of Washington, physician, sold to John P. Clark of Newburyport, mariner, for \$500 his undivided third part of the above mentioned land. Wife Judith; Sam P. Clark a witness.

(Lib. CLXXXVIII, fol. 118.)

On 12 February, 1810, Eleazer Johnson sold to John Phillips Clark for \$350 twenty five rods of land on Hancock and Marlborough Streets.

(Lib. CXC, fol. 32.)

John Phillips Clark appears to have lived on this piece of land in 1815 and in 1817.

(See Lib. CCVI, fol. 234 and Lib. CCXXI, fol. 281.)

He married in Newburyport, 1795, Lydia, born 5 April, 1776, died May, 1835, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Noyes) Clarkson of Newburyport, Mass. Mrs. Clark died in Newburyport, 22 July, 1833, aged 56 years.

The children of John Phillips⁶ were

- i. Phillips⁷ b. 5 Mar. 1796, d. —, 1836, of Newburyport. He was a mariner, and was lost at sea. He m. 21 Jan. 1821, Elizabeth Brown of

- Newbury, but had no children. The widow received her share of the estate of Phillips⁷ 18 Apr. 1837, and m. 14 May, 1837, Aaron Bray Adams, a merchant in Newbury. She d. 13 May, 1840, aged 47 years.
- ii. Greenleaf⁷ b. 21 May, 1797, d. 1816? in St. Domingo of the yellow fever.
- iii. John James⁷ b. —, d. 19 Sept. 1805, in Newburyport.
- iv. Lydia Phillips⁷ b. 21 Aug. 1809, m. in Newburyport, 15 May, 1837, Joshua Lane of Hampton, N. H., who d. 26 July, 1860, aged 50 years and 22 days according to his gravestone. The Lane Genealogy states that he was b. 3 July, 1810, d. in Winchester, Mass., 24 July, 1860, son of Dea. Joshua and Abigail (Lamprey) Lane. Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., officiated at the marriage of Joshua Lane and Lydia P. Clark. Child: *Albert G.*⁸ *Lane* b. 21 Aug. 1839, d. Jan. 1870, m. 8 Oct. 1860, Ellen L. Rice of Winchester, Mass., and had four children.
12. v. John Phillips⁷ b. 17 Jan. 1817.

Greenleaf⁷ was born in Machias, Me., and the others in Newburyport, Mass.

10

Samuel Phillips⁶ (*Parker*⁵) of Machias, Me., was born 30 June, 1773, died in Machias, 15 February, 1853. He married 8 April, 1800,* Lydia, born 18 January, 1777, died 12 February, 1839, daughter of Capt. Stephen and Deborah (Ellis) Smith.

* 21 February, 1800, according to the Bangor Historical Magazine, Vol. VI. This may have been the date of the intention.

The children, all born in Machias, were

- i. Parker⁷ b. 5 Mar. 1803, d. 10 Feb. 1856, unmarried.
- ii. Judith Lunt⁷ b. 13 Aug. 1805, d. 7 Apr. 1882, m. 19 Oct. 1828, Harrison Thatcher Smith of Machias, b. 20 Oct. 1804, d. 25 May, 1881, son of William Ellis and Hannah (Lyon) Smith, and had
 1. *Sarah Farnsworth⁸ Smith* b. 26 Apr. 1830, d. 5 Apr. 1833.
 2. *Horatio Nelson⁸ Smith* b. 5 Mar. 1832, d. 15 Mar. 1852.
 3. *Henry Clay⁸ Smith* b. 13 Mar. 1834, d. 19 Mar. 1834.
 4. *William Henry⁸ Smith* b. 13 June, 1835, d. 13 June, 1842.
 5. *Miranda Lowell⁸ Smith* b. 14 Feb. 1837, d. 29 May, 1842.
 6. *Lydia Clark⁸ Smith* b. 11 Feb. 1839.
 7. *Sarah Helen⁸ Smith* b. 11 Mar. 1841, d. 2 June, 1842.
 8. *Edward Mellus⁸ Smith* b. 1 July, 1843, m. 16 June, 1870, Ida P. Smith b. 10 July, 1844, and has
 - i. Henry Ernest⁹ Smith b. 6 Mar. 1871.
 - ii. Perley P.⁹ Smith b. 12 Sept. 1876.
 - iii. Dwight Royal⁹ Smith b. 8 Aug. 1879.
 - iv. Winslow Garfield⁹ Smith b. 25 May, 1881.
 - v. Carl Linden⁹ Smith b. 23 July, 1883.
 9. *Caroline Maria⁸ Smith* b. 7 July, 1845, d. 3 Jan. 1852.
 10. *Henry Lyon⁸ Smith* b. 22 Mar. 1848, d. 24 Mar. 1849.
 11. *Henry Hale Smith* b. 4 Mar. 1850, d. 3 Oct. 1851.
- iii. Deborah Smith⁷ b. 7 Dec. 1807, m. 31 Aug. 1834, William Frederic Smith of Machias, b. 21 Jan. 1808, d. 24 Apr. 1870, brother of Harrison T. Smith, who m. Judith Lunt⁷ Clark, and had
 1. *William Ellis⁸ Smith* b. 12 Nov. 1836, d. 19 Mar. 1837.
 2. *William Ellis⁸ Smith* b. 26 Dec. 1837, d. 31 Oct. 1838.
 3. *Franklin Ellis⁸ Smith* b. 22 Sept. 1839, d. 17 July, 1842.
 4. *Helen Jane⁸ Smith* b. 4

- Aug. 1841, d. 14 July, 1842. 5. *Hattie Helen*^s *Smith* b. 4 Sept. 1843, d. 1 Feb. 1864. 6. *Franklin Ellis*^s *Smith* b. 24 Mar. 1845. 7. *Ernestine Stevens*^s *Smith* b. 1 Jan. 1850.
- iv. Hannah Russell⁷ b. 5 Sept. 1810, d. 22 Feb. 1850, unmarried.
- v. Sarah Farnsworth⁷ b. 5 Apr. 1813, d. 4 Jan. 1829.
13. vi. Nelson⁷ b. 6 Mar. 1816.
- vii. Harrison Stillman⁷ b. 22 June, 1820, d. 5 Jan. 1821.
- viii. Lydia Jane⁷ b. 2 July, 1822, d. 6 Sept. 1881, m. Enoch H. Dorman of Whitneyville, Me., who removed to California, where he died, and had 1. *Henrietta Malvina*^s *Dorman* b. Dec. 1844. 2. *Samuel Phillips*^s *Dorman* d. ——. 3. *Maria Louisa*^s *Dorman* d. ——. Lydia Jane m. secondly, Capt. Stephen Longfellow of Machias, b. 19 May, 1802, d. 20 Mar. 1888, son of Jacob and Tahpenes (Longfellow) Longfellow. Child: *Stephen Edgar*^s *Longfellow* b. 24 Aug. 1862, d. 8 Feb. 1870.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

11

William Frederick⁷ (*Phillips*⁶) of Boston, was born in Jonesborough, Me., 10 May, 1801, and died in Boston, 4 January, 1872. He was a sea captain for many years. The city record of his death states that he had "Paralysis from frost 13 yrs." He married Hannah C. Nowell of Newburyport. The intention was recorded in Boston, 4 September, 1823. She died 26 September, 1875, aged 76 years according to her gravestone.

Children :

- i. Charles William^s b. —, d. young.
- ii. William Frederick^s b. May, 1827, d. 19 Oct. 1864, unmarried. He was a young man of much promise, and was major of the 30th regiment, Mass. Vols., and fell at the battle of Cedar Creek. He was commissioned second lieutenant 20 February, 1862, first lieutenant 19 October, 1862, and major 27 May, 1864. His remains were interred in the family lot at Mount Auburn.
- iii. Ann Matilda^s b. 23 June, 1829, d. 5 Nov. 1883, unmarried.

12

John Phillips^r (*John Phillips^s*) of Woburn, Mass., was born in Newburyport, Mass., 17 January, 1817. He married 24 April, 1842, Catherine S., born in Middleborough, Mass., 6 October, 1818, daughter of Cassander D. H. and Mary Keith of Stoughton, Mass.

Children :

- i. Lucretia Keith^s b. 8 Apr. 1844, in Boston, m. 17 Dec. 1871, Samuel Hitchcock Tidd of North Woburn, Mass., b. 25 Oct. 1846, d. 27 Aug. 1873. The printed town record says that he was married 7 Dec. 1871, and died 26 August, 1873, aged 26 years, 10 months, 16 days. He was son of Jonathan and Harriet DeForest (Hitchcock) Tidd. Child: *Arthur Warren^s Tidd* b. in Woburn, 9 Dec. 1871.
- ii. Florence^s b. 7 Jan. 1848, d. 29 Aug. 1848.
- iii. Agnes^s b. 7 Jan. 1848, d. 30 Aug. 1848.
14. iv. Francis Henry^s b. 16 June, 1852.

Florence and Agnes were born in Brooklyn, N. Y., and Francis H. in Winchester, Mass.

13

Nelson⁷ (*Samuel Phillips*⁶) of Machias, Me., was born there 6 March, 1816. He married 24 November, 1840, Nancy Wait, born 31 August, 1821, daughter of Capt. Louis J. and Lucy L. Wallace. Nelson's children, all born in Machias, were

15. i. John Albert⁸ b. 1 Apr. 1842.
- ii. Lydia Jane⁸ b. 23 Mar. 1844, d. 2 May, 1862.
- iii. Lucy Maria⁸ b. 1 Apr. 1846, d. 18 June, 1853.
- iv. Lewis Havier⁸ b. 20 Dec. 1849.
16. v. Samuel Phillips⁸ b. 27 Dec. 1852.
- vi. Annah Maria⁸ b. 7 June, 1856, m. Oct. 1876,
Forester L. Fenderson and has *Ever* (*Eva*?)
*Jane*⁹ Fenderson b. 12 Aug. 1879.
- vii. George Washington⁸ b. 26 Jan. 1860, d. 12 Mar.
1878.
- viii. Addie Longfellow⁸ b. 10 Feb. 1863, d. 10 Mar.
1864.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

14

Francis Henry⁸ (*John Phillips*⁷) was born in Winchester, Mass., 16 June, 1852, and was a bank clerk in 1884. He married 11 May, 1876, Delia A., daughter of Horatio H. and Betsey Ann Stearns of Acton, Mass., and had

- i. Lawrence Fletcher⁹ b. 26 Nov. 1877, in Win-
chester, Mass., d. 8 May, 1879.

15

John Albert⁸ (*Nelson*⁷) of Machias, Me., was born in Machias, 1 April, 1842. He married 7 November,

1867, Susan Augusta, born 16 June, 1845, daughter of George R. and Martha P. Davis. The children are

- i. Arthur Franklin⁹ b. 8 Mar. 1869.
- ii. Frederic Ainsley⁹ b. 4 Sept. 1871.
- iii. George Nelson⁹ b. 2 Sept. 1873, d. 16 July, 1875.
- iv. Lydia Jane⁹ b. 5 Dec. 1875.
- } v. Martha P.⁹ b. 12 Oct. 1878.
- } vi. Annah Maria⁹ b. 12 Oct. 1878.

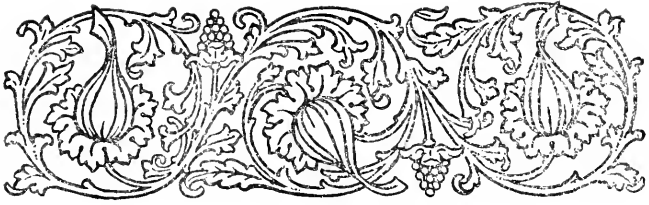
16

Samuel Phillips⁸ (*Nelson*⁷) of Machias, Me., was born in Machias, Me., 27 December, 1852. He married 9 May, 1874, Almira Amanda, born 21 January, 1854, daughter of Daniel and Almira Amanda Grant.

Children :

- i. Harrison Thacher⁹ b. 5 Jan. 1875.
- ii. Daniel Seldon⁹ b. 15 Dec. 1876, d. 24 Aug. 1879.
- iii. Malcolm Wallace⁹ b. 2 Feb. 1880.
- iv. Lucy Bernice⁹ b. 15 Mar. 1882.





PART V.

REV. JOHN CLARK AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Rev. John^r Clark, A. M., of Exeter, N. H., was the fourth son of Nathaniel (see p. 29), and was born in Newbury, 24 January, 1670, died in Exeter, 25 July, 1705. In the absence of an autograph it is uncertain how he spelled his surname, but he was called by others Rev. John Clark.

He graduated at Harvard College in 1690, and among his classmates were Paul Dudley, afterward Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the Province, Peter Burr, a Justice of the Supreme Court of the Connecticut Colony, the Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, President of Harvard College, and the Rev. Samuel Mather. John's rank was tenth in a class of twenty two arranged according to the prominence of the families of the students. The following is from the Newbury records:—

12 May, 1693. "Towne voted that Mr. John Clarke be called to assist Mr. Richardson in the work of the ministry at the West end of the towne to preach to them one year in order to farther settlement and also to keep a grammar schoole."

5 July, 1693. "The towne in theyr votes for the choyce of a minister for the west end of the towne in order to a full settlement in the work of the ministry And m^r John Clark^e was then Chofen and not one vote against him." As a matter of history it is a fact that a number of men signed a remonstrance against calling a minister for the West End.

From the Newbury records it further appears that the Rev. John preached in Newbury, as on 20 November, 1695, the town referred to the selectmen the question of settling with him. He was then of Exeter and wished to be paid for his services in Newbury.

On 16 October, 1693, Capt. John Gilman, Capt. Peter Coffin and Capt. Robert Wadleigh were empowered to agree with Mr. Clarke to come to Exeter, and to fix his salary for the first half year.

In February, 1694, Mr. Clarke received a call at Newbury, which he declined. A salary of "twenty pounds in money and fifty pounds in graine was voted to y^e reverend Mr. John Clarke so long as he carry on the work of the ministry."

In January, 1695, the people of Exeter voted to build a new meeting house.

Most of the members of the church in Exeter, including Mrs. Elizabeth Clark, were dismissed on 11 September, 1698, from the church in Hampton.

The most ancient volume extant of the records of the present "First Church of Christ in Exeter" commences thus: "The order of proceeding in gathering a particular church in Exeter. After conferring together, and being mutually satisfied in each other, we drew up a confession of faith, and the terms of the Covenant, which we all signed, the Sabbath before

ordination. And having sent for the Rev. Mr. J. Hale, (who preached the ordination sermon), Mr. Woodbridge, Mr. Pike, Mr. Rolfe, Mr. Cotton and Mr. Toppan, who accordingly came; and on the twenty-first of September, 1698, Mr. Hale, Woodbridge, Pike and Cotton, laid on hands; Mr. Pike praying before the imposition of hands; Mr. Woodbridge gave the charge; Mr. Cotton gave the right hand of fellowship; and we were by the elders, and messengers of the several churches, owned as a church of Christ, and John Clark declared to be a minister of Christ Jesus." The language and punctuation of this extract from the records appears to have been modernized. Mr. Clark was to have £60 the first half year with use of the parsonage lot, and a certain meadow; £10 was afterward added for firewood and for fencing the land.

The people also agreed to furnish a parsonage, which Mr. Clark released them from in 1699 for £100.

He was also to have one hundred acres of land if he lived in Exeter ten years, and if he died in less than ten years from his settlement his heirs were to have the land.

He was a man of high character and ability, and although he died at the early age of thirty five was prominent among the preachers of New England.

The town voted to pay his widow the full amount of his salary, and to erect a tomb, which twenty years later they repaired.

The following lines are on his tombstone at Exeter :

" A Prophet lies under this stone,
His words shall live tho' he be gone,
When Preachers die what rules the Pulpit gave
Of Living are still preached from the grave,
The Faith & Life which your dead Pastor taught,
Now in one grave with him Sirs bury not."

The copies of this inscription do not agree as to certain words, punctuation, etc., and the writer has never seen the original, which is said to be covered with earth.

“1705 July 25 M^r John Clark, minister of Exeter, deceased with extreme vomiting &c. in less than 24 hours after he was taken. A good man much wanted and much lamented.” (Pike’s Journal, N. H. Historical Collections, Vol. III, p. 55.) See also the History of the First Church in Exeter, by Perry, 1898, pp. 50-55.

The Rev. Richard Brown, who was born in Newbury in 1675, referring in his diary to those who fitted him for college, wrote: “Then came Mr John Clark of Exeter, a worthy man under w^m I studied one year.” The author of the History of New Hampshire Churches, speaking of him, said: “His family connections were highly respectable.” “He died in the strength of manhood.” His name appears in connection with the ordination of the Rev. John Emerson at Newcastle, N. H., in 1704. Mr. Clark owned land in Charlestown, Mass., and had other property.

On 6 December, 1694, John Clark of Exeter sold to Stephen Dow for £10 fifty acres of land in Haverhill joining Gill’s land. Wife Elizabeth.

On 10 February, 1696, John Clarke of Exeter “Clerke” sold for £5 to “My Brother Thomas Clarke of Newbury” “Cordwainer” all rights in the “Rate lott formerly laid out unto my Father Nathaniel Clarke.” Wife did not sign. Henry Clarke a witness.

If the record of this deed is to be trusted, both John and Henry wrote their surname Clarke.

(Essex Deeds, Lib. XVII, fol. 39.)

On 5 May, 1702, Benjamin Rolfe of Newbury sold to John Clark of Exeter for £84 twelve acres of upland in Newbury. Henry Clark and Elizabeth Clark witnesses.

(Lib. XV, fol. 169.)

On 22 December, 1704, Thomas Chubb of Attleborough, County of Bristol, sold to John Clark of Exeter for £30, 6s., part of his home lot in Beverly.

(Lib. XV, fol. 262.)

On 6 April, 1705, John Clark of Exeter sold the same land to Robert Hale for £30, 6s. (two and three fourths acres).*

Judge Sewall knew Mr. Clark well, and several times referred to him in his famous diary.

“ Mr. Clark left four children, and an estate appraised at about a thousand pounds, of which his ‘library of books’ was valued at twenty pounds. He was a man of piety and much usefulness, and had evidently attached his people to him in an extraordinary degree.” (Bell’s History of Exeter, p. 176.)

Mr. Clark married 19 June, 1694, Elizabeth, born in Windsor, Conn., 30 April, 1673, daughter of Rev. Benjamin and Mary (Ward) Woodbridge. Elizabeth’s father was the son of Rev. John Woodbridge of Newbury, and Mercy, daughter of Governor Thomas Dudley. Her mother was daughter of Rev. John Ward of Haverhill, whose wife was Alice, daughter of Nicholas Edmunds of Alkham, Kent, and whose father was the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, born in Haverhill, England, 1570, came to New England from Standon in 1634,

* It is *possible* that the John Clark named in one or more of the last three deeds was not the minister, as there was another John Clark in Exeter.

and was the first minister in Ipswich; in 1646 he returned to England and was settled in Shenfield,* where he died in 1653. He was the author of the "Simple Cobbler of Agawam," and other works, and drew up the "Body of Liberties" adopted by the colony in 1641, and which is the basis of the State Constitution. His father was another Rev. John Ward. Mrs. Clark's great uncle, Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, was an eminent and learned man, who was M. A. in 1648 and S.T.D. later, at Oxford, England, and his name heads the first class (1642) of Harvard College in New England, which fact would show the prominence of his father's family at that time. The Rev. John and Rev. Benjamin were sons of Rev. John Woodbridge, B. A. Oxford, 1603, M. A. there 1606, rector of Stanton Fitzwarren, Wiltshire, England, an eminent divine, and Sarah, his wife, daughter of Rev. Robert Parker, a learned minister. Rev. John Ward, whose daughter married Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, graduated from Emmanuel College, Cambridge, England, in 1626, and was M. A. in 1630. His father, Rev. Nathaniel Ward,

* Shenfield, where Rev. Nathaniel Ward began his labors about 1648, was only four or five miles from Stondon Massey, of which he had been rector before he went to America. The memoir of the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, by John Ward Dean, contains pictures of the churches at these places. That at Stondon Massey was dedicated to SS. Peter and Paul, and has a wooden spire and three bells; that at Shenfield to the Virgin Mary, and "A spire of wood rises to a considerable height." At the latter church Mr Ward preached for upward of four years. When a young man he travelled on the Continent and had held Prince Rupert, Count Palatine of the Rhine and Duke of Bavaria, in his arms, when Rupert was a child barely old enough to talk. Rev. John Ward, father of Rev. Nathaniel, was B. A. at Christ's College, Cambridge, England, in 1581-82, M. A. in 1586. He was minister of Haverhill, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, and of Bury St. Edmunds in Suffolk, St. James the Apostle; and perhaps later of Writtle in Essex, All Saints'. Rev. John Ward, the younger, grandfather of Mrs. Clark, was at one time minister of Hadleigh in Essex, St. James' Church.

also graduated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and was B. A. in 1599/1600, M. A. 1603.

The sermon preached at Rev. John Clark's marriage was in the possession of the late Joshua Green, M. D. Its title is "A Meet Help, or a wedding sermon, preached at New Castle, in New England, June 19, 1694, At the Marriage of Mr. John Clark and Mrs. Elizabeth Woodbridge. By Mr. John Cotton, Pastor of the church at Hampton." Text, Heb. 13: 4. This sermon made thirty printed pages.

Rev. John² Clark's children, all born in Exeter, were

2.
 - i. Benjamin³ b. June, 1695, d. before 1731.
 - ii. Nathaniel³ b. 10 Dec. 1697, d. before 1737.
 - iii. Deborah³ b. 3 Nov. 1699, d. —, m. 2 Oct. 1718, Dr. Thomas Deane b. in Boston, 28 Nov. 1694, d. in Exeter, 28 Sept. 1768, son of Thomas and Jane (Scammon) Deane, and had eleven children born in Exeter. Major Deane, as he was called, was buried in Exeter on the afternoon of 30 September, 1768. For items relating to the Gilman and Dean families see extracts from Rev. Daniel Rogers's interleaved almanacs in the Exeter News Letter, January and February, 1899. On 4 March, 1729/30, the Rev. John Odlin deeded two-fourteenths of all his right in lands in Haverhill to Ward Clark and "Dr. Thomas Deane of Exeter af^s Practitioner in Physick & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clark," for "Love, Good Will and Affection." Children of Dr. Thomas and Deborah³ (Clark) Deane:
 - i. John⁴ Dean b. 5 Sept. 1719, d. 14 Sept. 1768, m. 1 Mar. 1744, Abigail Lord and had ten children, one of whom was the grandfather of John Ward⁷ Dean, A. M., the noted antiquarian. Rev.

Daniel Rogers recorded the death of John Dean as 15 Sept. between 4 and 5 o'clock P. M. Buried 16th P. M. He probably d. on the 14th. 2. *Jane⁴ Dean* b. 20 June, 1721, d. 1786, m. in Exeter, 28 Dec. 1738, Major John Gilman of Exeter, and had eleven children. 3. *Thomas⁴ Dean* b. 23 Dec. 1723. 4. *Elizabeth⁴ Dean* b. 28 Dec. 1728, d. 2 Nov. 1757, m. John Gilman, who d., and had one child. She m. secondly, John White, A. M., of Haverhill, Mass., d. 1800 (Harvard College 1751), who was a member of the Provincial Congress, and had four children. Her son John⁵ White, graduated at Harvard College in 1771, and received the degree of A. M. there and also from Brown University in 1774, d. 1816. 5. *Deborah⁴ Dean* b. 15 June, 1728, d. 6 Sept. 1735. 6. *Mary⁴ Dean* b. 17 July, 1731, d. 19 Sept. 1735. 7. *Abigail⁴ Dean* b. 28 Jan. 1732/3, d. 18 Sept. 1735. 8. *Sarah⁴ Dean* b. 20 Apr. 1735, d. 15 Sept. 1735. 9. *Deborah⁴ Dean* b. 12 July, 1736, m. Joseph Emerson, who d. and she m. secondly, — Harris of Newburyport. 10. *Ward Clark⁴ Dean* b. 3 Nov. 1738. His wife Eliza d. at 2 A. M., 21 Mar. 1777. 11. *Benjamin Woodbridge⁴ Dean* m. Eunice Sibley and had one son. Mr. Dean lived in Gilmanton, N. H., and was a soldier in the Revolution in 1777, serving in Col. Thomas Stickney's regiment.

3. iv. *Ward³* b. 12 Dec. 1703, d. 6 May, 1737.

Mrs. Clark married secondly 21 October, 1706, Rev. John Odlin of Exeter, and had four sons. Mr. Odlin succeeded Rev. John Clark in the ministry at Exeter.

"Mrs. Elizabeth Odlin, y^e Pious consort of y^e Rev. John Odlin, died December 6, 1729."

THIRD GENERATION.

2

Benjamin³ (*John*²) of Newcastle, N. H., was born in Exeter, June, 1695, and died prior to 1731. He "Own'd y^e Coven^t." 15 October, 1721, and his son William was baptized by the Rev. John Newmarch, A. M. (Harvard 1690), pastor of the Church in the Lower Precinct of Kittery. Benjamin was a taxpayer at Newcastle in 1728, and was a proprietor of Gilmanton. He was a captain and owned one half a brigantine valued at £450. His widow was appointed his administratrix 28 December, 1730. He married in Kittery, 30 November, 1720, Jane, born in Kittery, 2 June, 1701, died 6 February, 1765, daughter of William and Margery (Bray) Pepperell, and sister of Sir William Pepperell, Bart., and had

- i. William⁴ b. 10 Sept. 1721, d. —.
- ii. Benjamin⁴ b. 18 Sept. 1727, d. 2 Aug. 1728.
- iii. Benjamin⁴ b. —, d. young (Kittery records).

The Rev. John Newmarch officiated at the marriage of Benjamin Clark and Jane Pepperell.

William Pepperell of Kittery, in his will dated 19 July, 1733, bequeathed to his grandson William Clark £100, to his grandson Benjamin Clark £50, and to his daughter Jane Clark £500, besides what he had already given her. She was also in remainder to property after the decease of her mother.

(Maine Wills, pp. 347-349.)

The widow of Benjamin Clark is called Jane Clark in the will of her mother, Margery Pepperell, dated 1 January, 1739.

(Maine Wills, p. 461.)

Mrs. Clarke married secondly, William Tyler, merchant of Boston, who died 1 July, 1758, and was buried in King's Chapel yard, by whom she had no children. She married thirdly, 21 August, 1760, Rev. Ebenezer Turell, A. M., of Medford, Mass., born in Boston, 5 February, 1701, Harvard College 1721, ordained at Medford, 25 November, 1724, died 8 December, 1778.

Mrs. George Eugene Belknap of Brookline has portraits of William and Margery (Bray) Pepperell, parents of Mrs. Clark, and these portraits, judging by the illustrations made from them for the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, July number, 1901, are exceptionally creditable as works of art. See the publication referred to for biographical sketches of the Pepperells, etc. The old Bray house at Kittery, in the parlor of which William Pepperell and Margery Bray are said to have been married in 1680, is in good condition, and was a fine house in its day.

3

Rev. Ward³ (*John*²) was born in Exeter, N. H., 12 December, 1703, and died there 6 May, 1737. He graduated at Harvard College in 1723, and taught the grammar school in Exeter 1723, '24, where he had a grant of fifty acres of land in 1725. He received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater, and was ordained first minister at Kingston, N. H., 29 September, 1725. The church was gathered 17 September, 1725, with eighty one families in the parish. The list of heads of families made by Mr. Clark begins with the "Squire's" name, and those of military officers follow his. Among the names is that of Ebenezer

Webster, ancestor of Daniel Webster. The church records give "a list of the Communicants at the first gathering of the church at Kingston at the Fast before the ordination of the Rev. Mr. Ward Clark." These were twenty-three in number, twelve males and eleven females.

The author of "The New Hampshire Churches," from which a portion of the preceding is taken, said: "Mr. Clark was evidently a man of much business tact and a very influential and active man in the affairs of the town and church. His policy was to encourage additions to the church, and during the first year of his ministry, it was voted that 'Members be admitted without being obliged to make Relations.' For several years the additions to his original salary of £80 amounted to £20, and he had liberal grants of land." His salary had been increased to £90 before his settlement.

He took the oath of allegiance to George II in 1728, and the previous year he was a proprietor of Gilmanton. (Provincial Papers, N. H.) Rev. Jacob Chapman of Kingston wrote of him: "He had a strong Calvinistic creed, but was liberal in the use of it. An able and useful man." In the records it is said: "He lived beloved, and died respected by his people." His name frequently occurs in the records of other towns; for example: on 13 August, 1734, he was one of the Ecclesiastical Council held at Salisbury, Mass., to consult about the settlement of a minister in Chester.

Rev. Ward Clark died in Exeter after a long illness, aged thirty-four, and was buried there 10 May, 1737; at the funeral the senior deacon of the Kingston church, Moses Elkins, fell dead.

The will of Rev. Ward Clark was dated 11 March, 1736/7, and proved 7 June, 1737.

Mr. Clark gave his house for the use of the ministry* and made bequests to the poor. He mentions in his will William, son of his brother, Benjamin. Also John, eldest son of his sister, Deborah Dean of Exeter, "to brother and sister Dean my negro slave for 7 years he then to be free." Cousin Jane Dean and Sisters Sarah and Abigail Pierce were legatees, as were Lydia, only daughter of Sister Elizabeth Pierce deceased, and Mary, daughter of Brother Frost, "who was born and named after my wife deceased," and other children of Brother Frost. Capt. Thomas Deane† and sister Jane Clark, widow of his brother Benjamin, were the executors. The Pierces were *sisters-in-law* of Rev. Ward Clark.

Rev. Ward Clark was one of "Prince's subscribers," and in his class of forty three at Harvard College he is fourteenth in the list.

Ward Clark

He married 20 November, 1727, Mary, born 13 September, 1702, died 27 July, 1735, daughter of Charles, Jr., and Sarah (Wainwright) Frost of Kittery, Me. Her father was son of Major Charles Frost of Kittery, who was killed by the Indians 4 July, 1697, and the Major's younger son, Honorable John Frost, was a prominent man, and married Mary, sister of Sir William Pepperell, Bart. Major Frost's father was Nicholas,

* For particulars as to this bequest see subsequent pages. It may be added that now (1901) the church of which Ward Clark was the first minister receives annually more from the income of this fund than does any other church.

† Dr. Thomas Deane and his father wrote their surname with a final e, but as the Doctor's children apparently used the shorter form, Dean, the former spelling appears in this book only in reference to the husband of Deborah Clark and to his parents.

born in Tiverton, Devon, England, 1595, settled at Sturgeon Creek in Eliot, Me., 1636, and died in 1663.

Rev. Ward Clark's children were

- i. John^d b. —, d. young.
- ii. Tyler^d b. —, d. young.
- iii. Infant^d b. —, d. 27 July, 1735.

On 4 March, 1729/30, John Odlin of Exeter, "Clerk" conveyed to "Ward Clark of Kingstown" "& Thomas Dean of Exeter af^s Practitioner in Physick & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clerk" two fourteenths "in lands & meadows which I have in the Township of Haverhill" "in the Cow Commons." No wife signed.

(Lib. LXXVIII, fol. 50.)

The following is from the historical address on the one hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the gathering of the Congregational Church, Kingston, N. H.:—

April 19, 1725, marks the date of the call of the town of Kingston to Mr. Ward Clark. He was not only to be the minister of the town, but the first pastor of the church.

The ordination sermon was preached by Rev. John Odlin of Exeter, step-father of the candidate. The text was from I Timothy, 6: 11, 12. The subject was "Christian courage necessary for a Gospel Minister." It was afterwards printed at Boston, and "Prefaced by two of the Reverend Presbyters who assisted at the Ordination." The two members of the Council referred to, were Rev. Caleb Cushing of Salisbury, Mass., and Rev. Nathaniel Gookin of Hampton. In this preface it is observed that the sermon was preached "not by the young gentleman who was then ordained, but by one of his fathers in the ministry." Mr. Clark was an active, public-spirited man, beloved as a pastor by his parishioners, and much attached to the people of his charge. Some of the noble elms that beautify the spacious green here are said to have been planted by his hand.

During his ministry the town erected in 1732 its second meeting house. A tower, one hundred feet in height, was built for it some years later, and a bell is said to have been presented by the King of England, but tradition avers that it came no further than Boston, from which place an inferior one was sent here as a substitute. The first meeting-house stood for many years after the erection of the new one, and was used for holding town meetings as late as 1764. The bell was used not only during Mr. Clark's ministry, but that of his successor. In 1768 the town voted "to buy a larger bell for the meeting-house."

In June, 1735, a terrible disease called "the throat distemper," first made its appearance in Kingston. Of the first forty seized with it not one recovered, and in about fourteen months one hundred and thirteen died, ninety-six of whom were under ten years of age; this included nearly all the young children in the town. The wife of Rev. Ward Clark and his two children were among the victims of this scourge. Prof. William Franklin Webster once told me, that when he was in Germany, he found in a German medical work the statement that the first recorded instance of the appearance of this specific disease in the whole world, was in this town.

In his will he left a bequest, the same being a considerable portion of his estate, "to the beloved people of his charge," the income of which was to be applied to the support of the gospel. After the number of churches increased, a lawsuit was entered upon, and the Court decided that the legacy of the first minister, Rev. Ward Clark, left "to the beloved people of his charge," belonged to the whole town. Since then the income of the whole parsonage property has been divided among the different denominations, according to the will expressed, annually, by the several tax payers. During Mr. Clark's pastorate one hundred and thirty persons were received to the church, and four hundred and seventy one baptized.



PART VI.

HENRY CLARK OF NEWBURY, MASS., AND GREENLAND, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Henry² Clark, the fifth son of Nathaniel¹ (see p. 29), was born in Newbury, Mass., 5 July, 1673, removed to Hampton, N. H., about 1727, and four or five years later to Greenland, N. H., where he died 9 June, 1749. He appears to have been a prominent citizen, for he was styled Mr. in the records, — a title which meant something in those days. In 1743 his tax was £2, 6s.

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

In 1687 a petition was addressed to the selectmen asking them “to grant to us Liberty to ffitt up the hinder feat in the gallery at the north end of the meeting houfe for us to fet in.”

Henry Clark was one of the nineteen signers.

In 1700 he was chosen for the “Jury of Tryalls at next Newbury Court.”

On 16 December, 1700, at “The placing of y^e new Meeting houfe” “The north fore seat of y^e Gallery” was assigned to Henry, and of the “womens feates” one in the front gallery to his wife.

Henry was a tythingman 1701, '04, '14, '23, highway surveyor 1712, '18.

On 9 May, 1709, he was chosen a juror for the Superior Court, 13 May, 1713, a juror for the Superior Court to meet at Ipswich, and in 1717, "Leiu^t" Henry Clark was a grand juror for the year. On 10 May, 1721, "Leiu^t" Henry Clark was chosen a grand juror for the Superior Court to be held at Ipswich.

On 4 April, 1710, it was voted to have a way "thrû y^e Littlefield provided y^e f^d way be laid out two rods wide the whole length from Ezra Cottles house to y^e way by Henry Clarks next Merrimack River."

On 6 March, 1708/9, Henry had receipted for £23, 1s. in full for damages.

On 13 May, 1724, "Lieu^t" Henry Clark was chosen a juror for the Superior Court to meet at Ipswich, and 14 September, 1726, a juror for the Inferior Court of Pleas to be held at Newbury.

Either he or his son Henry was admitted to the church in Greenland in 1740.

The following are brief abstracts of the deeds recorded at Salem, in which he is a grantor or grantee.

On 27 August, 1697, Benjamin Woodbridge of Boston, "Clerke," sold to Henry Clarke of Newbury, cooper, for £80 nine and one half acres of upland in Newbury bounded northeasterly by the "highway by Merrimack River." Also four acres of "Fresh Meadow and part thereof Salt Marsh" in the "great Meadow." Also nine acres on Woodbridge's Island in Newbury, bounded northeasterly and northwesterly "upon Merrimack River;" also one sixth part and one half of one sixth part of two acres of "Salt Marsh Meadow" on

Woodbridge's Island; also one sixth of two acres of "Salt Marsh Meadow" on the same island.

(Lib. XVII, fol. 38.)

On 1 December, 1698, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Edward and Archelaus Woodman for £27 "a four acre Lott of Meadow at Plumb Island which My father purchased of Robert Morse being in Newbury being the fifth Lott." Wife Elizabeth signed. This deed was not acknowledged till 12 March, 1712/13.

(Lib. XXVI, fol. 126.)

On 23 December, 1701, Henry Clarke of Newbury sold to Nathaniel Coffin for £80 eight acres bounded north by land of Dr. Toppan and his sons, south by Benjamin Rolfe, west by Joseph Woodbridge and by the "highway Next Merrimack river easterly." Wife Elizabeth signed.

(Lib. XVI, fol. 19.)

On 23 July, 1707, Henry Clarke bought of James Browne of Newbury for £100 five acres of land in Newbury bounded "Southerly by said Clarks owne Land."

(Lib. CXXI, fol. 198.)

On 21 November, 1707, Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, N. H., and Sarah Gilman, his wife, Henry and Judith Clarke of Newbury, sold to Joseph Browne for £40 one half of twenty acres of freehold near the Merrimack River. Elizabeth Hale was a witness.

(Lib. XXI, fol. 11.)

On 5 January, 1708/9, Nicholas Gillman sold Henry Clark for £14 "my whole right in the Wood lot, Rate Lot and Commonage at Newbury." Wife Sarah appeared.

(Lib. I., fol. 52.)

On 29 June, 1710, Henry Clark sold to Thomas Crease of Boston for £20 one fourth of an acre of land, also "part of a River Lott formerly laid out to y^e Right of my Hon^d Father Nathaniel Clark containing near five Sixth parts of s^d Lott" on highway near Merrimack River. Wife Elizabeth released dower.

(Lib. XLIX, fol. 197.)

On 16 December, 1712, Nathaniel Coffin, "Merchant Tailor," and Henry Clark, "Coopper," both of Newbury for £4, 6s. paid by "Leu^t Stephen Jaques" of Newbury sold "thirty foot of river Lott (so called) viz a lott of four foot laid out to Jacob Garland being the 120 and Twenty six foot of the Lott laid out to Ensign Nathaniel Clark viz that side next to the above mentioned lott as they are bounded in the records of Lands."

(Lib. CII, fol. 38.)

On 10 March, 1712/13, three deeds were executed by Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper. In the first he sold to Richard Bartlett for £37 "One Messuage or Tract of Upland Scituate Lying & being in y^e Towne ship of Newbury in y^e County aforesaid in a divition of Lots Called y^e Rate lots." Seven acres.

(Lib. XXVI, fol. 175.)

In the second deed he sold to Josiah Sawyer a similar lot. This seven acre lot bounded northerly on land of Thomas Clark.

(Lib. XXVI, fol. 192.)

On 10 March, 1712/13, he also sold to Archelaus Woodman ten acres in the Rate Lot for £50.

On 25 January, 1713/14, Henry Clark, cooper, exchanged with Nathaniel Clark of Newbury four acres of

“marsh or Meadow ground” for four acres of “Salt Marsh or Meadow Ground.”

(Lib. XLI, fol. 103.)

On 16 August, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury “Gentle” sold to Henry Rolfe, Esq., of Newbury for £154 eleven acres of marsh on Woodbridge Island. Enoch Clark a witness. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LVI, fol. 2.)

On 2 September, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Stephen Sweet of Newbury for £183 three acres of land bounded southwesterly partly by land of Thomas Clark. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LIX, fol. 131.)

On 4 September, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Edmund Cottle of Newbury for £210 three acres of land. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 114.)

On 7 September, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Joseph Noyes of Newbury for £140 two acres of land. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 102.)

On 2 April, 1729, “Henry Clark of Hampton in his Majesties province of New hampshire in New England Gent” sold for £54 “in passable bills of Crdit of New England” paid by Makepeace Horton of Newbury the south half of a certain tract of upland in Newbury, six and one quarter acres, bounded northerly “by y^e heirs of Tho^s Clark late of Newbury Dec^d.” This deed was not acknowledged till 26 December, 1735.

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 46.)

On 6 July, 1731, Henry Clark “of Hampton in the Province of New Hampshire” sold to John Toppan of

Newbury for £272 "three acres of arable land in Newbury." Wife Mary signed.

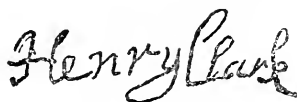
(Lib. LVIII, fol. 179.)

"Province Bills," then greatly depreciated, were probably the explanation of the seemingly high prices mentioned in the deeds from 1710-1731. Henry Clark appears to have sold most of his lands in Newbury about the time he removed to New Hampshire. He was in one instance at least styled 'Lieutenant' in a deed.

(Lib. CII, fol. 38.)

The following *fac-simile* of his signature is from the bond given by his nephew Thomas Clark in 1723 as administrator of Thomas Clark, Senior, on which bond Henry Clark was a surety.

(Essex Probate.)



He and his wife Elizabeth were admitted to full communion in the First Church in Newbury 14 February, 1696/7.

Together with his sons Enoch^s and Henry^s he signed the petition to annex Greenland to Massachusetts in 1739. He married 7 November, 1695 (intention 5 October), Elizabeth, born 2 January, 1678/9;* died 20 April, 1723, daughter of Capt. Stephen and Elizabeth (Gerrish) Greenleaf. Capt. Stephen was a prominent citizen of Newbury, and noted in the Indian Wars. He commanded a company at the Indian fight

* David W. Hoyt, in his "Old Families of Salisbury," gives the date of her birth as 12 January, 1677/8.

in Wells, Me. His parents were Capt. Stephen* and Elizabeth (Coffin) Greenleaf; the former was second son of Capt. Edmund and Sarah (Dole) Greenleaf, and was drowned off Cape Breton, 31 October, 1690. Sewall's diary states that Capt. Greenleaf was drowned Friday night the last of October. In the notes and queries of the Boston *Transcript* for 4 April, 1900, are the names of the men who were drowned, and the Island of Anticosti is substituted for Cape Breton as a correction. The drowning occurred on the return of the expedition to Canada.

Elizabeth Coffin was daughter of Tristram and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin of Brixton, near Plymouth, England. Elizabeth's grandparents were Peter and Joan (Thember) Coffin, and Robert Stevens of Brixton. Henry² Clark married secondly, 24 January, 1723/4 (intention 21 (1) December, 1723), Mary Peirce.

Henry's children, all of whom were born in Newbury, were

- i. Stephen³ b. 21 Feb. 1696/7, d. 18 Apr. 1723.
- ii. Elizabeth³ b. 21 Nov. 1698, d. 9 Dec. 1765, in Exeter, N. H., buried there 16th according to Rev. Daniel Rogers, m. in Newbury, 3 Mar. 1717/18 (int. 26 Oct. 1717), Daniel Thing of Exeter. Rev. Christopher Toppan officiated at Elizabeth's marriage and at her father's second marriage. Children: 1. *Elizabeth⁴ Thing* b. 13 Aug. 1719, d. 27 Oct. 1719. 2. *Stephen⁴ Thing* b. 28 Sept. 1720. 3.

* Capt. Stephen Greenleaf was baptized at St. Margaret's, Ipswich, England, as were his sisters, Mrs. Elizabeth Badger-Brown and Mrs. Judith Somerby-Coffin (see pp. 38 and 135).

- Martha*⁴ *Thing* b. 2 Jan. 1722/3. 4. *Bartholomew*⁴ *Thing* b. Aug. 1725. 5. *Eunice*⁴ *Thing* b. 15 Oct. 1721, d. Oct. 1813.
- iii. *Judith*³ b. 23 Oct. 1700, d. 14 Apr. 1723.
- iv. *Sarah*³ b. 7 (27) Aug. 1702, d. 25 Apr. 1723.
- v. *Eunice*³ b. 15 Oct. 1704, d. —.
- vi. *John*³ b. 20 July, 1706, d. 25 July, 1706.
- vii. *Mary*³ b. 15 Aug. 1707, d. —.
2. viii. *Enoch*³ b. 1 Sept. (Aug. in Town records) 1709, d. 16 Feb. 1759.
- ix. *Anna*³ b. 20 Feb. 1711, d. 24 Apr. 1723.
- x. *Mercy*³ b. 26 Dec. 1714, d. 20 Aug. 1797, m. 28 Oct. 1731, Jonathan Longfellow of Nottingham, b. 23 May, 1714, son of Nathan and Mary (Green) Longfellow of Nottingham. Children: 1. *Stephen*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 19 July, 1733. 2. *Mary*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 15 June, 1735, d. 1814, m. Nathaniel Batchelder of Nottingham, now Deerfield, N. H., a soldier of the Revolution. They had nine children. 3. *Jacob*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 6 Nov. 1737. 4. *Sarah*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 17 Nov. 1739, d. 23 May, 1811, m. 4 Nov. 1756, Joseph Cilley of Nottingham, N. H., and had five children. Joseph Cilley was colonel of the 1st regiment, N. H., in the Revolution, 1777-80, and was a brave and able officer; also major-general of militia, councillor and senator. Their grandson Col. Joseph⁶ Cilley was distinguished in the war of 1812, and in 1846 was elected United States Senator from New Hampshire. 5. *Elizabeth*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 17 July, 1741, m. — Whidden and lived in Nova Scotia. 6. *Nathan*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 30 Dec. 1743, of Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, d. 9 Apr. 1796, m. —, Margaret Bigelow and had eleven children. 7. *Anna*⁴ *Longfellow* b. 15 Oct. 1745. 8. *Hannah*⁴ *Long-*

NATHANIEL CLARKE

fellow b. 1 Dec. 1747, m. — English. 9. *Daniel⁴ Longfellow* b. 16 Dec. 1749, drowned at Machias. 10. *David⁴ Longfellow* b. 16 Dec. 1751, m. 1774, Hannah (or Olive) Gooch of Machias, Me., and had one child. 11. *Enoch⁴ Longfellow* b. 14 Aug. 1753, d. young. 12. *Jonathan⁴ Longfellow* b. 28 Apr. 1756, d. young. Jonathan Longfellow, husband of Mercy Clark, lived in Hampton, N. H., and later in Nottingham, N. H., where he is said to have built a garrison house about 1740. Removed to Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, and in 1765 went to Machias, Me., where he built, in 1766, the house which was his homestead and tavern. In 1768 Jonathan Longfellow with others built a double saw mill on the island at West Falls. He was appointed justice of the peace about 1767, the first east of the Penobscot River, and was moderator of the first proprietors' meeting 11 September, 1770. His will was probated 24 June, 1786. On 24 July, 1788, the Judge of Probate appointed Parker Clark one of three men to set off the widow's dower. She is said to have returned to Cornwallis. (Maine Historical Magazine, Vol. VII, p. 101.) The History of Nottingham, N. H., records that Sarah (Longfellow) Cilley was "a lady of high culture for her times and universally beloved, suffering patiently for twenty years prior to her death." The same volume contains an account of her husband, and a portrait of Senator Joseph⁶ Cilley. The latter's brother, Jonathan, graduated at Bowdoin College in 1825, and was the Congressman who was killed in a duel by the Honorable William J. Graves of Kentucky, 24 February, 1838.

xi. Henry³ b. 23 Apr. 1717, d. 27 Feb. 1804. See Part X.

Mr. Toppan baptized Stephen³ 21 February, 1696/7, Elizabeth³ 27 November, 1698, Anna³ 9 March, 1711/12, Mercy³ 2 (20) January, 1714/15, and Henry³ 28 (21) April, 1717.

In 1723 Henry lost his wife, eldest son, and three daughters of throat distemper, all within a few days of each other. This affliction was chronicled by a native poet, Mr. John Calef of Newbury, aged nineteen, in eighteen verses, as follows: —

A MOURNFUL RELATION

Of a great Mortality in the Family of Mr. Henry Clark, of Newbury, viz., the Death of his much lamented Wife, his eldest Son, and three Daughters, who all departed this Life in April, anno Domini 1723.

1. We mortals are but lumps of clay,
When God doth take our breath away,
All born to die, none can here stay,
The fairest flower may soon decay.
2. Awake and see this warning be
To none of you in vain;
Unstop your ears that you may hear
What I shall now explain.
3. For in April God show'd his will,
O! what is earthly wealth!
The seventh day alive were they,
And all in usual health.
4. The fourteenth day God call'd away
His daughter from the stage;
Her years we see were twenty three,
The flower of her age.
5. The eighteenth day God call'd away
Stephen his eldest son;
None can deny, but must comply,
God's will it must be done.

NATHANIEL CLARKE

6. So it must be, 'twas God's decree,
His years were twenty seven ;
And when he died was glorified,
We hope, by God in Heaven.
7. Then did display the twentieth day,
Affording him new grief,
Adding double to his trouble,
But yielding no relief.
8. Then did his wife depart this life,
A virtuous wife was she ;
There's none can stay God's hand one day,
Nor hinder his decree.
9. Her forty sixth year God did fix
To be her dying one ;
But happy she whose change may be,
To live with God alone.
10. The twenty fourth did die one more,
And she was twelve years old ;
The hardest heart must tears impart,
When they shall hear it told.
11. On twenty fifth God did deprive
Him of his other daughter,
Lord give him grace to seek thy face,
And live with thee hereafter.
12. She died in youth, but lov'd the truth,
Her years were twenty one ;
And happy she, whose change may be,
To live with God alone.
13. God grant that he may patient be.
Troubles do not arise,
Out of the dust, but God is just,
And sees man's vanities.
14. God doth him meet with troubles great,
We hope it's for the best ;
The sores did cover Job, all over,
Yet now he is at rest.
15. What man could go and see it so,
What man would not have cry'd ;
Two in one day were borne away,
Each coffin side by side.

16. Death spareth none, not even one,
 It takes away the mother;
 And sisters three, we likewise see,
 Also their loving brother.
17. Thus they forsake, and farewell take,
 Of this their house of clay;
 With blessing great we hope they meet,
 To live with God for aye.
18. Let all the living often call to mind,
 That they in short must leave the world behind,
 That so they may, whilst they're alive on earth,
 Remember there will be a day of death;
 And judgment too; at which all must appear,
 To be rewarded as their works were here.*

THIRD GENERATION.

2

Enoch³ (*Henry*²) of Greenland, N. H., was born in Newbury, 1 September, 1709, died in Greenland, 16 February, 1759. He was admitted to the church there in 1732 and his wife in 1733. He signed the petition to the Governor and General Court for a bridge between Newmarket and Stratham, 21 November, 1746. The church records mention, November, 1748, the death of a negro child, and 20 February, 1750, that of a negro, both owned by a Mr. Clark. In 1743 his tax was £1, 12s.; in 1748 he was one of a committee to manage the affairs of the parish, and in 1756 he was one of eight "to build a meeting house & steeple," and to settle Rev. Samuel MacClintock. In the meeting house built in 1756 Enoch Clark had pew No. 11 (£152) and pew No. 32 (£151). He was selectman

* One of the original printed copies of this poem is (1884) in the possession of Mrs. Lydia⁶ (Clark) Hanaford of Campton, N. H.

in 1744, 1750-53 (five years), moderator 1756, auditor 1748, 1755-57.

There is a gap in the records prior to 1750, and it is probable that he was a town officer in years not mentioned above. About 1754 Enoch and his brother Henry signed a petition for grants of land where is now the town of Alton, N. H.

On 29 October, 1756, Enoch Clark, Enoch Clark, Jr., and Ebenezer Clark, witnessed the will of William Haines at Greenland.

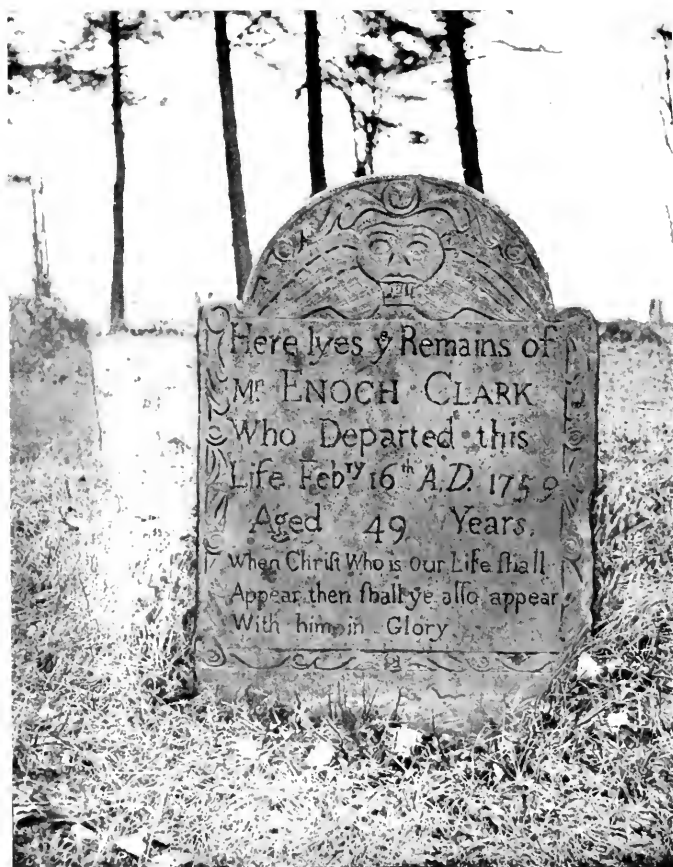
Enoch married in Hampton, 1731, Hannah, born 20 January, 1711/12, died 9 April, 1746, daughter of Ebenezer and Judith (Sanborn) Gove of Hampton. He married secondly, in Kittery, Me., 5 March, 1746/7, Mary Allen, born 28 April, 1710.

His will was dated 23 January, 1759, and proved 28 February, 1759. In it he mentions his wife, Mary, and his five sons.

The children, all born in Greenland, were

3.
 - i. Joseph^t b. 1 Jan. 1731/2, d. 4 Dec. 1761.
 - ii. Enoch^t b. 26 June, 1735, d. 4 Nov. 1774. See Part VII.
 - iii. Greenleaf^t b. 26 (2) Feb. 1736/7, d. 11 Jan. 1776. See Part VIII.
 - iv. Ebenezer^t b. 2 (? 21) Feb. 1738/9, d. 30 Oct. 1814. See Part IX.
 - v. Hannah^t b. 6 June, 1741, d. 24 Apr. 1749.
 - vi. John^t b. 28 Feb. 1742/3, d. 16 Nov. 1753.
 - vii. Daniel^t b. 19 Dec. 1744, d. 23 May, 1835. See Part IX.

Joseph^t was baptized by the Rev. William Allen in 1732, Enoch^t in 1735, Ebenezer^t in 1738, Hannah^t in 1741, John^t in 1743, and Daniel^t 31 March, 1745. In



ENOCH CLARK'S GRAVESTONE, GREENLAND, N. H.



HANNAH (GOVE) CLARK'S GRAVESTONE, GREENLAND, N. H.

the church records of Greenland are recorded the deaths of Henry² Clark, of Hannah, wife of Enoch,³ and of Hannah,⁴ child of Enoch.³

In the northwest corner of the graveyard in North Greenland there are seven grave stones in a line, marking the resting places of Enoch Clark, his wife, and of some of his descendants.

The sixth and seventh from the road are those of which there are engravings in this book.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3

Joseph⁴ (*Enoch*³) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 1 January, 1731/2, and died there 4 December, 1761. He was appointed guardian of his brother Daniel 26 April, 1759. His brother Ebenezer was his administrator 4 February, 1762; the estate was finally divided 27 March, 1769, and the heirs then were, eldest daughter Hannah, daughters Mary, Comfort and Eleanor, son John; the widow, then Mrs. Mason, had her dower. Joseph was a farmer. He married Eleanor, daughter of Walter and Comfort (Weeks) Weeks.

Children :

- i. Hannah⁵ —, m. — Hall.
- ii. Mary⁵ b. —, d. —, m. — Langdon.
4. iii. John⁵ b. —, 1756, d. 14 Oct. 1811, in Haverhill. N. H.
- iv. Comfort⁵ b. —, d. —, m. in Greenland, 25 Nov. 1783, John Weeks of Greenland. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated. Mr. Weeks died in consequence of a fall from his horse in Bartlett, N. H., in 1825. He was son of Joshua and Polly (Perkins) Weeks, and lived in

Conway, N. H. Children: 1. *Robert⁶ Weeks*. 2. *Joseph⁶ Weeks*. 3. *Joshua⁶ Weeks*. 4. *Josiah⁶ Weeks*. 5. *Polly⁶ Weeks*. 6. *John⁶ Weeks*. 7. *George⁶ Weeks*. 8. *Henry⁶ Weeks*, who was living in Chicopee, Mass., a few years since, aged and feeble. 9. *Nathaniel⁶ Weeks*. 10. *Eleanor⁶ Weeks*.

- v. Eleanor⁵ b. —, d. —. Probably the Eleanor Clark who m. in Newburyport, 20 May, 1798 (int. 7 Apr. 1798), Joseph Lunt. (Joseph, son of Joseph and Mercy Lunt, was born in Newbury, 25 July, 1764.) Child: *Joseph⁶ Lunt*.

Mrs. Jane L. Willey of Conway Centre, N. H., stated in a letter to Rev. Jacob Chapman of Exeter, N. H., that there was a child of Joseph⁴ Clark older than Hannah.⁵ If so, this child presumably died before 1769.

Rev. John Boddily officiated at the marriage of Eleanor Clark and Joseph Lunt.

FIFTH GENERATION.

4

John⁵ (*Joseph⁴*) of Haverhill, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 1756, and died in Haverhill, 14 October, 1811. He was a soldier in the Revolution and at the battle of Bennington. He married 1791, Mehitable, born in Haverhill, Mass., 29 May, 1766, died 29 June, 1856, daughter of Col. Joseph and Martha (Corliss) Hutchins of Haverhill, N. H.

Col. Hutchins was descended from John and Frances Hutchins,* who were in Newbury, Mass., in 1640, and in 1650 removed to Haverhill, Mass. In 1653 the wife

* The writer is descended from John and Love Hutchins through the Sanborns and Sherburnes.

of John Hutchins was "presented" for violating the sumptuary law of 1651 by wearing a silk scarf or hood, but was discharged "upon testimony of her being brought up above the ordinary ranke."

During the witchcraft delusion in 1690 she was arrested, but never brought to trial. Their son William² was imprisoned by Governor Andros, and while in prison he contracted a disease, on account of which he petitioned Massachusetts and New Hampshire for assistance to go to England, "to be touched of the king." (See Belknap's History of New Hampshire.) Another son, Joseph,² born 15 November, 1640, died 19 April, 1689, married Joanna Corliss and had Joseph,³ born 29 May, 1689, died 1759, married in Haverhill, 1731, Zerviah Page. Col. Joseph⁴ Hutchins, son of Joseph,³ was born 31 May, 1743, removed to Haverhill, N. H., in 1770, and thence to Middlesex, Vt., about 1800, where he died 12 November, 1814. He was a man of fine presence, and of importance in his day. By his first wife, Martha Corliss, born 28 June, 1745, married 9 January, 1763, a sister of his brother Jeremiah's wife, he had five sons and five daughters, one of whom was Mehitable,⁵ who married John Clark.

Their children were

5. i. Joseph⁶ b. 31 Jan. 1792, d. 18 Jan. 1865.
6. ii. Amos⁶ b. 6 Feb. 1794, d. 28 Dec. 1876.
- iii. Hannah⁶ b. 10 Apr. 1796, d. 15 Jan. 1876, m. 19 (20) May, 1819, Capt. John Cook of Campton, N. H., b. 16 May, 1792, d. 1 Dec. 1869, brother of the first wife of Joseph⁶ Clark, and son of Cutting and Betsey (Merrill) Cook. Capt. John Cook lived on Cook's Hill, and was a carpenter and bridge builder; he got his title in

NATHANIEL CLARKE

- the militia. He was a prominent Free Will Baptist. Children: 1. *Emily⁷ Cook* b. —, d. —, aged five years. 2. *Martha⁷ Cook* b. —, m. 5 Dec. 1843, John Lang Whidden. 3. *Mary⁷ Cook* b. —, m. 28 Dec. 1848, Ezekiel Elliot Merrill. 4. *Rufus⁷ Cook* b. —, m. 14 Dec. 1852, Sarah Ann Dillingham. 5. *Franklin⁷ Cook* b. —, m. 29 Jan. 1858, Mary Jane Rowe. Their son Frank⁸ Cook was married in Minneapolis, Minn.. 10 Sept. 1884. 6. *Alfred⁷ Cook* b. —, d. young. 7. *John⁷ Cook* b. —, m. Jan. 1863, Biantha Washburn. 8. *Alfred⁷ Cook* b. in Campton, 13 Mar. 1835, m. 24 Mar. 1863, Hannah Boynton of Thornton, and had seven children. He lives in Plymouth, N. H., and owns a noted dairy farm of two hundred acres in the Baker River valley. 9. *Moody⁷ Cook* b. —, m. 8 Apr. 1874, Addie Bucknam.
- iv. Abigail⁶ b. 6 Mar. 1798, d. 17 Sept. 1856, unmarried.
7. v. John⁶ b. 25 June, 1800, d. 31 Aug. 1887.
vi. Moody⁶ b. 31 Oct. 1802, d. 3 Nov. 1824.
vii. Phebe Fisk⁶ b. 21 Apr. 1806, d. 16 July, 1871, m. 29 Nov. 1827, David Webster b. in Holderness, N. H., 1 Sept. 1794, d. 28 Feb. 1861, son of Eliphalet Webster. The children, all born in Campton, were 1. *Olive Jane⁷ Webster* b. 19 Oct. 1828, m. in Campton, 15 May, 1856, Joseph R. Emerson b. in Thornton, 26 Jan. 1830, who d. 27 Aug. 1864. Rev. L. Huntly officiated at this marriage, and at that of her brother Charles G. Mr. Emerson was a carpenter. The children, all born in Peacham, Vt., were i. John T.⁸ Emerson b. 30 Jan. 1857, resided in Biddeford, Me., in 1884. ii. Mary H.⁸ Emerson b. 11 Jan. 1859, m. in Peacham, 8 June, 1880, Fred Sprague Harri-

man, a farmer, b. in Peacham, 19 Oct. 1855. Rev. Azel W. Wild officiated. iii. Harry W.⁸ Emerson b. 1 Oct. 1860, d. in Campton, N. H., 6 Jan. 1862. iv. George C.⁸ Emerson b. 21 May, 1864, d. 24 Jan. 1865. Mrs. Emerson m. secondly, in Danville, Vt., 7 Feb. 1866, Edward D. Palmer b. in Cambridge, Mass., 9 Feb., 1821. Rev. John Eastman officiated at this marriage. Mr. Palmer enlisted from Peacham in August, 1861, in company H, 4th regiment, Vt. Vols., was wounded 5 May, 1864, and discharged 30 September, 1864. He is a farmer in Peacham. 2. *Charles G.⁷ Webster* b. 16 Aug. 1830, m. in Campton, 2 Dec. 1856, Mary B. Cawley. Mr. Webster is a farmer in Campton, and has i. Clarendon P.⁸ Webster b. at Three Rivers, Province of Quebec, 14 Oct. 1857; was in 1884 a dentist at Franklin Falls, N. H. ii. Mary E.⁸ Webster b. in Campton, 18 June, 1875. 3. *Jason⁷ Webster* b. 10 Jan. 1833. Enlisted in the army in 1861, and d. in Covington, Ky., 19 Aug. 1863. 4. *David⁷ Webster* b. 14 Apr. 1835, m. 8 May, 1864, Sarah E. Emerson, who d. 29 June, 1874, having had i. Frank Alfred⁸ Webster b. 4 Apr. 1865. ii. Cora Nettie⁸ Webster b. 16 Aug. 1866, d. 14 Sept. 1867. iii. Lulu⁸ Webster b. 16 May, 1871, d. 7 May, 1871. David Webster m. secondly, 7 July, 1875, Maria Ward Dearborn. He served in the Civil war. 5. *Alfred⁷ Webster* b. 24 Nov. 1837, m. 24 Sept. 1866, Susan E. Kendall, who d. 11 Oct. 1868, leaving Nettie E.⁸ Webster b. in Campton 29 June, 1867. He m. secondly, 14 (24) June, 1870, Lydia M. Wallace and had, all b. in Campton, i. Julia Maria⁸ Webster b. 18 Apr. 1872. ii. Jason⁸ Webster b. 21 July, 1874. iii. George

- W.⁸ Webster b. 7 Oct. 1875. iv. Phebe Lois⁸ Webster b. 6 Sept. 1880. On 15 August, 1862, Alfred⁷ Webster enlisted in company A, 13th regiment, N. H. Vols., and served to the close of the war. He is now a farmer in Campton, and he and his wife own about four hundred acres of land. For an account of Alfred⁷ Webster see Book of Biographies of Grafton County, 1897, p. 130. 6. *Emily A.⁷ Webster* b. 26 Nov. 1839, m. in Laconia, N. H., 25 Nov. 1866, David C. Fales and had four children. Mr. Fales is a farmer in Lyme, and all his children were born there. They were: i. Willie H.⁸ Fales b. 23 May, 1870. ii. Hattie B.⁸ Fales b. 7 June, 1872. iii. David W.⁸ Fales b. 22 Mar. 1874. iv. Frank C.⁸ Fales b. 9 May, 1879, d. 13 Apr. 1880. David Webster, husband of Phebe⁶ (Clark), for many years took produce to Boston by teams, the round trip occupying ten days.
- viii. Harriet⁶ b. 26 Nov. 1808, m. Mark Chase of Plymouth, N. H., and had 1. *Clara Jane⁷ Chase*. 2. *John Clark⁷ Chase*, who died in Plymouth, 3 Oct. 1883, m. —, and had Hattie⁸ Chase, who m. 18 June, 1884, Philip Gordon. 3. *George⁷ Chase*. Phebe and Harriet were born in Piermont, the others in Haverhill, N. H.

SIXTH GENERATION.

5

Joseph⁶ (*John⁵*) of Campton, N. H., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 31 January, 1792, died in Campton, 18 January, 1865. Joseph married March, 1820, Hannah Cook, born in Campton, 18 September, 1793,

died 24 January (26 February), 1832, daughter of Cutting and Betsey (Merrill) Cook. Joseph⁶ married secondly, 28 January, 1834, Apha (or Aphia) Palmer, born in Campton, 13 May, 1791, died 20 January, 1873.

The children, all born in Campton, were

8. i. Samuel Cook⁷ b. 7 May, 1821.
9. ii. William Hutchins⁷ b. 13 Oct. 1822.
- iii. Moody⁷ b. 27 Sept. 1824, d. 15 Apr. 1825.
10. iv. Joseph⁷ b. 2 Apr. 1826.
11. v. Benjamin⁷ b. 11 June, 1828.
12. vi. Calvin⁷ b. 12 Aug. 1830.
13. vii. Daniel⁷ b. 28 Oct. 1834.

6

Amos⁶ (*John*⁵) of Campton, N. H., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 6 February, 1794, and died 28 December, 1876. He married 9 October, 1828, Hepzibah, who died 10 July, 1877, daughter of Dudley and Rebecca (Pingery) Palmer. Hepzibah was a sister of his brother Joseph Clark's second wife. The children were

14. i. Moody⁷ b. 23 (29) Sept. 1829.
15. ii. Theodore⁷ Palmer, b. 17 Aug. 1831.
- iii. Mehitable⁷ b. 27 June, 1834, m. F. Grendell and had a daughter⁸, m. — Grover of Saugus, Mass. Mrs. Grendell m. secondly, T. Brooks Hadley of Stoneham, Mass.
- iv. Phebe⁷ b. 18 Apr. 1839.

7

John⁶ (*John*⁵) of Rumney, N. H., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 25 June, 1800, and died in Rumney, 31 August, 1887.

He early united with the Congregational Church in Campton, in which town his family had lived since 1812, and when upward of thirty years of age he studied theology with Rev. George Punchard, a Congregational clergyman, then of Plymouth, N. H. Mr. Clark was ordained 23 January, 1835, and acted as pastor in Wilmot, Danbury, and Enfield, N. H., from 1835 to 1842.

The author of the History of the New Hampshire Churches, writing of that at Wilmot, says: "In 1835 Rev. John Clark was elected pastor, and labored with good success among them until 1842." He was pastor of the Congregational Church in Burke, Vt., from 1842 to 1854, and preached in Bristol, Bridgewater, and Hebron, N. H., from 1855 to 1870. In 1885 he was in full possession of his faculties, and was a good correspondent.

In the last letter, 17 May, 1887, received from him, by the compiler of this genealogy, he wrote: "evidently it is the beginning of the end of my last sickness . . . although I have all that heart could wish—good care—kind children & grandchildren — sympathizing friends — the opening of this beautiful Spring, the pure atmosphere — the singing of birds all the way from the little Phebe & Ground Sparrow up to the Oriole & Bobolink & others, together with vital & mental faculties rendering existence pleasurable even in this world—yet, if I am not deceived, if my Heavenly Father had called me suddenly away soon after my wife died, I should have rejoiced in the exchange of worlds. This world is good. But the future is better."

"I think the letter he wrote you dated May 17 was the last one. His mental faculties he retained until about one hour of his death, always having great strength of mind."

(Letter of Mrs. Sarah Sargent (Gault) Clark,
dated 3 October, 1887.)

Until within a week of his death, he had been about his home as usual. The farm in Rumney, N. H., was purchased by him in 1866.

The *fac-simile* is from his signature in his eighty-fifth year.



He married 3 November, 1825, Abigail, born 6 October, 1804, died in Rumney, 21 October, 1885, daughter of Robert and Abigail (Morse) Mitchell of Bridgewater, N. H. The children of the Rev. John Clark were

- i. Emily⁷ b. 26 June, 1827, d. 12 Aug. 1877, m. 6 June, 1848, Ira Brown, M. D., b. in Kirby, Vt., 20 Sept. 1818, d. 6 Jan. 1887. He passed his boyhood on a farm, attended district school, and was one term at Brownington Academy; studied medicine with his brother Abel, and attended lectures in Boston, Woodstock, Vt., and Castleton, Vt. (M. D. Castleton, 1845.) Practiced in Harmony, Me., 1846; in Northumberland, N. H., 1847; Burke, Vt., 1850-64; Wells River, Vt., 1864-83, when he moved to Minneapolis. They had 1. *Edward Josiah⁸ Brown* b. 14 Jan. 1851. He went from a public school to Kimball Union Academy, 1867, and graduated with honor at Dartmouth College in 1874; taught in Haverhill, N. H., and Truro, Mass., 1870-72, during the winter, and in Minnesota in 1874-75; was six months in Kentucky and Ohio; studied medicine with his father, and was at Dartmouth Medical School 1877 and 1878 (M. D. 1878); also studied in New York, and practiced in Littleton and Haverhill, N. H. In April, 1882, he went to

Minneapolis, and had charge of small pox cases in Montgomery, Minn., till June, by appointment of the State Board of Health; inspector of infected districts, December, 1882, and 14 January, 1883, he was appointed physician at the quarantine hospital, Minneapolis. On 30 June, 1884, he was chosen to the chair of "Preventive Medicine and Hygiene" in the Minneapolis College of Physicians and Surgeons. Dr. Brown is an active member and officer of several medical societies. 2. *Abbie Ann^s Brown* b. 23 Nov. 1853; she was educated at St. Johnsbury, Vt., and at Mt. Holyoke Female Seminary; studied vocal music, and was instructed by the famous Mme. Rudersdorff in New York city; m. 23 Jan. 1880, Henry K. White of Newbury, Vt., then in charge of the U. S. signal service at Lynchburg, Va. He resigned from the service in 1881, and went to Fargo, D. T. They now live in Minneapolis, and are engaged in teaching music. 3. *Esther Mianda^s* (sic) *Brown* b. 19 Dec. 1855. She was educated at the same places as her sister, and also at Norwich Free Academy, Conn. 4. *John Clark^s Brown* b. 4 Apr. 1859, entered a drug store at St. Johnsbury in 1877, and in 1880 studied at the Philadelphia School of Pharmacy. In April, 1882, he went to Hudson, Wis.

- ii. Robert Mitchell⁷ b. 22 Feb. 1829, d. 3 June, 1833.
- 16. iii. Richard Baxter⁷ b. 29 Nov. 1830.
- 17. iv. Edwin⁷ b. 25 Feb. 1834.
- v. Martha Ann⁷ b. 19 June, 1837, m. 27 Nov. 1862, John Ronaldson Cummins of Eden Prairie, Minn., b. in Upper Providence, Delaware Co., Pa., 24 July, 1834, son of George and Matilda Babb (Gubb) Cummins. No children.

- vi. John Milner⁷ b. 22 Jan. 1840. He was prepared for college, but went to Minnesota, and was a successful printer and proof-reader, having been previously two years in the business in Boston. In 1861 he removed to the Pacific coast, and in 1867 (1869) returned to New Hampshire to care for his parents, then advanced in years. He is a dealer in real estate, and an extensive and prosperous farmer. He was selectman of Rumney, in which town the home farm lies, in 1880. When the writer last heard from him he had been chairman of the selectmen for several years.
- vii. George Wallace⁷ b. 19 Feb. 1845, d. 3 Aug. 1864.

The children of Rev. John⁶ Clark were all well educated; the older ones attended Lyndon, Danville, and St. Johnsbury, Vt., academies, and the others Plymouth, New Hampton, and Meriden, N. H., academies.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

8

Samuel Cook⁷ (*Joseph*⁶) of New Hampton, N. H., was born in Campton, N. H., 7 May, 1821. He married 31 October, 1850, Mary Angeline, born 3 October, 1831, daughter of Benjamin and Relief Rogers (Smith) Colman.

Children :

- i. Ida Josephine⁸ b. 16 Aug. 1851, d. 9 Aug. 1854.
- ii. Evelyn⁸ b. 10 May, 1856, m. 14 Dec. 1876, Elbridge Gerry Nichols b. in Abbot, Me., 12 Mar. 1855, son of Elbridge Gerry and Beulah (Hodgkins) Nichols, and had 1. *Leonard Ed-*

*win*⁹ *Nichols* b. 19 Sept. 1877, d. 31 May, 1883.

2. *Winifred Sylvia*⁹ *Nichols* b. 7 May, 1884.

3. *Alice Elbridge*⁹ *Nichols* b. 27 June, 1890.

This family live in Ashland, N. H.

iii. Sidney Irving⁸ b. 28 Apr. 1862.

9

William Hutchins⁷ (*Joseph*⁶) was born in Campton, N. H., 13 October, 1822. He removed to Melrose, Minn., in 1866; married 14 December, 1852, Mrs. Abby Jane Aldrich, born in Hill, N. H., 20 October, 1828, daughter of Jonathan and Sally (Tucker) Batchelder of Danville and Hudson, N. H. Mrs. Abby Jane Aldrich was the widow of Lyman Aldrich, who died 1 January, 1852. The elder children of William Hutchins⁷ Clark were born in Concord, N. H., and the youngest in Melrose, Minn.

i. Arvilla Cora⁸ b. 6 July, 1855, d. 30 Sept. 1864, in Concord, N. H.

ii. William Henry⁸ b. 4 Apr. 1865.

iii. Levin Perley⁸ b. 1 Nov. 1867.

10

Joseph⁷ (*Joseph*⁶) of San Francisco, Cal., was born in Campton, N. H., 2 April, 1826, graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1850, at Dartmouth College in 1854, and has the degree of A. M.; read law with Napoleon Bonaparte Bryant in Plymouth, N. H., teaching part of the time there and in Gilford. He was captain of company A, 6th regiment, N. H. Vols., in the Civil War, 1861 and 1862. He was (1883) an attorney and counsellor at law, No. 420 Montgomery St., San Francisco. He married in Holderness, N. H., 30 August, 1855, Polly Chandler, born 25 November, 1831, daugh-

ter of Honorable John Hayes and Charlotte (Baker) Thompson. Joseph's children, born in Plymouth, were

- i. Joseph Aⁱ b. 14 June, 1856, d. 27 June, 1872.
- ii. Charlotte Hannah^s b. 26 June, 1859, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
- iii. Anna Josephine^s b. 12 Oct. 1861.
- iv. Bertha Evangeline^s b. 19 Oct. 1865, d. 16 Aug. 1867.

11

Benjamin⁷ (*Joseph*⁶) of Sauk Rapids, Minn., was born in Campton, N. H., 11 June, 1828, graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1851, and at Dartmouth College in 1855; he taught in Gilford Academy from August, 1855 to June, 1856. He read law with Ellery Albee Hibbard of Laconia, and with Messrs. Flint and Bryant of Concord, N. H. In 1857, '58, he was in Melrose, Minn., then returned to Plymouth, N. H., and practiced his profession there.

12

Calvin⁷ (*Joseph*⁶) of Plymouth, N. H., was born in Campton, N. H., 12 August, 1830. He was a deputy sheriff for Grafton and Carroll counties, 1855 to 1858 inclusive, and selectman of Plymouth 1873 and 1874. He married in Thornton, N. H., 29 October, 1856, Betsey Ann, born in Thornton, N. H., 28 November, 1832, daughter of Anthony Carpenter and Ruth (Aldrich) Colcord.

Calvin's children were

- i. Everett Colcord^s b. 21 Nov. 1857.
- ii. Mary Cora^s b. 13 Aug. 1862.
- iii. Calvin Arthur^s b. 22 Aug. 1864, d. 16 May, 1865.

- iv. Alma Hannah^s b. 3 May, 1866. The two elder were born in Campton, and the youngest in Plymouth. Mary Cora graduated from the State Normal School at Plymouth, N. H., 1883, and was a successful teacher. She has furnished valuable material for this work.

13

Daniel⁷ (*Joseph*⁶) of Campton, N. H., where he was born 28 October, 1834, married in Campton, 10 December, 1863, Sabrina, born in Franconia, N. H., 27 April, 1845, daughter of Arthur and Hannah Aldrich (Thayer) Hunt.

Children :

- i. Alice Little^s b. 15 Aug. 1864, m. in Woodstock, N. H., 29 Dec. 1889 [1887], Isa (*sic*) Moody Hanson of Lincoln, N. H., son of Stephen Moody and Phebe (Guernsey) Hanson.
- ii. Apha Sabrina^s b. 3 Sept. 1866.
- iii. Arthur Daniel^s b. 25 July, 1868, d. 4 May, 1878, in Campton.
- iv. Charlotte Hannah^s b. 29 Dec. 1871.
- v. Eugene Joseph^s b. 29 Dec. 1873.
- vi. Harry Clayton^s b. 14 Mar. 1877.
- vii. Charles Wilbur^s b. 5 Mar. 1880.
- viii. Clarice Vinna^s b. 1 Jan. 1885.

The six elder were born in Campton, the others in Woodstock, N. H.

14

Moody⁷ (*Amos*⁶) of Dana, Phillips County, Kansas, was born in Campton, N. H., 23 September, 1829. In 1850 he went to Massachusetts, and in 1855 to the

West, locating in Kansas in 1858, where he took part in the struggle to make it a free State, and held a commission from Governor Robinson, in the militia during the Civil war. He has been a justice of the peace since 1886; is a farmer.

He married 4 June, 1856, Frances, born in Columbia County, N. Y., daughter of Gilbert and Eliza (Brockway) Smith.

Children :

- i. Cora Mehitable^s b. 16 June, 1861, m. 9 Aug. 1881, Nelson Orlando Zimbelman b. in Ohio, 31 July, 1860, killed by lightning 9 Aug. 1890, son of John and Mary (Ward) Zimbelman, and had, all born in Arcade, Phillips County, Kansas, 1. *Clifford Clark^o Zimbelman* b. 4 Nov. 1882. 2. *Ross Ward^o Zimbelman* b. 23 July, 1885. 3. *John Lenord^o Zimbelman* b. 24 Nov. 1887. 4. *Nellie Grace Frances^o Zimbelman* b. 20 Feb. 1891.
- ii. Alice Hepzibah^s b. 30 Apr. 1865, m. 16 Apr. 1884, William Francis Thomas b. at Silver Lake, Kosciusko County, Ind., 29 Sept. 1858, son of Eli and Martha Hayward Thomas, and has 1. *Edna Frances^o Thomas* b. 17 June, 1885. 2. *Harlie Hayward^o Thomas* b. 17 Oct. 1887. 3. *Cora Ruth^o Thomas* b. 6 Sept. 1891. The two elder were born near Dana, Phillips County, Kansas, and Cora in Topeka.
- iii. Arthur Patcher^s b. 20 Oct. 1867, d. 26 Nov. 1871.
- iv. Frank Amos^s b. 23 June, 1870, d. 11 Feb. 1880.
- v. Herbert Theodore^s b. 20 Oct. 1872.
- vi. Harry Moody^s b. 18 Dec. 1877.

The daughters were born in Atchison, Kansas, and the sons in Pawnee County, Neb.

15

Theodore Palmer⁷ (*Amos*⁶) of Campton, N. H., was born 17 August, 1831.

He married 20 December, 1860, Hannah Louise, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Thompson (Draper) Stevens.

Children :

- i. Theodore Ernest⁸ b. 22 Sept. 1863.
- ii. George Hobart⁸ b. 23 Aug. 1867.

16

Richard Baxter⁷ (*John*⁶) of West Plymouth, N. H., was born in Groton, N. H., 29 November, 1830. He was assistant to his brother Edwin at the Indian Agency in Minnesota. He married in Derby, Vt., 6 June, 1855, Sarah Sargent, born in Bow, N. H., 14 December, 1830, daughter of William and Lucy Ann (Farnum) Gault; the latter born in Bow and the former in Hooksett. The children of Richard Baxter⁷ are

18.
 - i. Charles Fremont Gault⁸ b. 17 May, 1856.
 - ii. Jennie Helen⁸ b. 28 June, 1858.
 - iii. William Richard⁸ b. 21 June, 1863.
 - iv. George Perlie⁸ b 1 Sept. 1872.

All were born in Plymouth except William, who was born in Bridgewater. Charles and William were in the employ of the Boston and Lowell Railroad Corporation, which is now leased.*

* Many of the families descended from Henry² Clark of Greenland, N. H., have not been heard from by the writer for several years, and changes have doubtless occurred since.

17

Edwin⁷ (*John*⁶) of Melrose, Minn., was born in Bridgewater, N. H., 25 February, 1834. He went West when a young man, and was in company with William A. Croffit as a proprietor and financial editor of the *Evening News*, a daily paper printed at St. Anthony, Minn., from 1857-62. He was afterward Indian agent of the Chippewas and Winnebagoes in Northern Minnesota, with a major's commission, under President Lincoln, and was one of the pioneers in Minnesota politics.

He is now proprietor of the Melrose Flouring Mills, and dealer in merchandise, grain and lumber. Melrose owes its rapid growth in a great measure to his enterprise. At the time he made the purchase of the lands on which his mills now stand he was in business with William H.⁷ Clark.

Edwin married in St. Anthony, Minn., 1 January, 1860, Ellen Frances Rowe, born in Upper Gilmanston, N. H., 9 February, 1836, and has had

- i. Everett Edwin⁸ b. 3 June, 1862.
- ii. Herbert Charles⁸ b. 5 June, 1864, d. 29 Nov. 1865, in Minneapolis.
- iii. Mabelle Ellen⁸ b. 1 Apr. 1867.
- iv. John George⁸ b. 19 Jan. 1870, d. 27 Aug. 1870 in Melrose.
- v. Rowe⁸ b. 6 Oct. 1873, d. 8 May, 1874, in Melrose.
- vi. Walter⁸ b. 14 Dec. 1880.

His oldest son was born in St. Anthony, the second in Upper Gilmanston, and his daughter at Chippewa agency. The younger sons were born in Melrose.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

18

Charles Fremont Gault⁸ (*Richard Baxter*⁷) of Wayland, Mass., in 1892, was born in Plymouth, N. H., 17 May, 1856.

He married 1885, Lizzie Jane Harquail.

The children are

- i. Lena May⁹ b. 7 May, 1887, d. 8 Sept. 1889.
- ii. Edna May⁹ b. 11 Feb. 1891.





PART VII.

ENOCH⁴ CLARK OF GREENLAND, N. H., AND HIS
DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Enoch⁴ (*Enoch*³) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 26 June, 1735, and died there 4 November, 1774 (see p. 296). He bought the homestead of Samuel Haines, 19 February, 1766, for £500, and kept tavern in 1761. There is a locality in Greenland now or formerly known as Clark's Corner. Brackett Academy stands on land that once belonged to Enoch,⁴ or to his son. Hall's "Rambles about Greenland in Rhyme" contains pictures of the Rev. Samuel MacClintock as he appeared in the time of the Revolution, of the meeting-house built in 1756, and other Greenland views, also a plan of the pews in the meeting-house. Enoch Clark, presumably this one, purchased pew No. 38. Enoch signed the petition, dated Newmarket, 1760, to have the Newmarket bridge built at a place called New Fields. He was town clerk 1760, 1771-74 inclusive, selectman 1762, 1763, 1767-70 (six years), auditor 1765, 1772-74 inclusive, moderator

1760, poundkeeper 1768-72 inclusive, 1774 (six years), and in 1768 was on a committee to defend the town in a law suit. His inventory was filed 30 March, 1775.

He married in Greenland, 23 August, 1759, Mary, born 25 March, 1732, died 18 February, 1816, daughter of Dr. Clement and Eleanor (Veazey) March of Greenland. Dr. March represented Greenland in the General Assembly twenty years, and was colonel of the Horse Guards. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated at Enoch Clark's wedding.

Enoch's children, all born in Greenland, were

- i. Mary⁵ b. 19 July, 1760, d. 7 May 1846, m. Capt. — Nichols (mariner) and had 1. *Robert⁶ Nichols* d. in early manhood. 2. *Margarct⁶ Nichols*. Mary⁵ (Clark) Nichols m. secondly, 9 Jan. 1793, Enoch Colman Toppa of Newburyport, who d. 22 Aug. 1845, aged 80 years, son of Enoch and Sarah (Colman) Toppa, and had 1. *Sarah⁶ Toppa*. 2. *Mary⁶ Toppa* d. 6 Oct. 1804, aged 8 years. 3. *Eliza Ann⁶ Toppa* b. 18 June, 1797, m. in Portsmouth, N. H., 1 Oct. 1818, Jesse Foster and lived in Pottsville, Pa., and had eleven children.* 4. *Henrietta⁶ Toppa* b. in Newburyport, 1795, d. there 19 June, 1850, m. her cousin Edwin A.⁶ Clark. 5. *Hannah Smith⁶ Toppa* d. 18 May, 1824, aged 25 years. 6. *Enoch Clark⁶ Toppa* b. 27 Sept. 1802, d. in Newburyport, 30 Nov. 1873, m. 5 July, 1829, Rebecca Hoyt Pillsbury b. 21 Dec. 1806, d. 26 July, 1891, and had

* Mr. and Mrs. Jesse Foster were living in Pottsville late in 1883, and were remarkably well preserved; they had been absent from their native New England for a long period. Of their six daughters and five sons, Thomas born 20 July, 1819, furnished information for this book.

four children.* Near the wall of the Old Hill burying ground, on the Greenleaf Street side, are gravestones in memory of all this family of Toppans, except Sarah and Eliza Ann, and on the lower portion of one of them is the epitaph of Robert Nichols. A small slate stone near by marks the grave of his sister, Peggy G. Nichols.

ii. Hannah⁵ b. 23 Mar. 1762, d. 1 May, 1846, m. — Smith, a merchant in Newmarket, N. H. She m. secondly, Ebenezer Pearson of Newburyport, a hotel keeper, and had one child. Mr. Pearson had charge of the bridge over the Merrimac River.

2. iii. Enoch⁵ b. 9 Nov. 1763, d. 6 Mar. 1844.

iv. Eleanor⁵ b. 18 Mar. 1765, d. 29 Jan. 1830, m. Capt. Edmund Wingate, who d. 19 May, 1829, aged 74, and had 1. *Edmund*⁶ *Wingate* d. 7 June, 1810. 2. *Maria*⁶ *Wingate* d. 17 Feb. 1847. 3. *Hannah Smith*⁶ *Wingate* b. 22 Apr. 1797, d. 3 Sept. 1797. 4. *Augustus C.*⁶ *Wingate* d. 4 Mar. 1828. In the Old Hill burying ground, near the Toppan lot, is a slate gravestone and three white marble stones inscribed :

(Cherub's head and wings.)

HANNAH SMITH | *daughter of* Edmund | & Eleanor Wingate | *died Sept. 3,*
1797. | *aged 4 months* | & 12 *dayes.*

CAPT. EDMUND WINGATE, | *Obt. May 19, 1829;* | *aged 74.*

EDMUND WINGATE JUNR | *perished in the wreck of the* | *Ship Margaret June 7,*
1810: | *aged 17.*

MR. AUGUSTUS C. WINGATE | *Obt. at Savannah* | *March 4, 1828;* | *aged 25.*
[Three foregoing names on one white marble stone.]

MRS. ELEANOR, | *Wife of* | *Capt Edmund Wingate,* | *Obt. Jan. 29, 1830:* |
aged 65.

MARIA WINGATE | *died* | *Feb. 17, 1847,* | *Aged 50 y'rs.*

* Two of these children died in infancy, and a boy when near fifteen. The third child, Enoch Clark⁷ Toppan, has had eight children, of whom four are living. (Letter of Mrs. Rebecca Hoyt (Pillsbury) Toppan, dated 31 October, 1883.)

Capt. Wingate was probably the Edmund Wingate bapt. 5 Jan. 1755, son of Simon and Lydia (Hill) Wingate, who lived in Newburyport.

3. v. Thomas March^s b. 24 Mar. 1771, d. 30 Mar. 1850.

Enoch's^t gravestone is the next north of his mother's at Greenland. It reads :

(Um.)

In Memory of | ENOCH CLARK Esq. | he died | Novr 4, 1774 | Æt 39

His house, in which his descendants lived for three generations, is large and comfortable looking, and is about a mile west of the North Greenland railroad station. It is now owned by a Mr. Lord. The photograph from which the engraving was made was taken by Mr. William P. Frink of Greenland in the spring of 1901.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Enoch^s (*Enoch*^t) of Greenland, N. H., where he was born 9 November, 1763, and died 6 March, 1844. He was town clerk 1787-93 (seven years), selectman 1793, '95, 1804, '08, '10, moderator 1798, 1800-03, '05, '06, '08, '10, '12-16, '20, and '22 (sixteen years), auditor 1797, 1802, '07, '09, '13, '16, '22, collector and constable 1789, sealer of weights and measures 1798, 1805, '15-18 (six years), surveyor of wood 1821, assessor 1824, fence viewer 1834, superintending school committee 1820-22 (three years), prudential school committee 1828. In 1816 he was one of a committee of five "to settle all matters in dispute between the two parishes in this town." He was on the Congregationalist committee in 1809 (Town record), and was one of the



ENOCH CLARK PLACE, GREENLAND, N. H.

three men who attempted to prevent John C. Ingalls from teaching at the academy on account of his strong Methodist sympathies. Enoch was representative in the legislature 1799, 1800 and 1801. In 1824 he was on a committee to examine and lay out the road from Simpson's Hill to James Wedgewood's and over the river, and in 1828 to arrange for the dismissal of Rev. Ephraim Abbot, A. M.

Besides these positions he served on various committees of the town. On 25 December, 1783, he signed the petition that the town might have a representative each year, and 24 December, 1789, that money might be raised by a lottery to build a bridge over "little Harbour River to connect with Newcastle." Enoch M.⁵ and Joseph⁵ Clark also signed the latter petition.

On 27 June, 1799, Enoch was appointed guardian of his minor children Charles Augustus and Mary.

Enoch's will was dated 8 June, 1843, proved 19 March, 1844, and he named therein his wife Betsey, and sons Charles A., Enoch H., and daughters Mary L. Bradley and Elizabeth Clark.

He married Mary Robinson, born 18 August, 1771, died 7 June, 1798, and secondly, 1801, Betsey Huse. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated at this marriage. His children, all born in Greenland, were

4. i. Charles Augustus⁶ b. 25 Nov. 1789, d. 4 Dec. 1876.
- ii. Mary L.⁶ b. 5 Sept. 1794, d. Sept. 1877, m. Dr. Abraham Bradley of Utica, N. Y., and had 1. *Louisa⁷ Bradley*, who m. and went West. 2. *Virginia⁷ Bradley*. 3. *Leonidas⁷ Bradley*. Mrs. Bradley m. secondly, Mr. White; thirdly, —.
- iii. Thomas⁶ b. 18 Mar. 1802, d. 12 Nov. 1839, in Florida.

- iv. Elizabeth⁶ b. 2 Feb. 1804, d. 28 Apr. 1844, unmarried. She left a will dated 28 Mar. 1844, proved 12 June.
- v. Emily⁶ b. 10 Feb. 1808, d. 22 Dec. 1831, unmarried.
- vi. Stephen⁶ b. 11 Mar. 1815, d. 24 Apr. 1825.
- 5. vii. Enoch Henry⁶ b. 6 Feb. 1817, d. 25 Dec. 1893.

In the old graveyard at Greenland there is a row of gravestones in memory of this family. The stone nearest the road marks the grave of Emily⁶ Clark who died 1831, and is inscribed as follows :

(Willow and urn.)

EMILY CLARK | *Died* | Dec. 22, 1831; | *aged 25 years.*

The next one reads

ENOCH CLARK, Esq. | *died March 6, 1844, | Aged 80.* | MARY, *his wife | died Jan. 1, 1790, | Aged 27.*

This is a comparatively modern stone, and the date of Mrs. Mary Clark's death does not agree with the family record.

The third stone in the row is that of Stephen⁶ Clark, who died in 1825, and the fourth is at the grave of Elizabeth⁶ Clark who died in 1844. The inscriptions are as follows :

STEPHEN CLARK. | *Died* | *April 24, 1825, | aged 10 years.*

ELIZABETH CLARK, | *died* | *April 28, 1844. | Aged 40.*

All the gravestones in Greenland, from which inscriptions were copied for this book, are of marble except those of earlier date than 1800.

3

Thomas March⁵ (*Enoch*⁴) of Newburyport, Mass., merchant, born in Greenland, N. H., Sunday, 24 March, 1771, and baptized that day. He died in Newburyport,

30 March, 1850, where he had lived since 1788. He attended school in Greenland, and was for a time at Phillips Exeter Academy.

Converted in the revival of 1800, he was later a prominent member of the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, and a ruling elder forty years; his wife became a member in 1818. He was much interested in foreign missions, and was president of the Howard Benevolent Society from 1816 until his death. In 1816 a company of missionaries, when about to go to Ceylon, took tea at his house the Friday before their departure, and had religious services.

In 1808 he was a member of the school committee, and also fireward. His wife was president of the Orphan Asylum for more than thirty years. He served on the committee to collect contributions after the great fire at Newburyport, 31 May, 1811; and in 1814 "Captain Thomas M. Clark" was one of the committee to take measures for defence against the British. He was one of the committee appointed to receive President Monroe, 16 June, 1817, and also General Lafayette, 31 August, 1824. In 1829, together with Benjamin W. Hale, he directed the construction of the break-water from Plum Island to Woodbridge Island, and thence to Plum Island Sound. From the History of Lowell, p. 24, by Miles, 1845, the following is quoted: "Purchase of the Canal and Farms. Thomas M. Clark, a merchant of Newburyport, and one of the Directors of the canal round Pawtucket Falls, was taken into the confidence of the gentlemen connected with the Waltham Company, and was by them employed to purchase the shares of the Locks and Canals Corporation. These shares, five hundred in number, were bought at prices

varying from eighty to one hundred dollars per share. In the autumn of 1821, Mr. Clark came to East Chelmsford to purchase the farms on which the city of Lowell is now built. The first purchase that was made was the farm of Nathan Tyler."

Mr. Clark was a man of the highest character, and a prominent citizen.

By some strange blunder the Newburyport record of deaths, which gives his birthplace, Greenland, correctly, *incorrectly* calls his parents "Thomas and Eunise," and the date of his death as 31 March, 1850.

He married in Newburyport, 4 December, 1793 (intention 17 August), Mary, born —, died 15 June, 1810, daughter of Alexander and Mary Caldwell of Newburyport. Rev. John Andrews, minister of the Third Church in Newbury, later the First Church in Newburyport, officiated at the marriage of Thomas M. Clark and Mary Caldwell.

Thomas M. married secondly, 28 (29) May, 1811, Rebecca, born 30 December, 1782, died 31 July, 1865, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca (Knights) Wheelwright of Newbury. Mr. Wheelwright was a prominent sea captain and merchant, and had fought the British on the ocean in the War of the Revolution. There is a picture of him and one of his house in "Ould Newbury." He was descended from Rev. John Wheelwright, born 1594, who received degrees at Sydney College, Cambridge, England, 1614 and 1618; was Vicar of the Church of the Holy Trinity at Bilsby, Lincolnshire, 1623-32, and died in Salisbury, Mass., 15 November, 1679; he was son of Robert Wheelwright of Saleby, Lincolnshire. In 1865 Mrs. Clark was living in Albany, N. Y., according to a church

manual. The children of Thomas March⁵ Clark, all born in Newburyport, were

- i. Augustus March⁶ b. Oct. 1794, d. 13 Sept. 1795.
- ii. Harriet⁶ b. 7 Feb. 1796, d. 30 June, 1810.
- iii. Edwin Augustus⁶ b. 15 Mar. 1800, d. 27 Nov. 1827. His brother Thomas March⁶ stated in a letter that he died "in the West Indies, on shipboard," and further, "He was married, but left no children." He m. 29 June, 1825, Henrietta b. 1795, d. 19 June, 1850, dau. of Enoch Colman and Mary⁵ (Clark) Toppan of Newburyport.
6. iv. Thomas March⁶ b. 4 July, 1812.
7. v. Rufus Wheelwright⁶ b. 17 Dec. 1813, d. 9 Aug. 1886.
- vi. Edward Warren⁶ b. 30 Oct. 1815, d. 12 Aug. 1837.
- vii. Abraham Wheelwright⁶ b. 13 Sept. 1817, d. 14 Dec. 1818, in Newburyport.
8. viii. George Henry⁶ b. 7 Nov. 1819.
9. ix. Samuel Adams⁶ b. 27 Jan. 1822, d. 28 Jan. 1875.
- x. Mary Rebecca⁶ b. 1 Aug. 1825, d. 29 (31) Apr. 1843, in Newburyport of consumption.

Close to the wall, on the Greenleaf Street side of the Old Hill burying ground, in Newburyport, is a large white gravestone inscribed :

(Willow and urn.)

In Memory of | Mrs Mary Clark | wife of | Thomas M. Clark | who expired on
the 15th, | June 1810 | Aged 40 Years.

O thou great Arbiter of Life and Death !
Thy Call I follow to the Land unknown.
I trust in thee, and know in whom I trust.

Next to her gravestone are two small slate stones,
viz :

(Cherub's head and wings.)

AUGUSTUS MARCH, | Son of Thomas M, | & Mary Clark | died Sept^r 13, 1795 |
aged 11, months.

(Willow and urn.)

Abraham Wheelwright, | Son of | *Thomas M. & Rebecca Clark*, | Died Dec. 14,
1818, | Aged 15 months.

West of this stone is a white one in memory of Harriet,⁶ and Edwin Augustus⁶

"who died at St. Johns Porto Rico | Nov. 27, 1827 : | Aged 27 yrs,"

and Edward Warren⁶

"who died at St. Louis, Missouri, | Aug. 12. 1837; | aged 21 yrs & 10 mos"

Mrs. Clark's father and mother are buried in the Caldwell lot, a short distance to the west.

Thomas March⁵ Clark was buried in lot 36 in the Oak Hill Cemetery, and the names of several members of the family, whose epitaphs in the Old Hill burying ground have been given, are inscribed on the Clark monument in the new lot.

The family of Capt. Greenleaf⁵ Clark (see p. 90) own lots 195 and 52½ near by.

SIXTH GENERATION.

4

Charles Augustus⁶ (*Enoch*⁵) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 25 November, 1789, and died in Elizabeth, N. J., 4 December, 1876. He was clerk for Reuben Shapley of Portsmouth, N. H., a West India trader, and later was supercargo and captain. While master of a ship owned by himself he was wrecked, and on his return went to New Albany, Ind., and for twenty one years commanded a steamer running to New Orleans, and was absent from his native place more than twenty years. Selectman of Greenland 1857, town clerk, 1859-64 inclusive. He is highly spoken of by the older residents of Greenland.

He married in Vincennes, Ind., 6 September, 1824, Virginia, born in New York City, 20 August, 1804, died in Greenland, N. H., 15 March, 1871, daughter of François Caesar and Eunice (Moulton) Le Roy. Mr. Le Roy came to this country from France during the Revolutionary war as an officer in the army of Rochambeau.

The children, all of whom were born in New Albany, Ind., were

- i. Mary Adelaide⁷ b. 12 Nov. 1825, d. 11 Aug. 1827.
- ii. Adelle Cora⁷ b. 15 June, 1827, d. 6 July, 1827.
- iii. Adelaide Maria⁷ b. 28 Aug. 1828, d. 23 May, 1890, in Elizabeth, N. J., m. in Greenland, N. H., 16 Mar. 1850, James Major Lewis and had
 1. *Alfred Bedlow⁸ Lewis* b. in Birmingham, Conn., 24 Mar. 1851, d. 29 June, 1852.
 2. *Virginia Le Roy⁸ Lewis* b. in Birmingham, 19 Sept. 1852, m. 2 Dec. 1880, Herbert Brooks Converse and had Herbert Lewis⁹ Converse b. in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Sept. 1882, and Benjamin Brooks⁹ Converse b. in Brookline, Mass., 21 Apr. 1893.
 3. *Adelle⁸ Lewis* b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 June, 1855, d. 20 June, 1858.
 4. *James Major⁸ Lewis* b. in New York City, 3 Oct. 1859, m. 19 Mar. 1885, Eleanor Le Huray Silver and has four children.
 5. *Charles Benedict⁸ Lewis* b. in New York, 31 May, 1861, d. 1 Oct. 1863.
 6. *Cora Alexine⁸ Lewis* b. in New York, 19 June, 1869, d. 19 Sept. 1869. Rev. Rufus W.⁶ Clark officiated at the marriage of James M. Lewis and Adelaide Maria Clark.
- iv. Augustus Le Roy⁷ b. 28 Jan. 1831, d. 6 Nov. 1872. Served in the 5th regiment, N. H. Vols., and was wounded at Gettysburg. While

studying dentistry in New York City he became ill, and died of consumption at Greenland, N. H.

- v. Cora Emily⁷ b. 14 Aug. 1832, m. in Nashville, Tenn., 18 Feb. 1861, George D. Crockett and had 1. *Charles Hillman*⁸ *Crockett* b. in Nashville, 7 Dec. 1862, d. 12 Dec. 1862. 2. *Mary Adams*⁸ *Crockett* b. 13 Jan. 1864, m. 15 Feb. 1882, Edward B. Craig and had William Crockett⁹ Craig b. in Pulaski, Tenn., 27 Apr. 1883. 3. *Virginia Le Roy*⁸ *Crockett* b. 2 Apr. 1865, d. Aug. 1865. 4. *Nathan Adams*⁸ *Crockett* b. 31 Jan. 1869. 5. *Cora Adelaide*⁸ *Crockett* b. 3 Feb. 1875. All the children but the eldest were born in Memphis, Tenn.
- vi. Louisa Hannah⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1834, d. 31 May, 1835.
- vii. Virginia Alexine⁷ b. 6 May, 1843, d. 28 May, 1867.
- viii. Elizabeth Le Roy⁷ b. 5 Jan. 1845, m. in Elizabeth, N. J., 1 Feb. 1883, Warren Rogers Dix.

A tall granite monument and headstones mark the burial place, in the centre of the graveyard at North Greenland, of Charles Augustus⁶ Clark, that of his wife, son, daughter Virginia, and grandson, the latter a child of Mr. and Mrs. Lewis.

5

Enoch Henry⁶ (*Enochs*) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 6 February, 1817, and was the last of his race there. He died on Christmas Day, 1893, and a handsome stone marks his grave in his lot, which is east of his brother's.

He was hogreave 1841, '47, '50, '53, auditor 1845, and '57, selectman 1846-50 inclusive, '58 and '65, all

of the time being chairman, treasurer 1846-50 inclusive, tythingman 1848, fence viewer 1849, '50, '52, postmaster 1851, '52, highway surveyor 1854, assessor 1863, '64, besides various minor offices.

Mr. Clark was an efficient town officer, and a man of strict integrity. On one occasion when he was a candidate for an office he was defeated by one vote, and was urged by his associates on the board of selectmen to throw out one ballot on a technicality. This suggestion aroused Mr. Clark's indignation, and he denounced it as an outrage, and declared his opponents (the entire ticket depended upon one vote) duly elected. On other occasions he showed his determination to have fair play and an honest ballot.

This family almost continuously filled important town offices in Greenland during a period of more than one hundred and forty years.

Enoch Henry married Ann Mary Waldron of Portsmouth, N. H., born 18 November, 1841, and had

- i. Mary R.⁷ b. 15 Oct. 1861.
- ii. Lizzie E.⁷ b. 16 May, 1864, d. 6 Aug. 1864.
- iii. Henry Enoch⁷ b. 6 Dec. 1867, d. 12 Feb. 1870.

"My Father told me that I bore the name of five generations in the Clark family." (Letter of Enoch Henry⁶ Clark, 15 June, 1879.)

6

Thomas March⁶ (*Thomas March⁵*) of Providence, R. I., was born in Newburyport, Mass., 4 July, 1812. He graduated from Yale College in 1831; became rector of Grace Church, in Boston, 5 November, 1836, and was afterward rector of St. Andrew's, Philadelphia,

and of Grace Church, Providence. In 1849, while in Boston, he was appointed chaplain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and preached the election sermon that year. He received the honorary degree of A. M. at Trinity College in 1851; that of S. T. D. at Union in 1851, and at Brown in 1860; and that of LL. D. at the University at Cambridge, England, in 1868. He was visitor at Trinity in 1859, and curator 1851-55, and also a member of the Senate of Trinity College. He was consecrated Bishop of Rhode Island 6 December, 1854, and is now (1902) Presiding Bishop and one of the most eminent clergymen in this country. For an account of the books and pamphlets written by him and by his brothers see the various dictionaries of authors. In 1895 the Bishop issued a volume entitled "Reminiscences" (iii + 266 pp.), and this work contains his picture. The Rhode Island Historical Society has an oil portrait of him.

He married 3 October, 1838, Caroline, born 11 October, 1820, died in Warwick, R. I., 15 August, 1884, daughter of Benjamin and Harriet (Lang) Howard of Boston.

The children were

- i. Bryant Howard⁷ b. 6 Oct. 1840, d. 18 Aug. 1851.
- ii. Mary Rebecca⁷ b. 23 July, 1843, m. 29 Apr. 1869, Eugene Sturtevant of Newport, R. I., b. —, 1839, d. in Providence, R. I., 15 May, 1899, funeral at Middletown, R. I., 18 May, 1899. Children: 1. *Louisa*⁸ *Sturtevant* b. Feb. 1870. 2. *Helen*⁸ *Sturtevant* b. Aug. 1871. 3. *Mary*⁸ *Sturtevant* b. —, 1873. 4. *Edward*⁸ *Sturtevant* b. —, 1875. 5. *Alice*⁸ *Sturtevant* b. —, 1878, m. Sept. 1896, Henry Howard, her mother's cousin.



Thomas Marsh Clark,

- iii. Caroline⁷ b. —, 1845, d. —, 1846.
 10. iv. John Mitchell⁷ b. 16 July, 1847.
 11. v. Howard Lee⁷ b. 25 May, 1857.

The following is an extract from a Pastoral Letter from Bishop Clark, read in the Sunday schools of the Episcopal Church in Rhode Island, in the winter of 1899-1900:

My Dear Young Friends—As I am unable any longer to visit our Sunday schools, I wish to address a letter to the young people of the Diocese and tell them some things which it is important for them to know. A long time has passed since I was a child, but I well remember how I stood in a line with the other boys eighty-two years ago and saluted President Monroe, the fifth President of the United States, as he rode by in state on his gayly caparisoned horse. I also recall very distinctly the early morning in 1824 when I was allowed to enter Lafayette's bed chamber before breakfast, and how kindly he drew me to his side and said, "My son, if you live to grow up to be a man, you must be a patriot and love your country."

Great changes have come over the face of the world since my boyhood. I was ten years old before I saw a self-lighting match, and at that time we had no gas in the streets or in our houses, no furnaces to keep us warm, and no coal but charcoal, no water to use but rain water and that which we drew from the well, no railroads, no telegraphs, no telephones, no photographs, no steam mills or steam presses, no street cars, no electricity, no india-rubber clothing, no ether or chloroform to assuage pain.

7

Rufus Wheelwright⁶ (*Thomas March*⁵) of Albany, N. Y., was born in Newburyport, 17 December, 1813, and died in Nantucket, 9 August, 1886. He graduated from Phillips Exeter Academy; from Yale College in 1838, and had the degree of A. M. He was installed at the Second Presbyterian Church, Washington, D. C., 17 January, 1842, and at the North

Church, Portsmouth, N. H., 16 November, 1842; from 16 November, 1843 — November, 1854, he preached at the Maverick Church, East Boston, Mass.; 3 December, 1851 — April, 1857, at the South Congregational Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.; 14 April, 1857, until his death, at the First Reformed (Dutch) Church Albany, N. Y. He received the degree of S. T. D. from the University of the City of New York in 1862, and is the author of "Heroes of Albany," 1867, and of other books, and one hundred and twenty five or more published addresses, essays, etc.

He married June, 1843, Eliza Walton, born in Alexandria, Va., 8 August, 1824, died 21 May, 1877, daughter of Rev. William C. and [Lucinda] Margaret (Muse) Walton; the later was a native of Jefferson County, now in West Virginia.

The children are

12. i. Rufus Wheelwright⁷ b. 29 May, 1844.
13. ii. William Walton⁷ b. 8 May, 1846.
14. iii. Edward Warren⁷ b. 27 Jan. 1849.
15. iv. Fletcher⁷ b. 23 Nov. 1851.
- v. Francke Lucien⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1859.
- vi. Eliza Walton⁷ b. 27 Aug. 1865, m. 19 Sept. 1888, Theodore Horatio Eaton b. 16 Jan. 1842, son of Theodore Horton? and Eliza Anne (Gibb) Eaton, and had
 1. *Theodore Horatio*⁸ *Eaton* b. 23 June, 1889, d. 5 May, 1891.
 2. *Margaret Montgomery*⁸ *Eaton* b. 9 May, 1892.
 3. *Berrien Clark*⁸ *Eaton* b. 3 Aug. 1893.

8

George Henry⁶ (*Thomas March*⁵) of Hartford, Conn., and Bernardston, Mass., was born in Newburyport, Mass., 7 November, 1819. He graduated

at Yale College in 1843, took orders in Boston in 1846, and was rector of All Saints' Church in Worcester. From 1853-61 he was rector of St. John's Church, Savannah, Ga., and 1862-67 of Christ Church in Hartford; he received the degree of S. T. D. at Trinity, 1863. He has also been a member of the corporation of that college. From 17 May, 1864, he has been a member of the Connecticut Historical Society. His contributions to literature include a life of Oliver Cromwell, 1895.

He married 6 December, 1849, Lucia Blake, born 1829, died in Savannah, Ga., 14 February, 1860, daughter of Charles and — (Blake) Washburn. He married secondly, 3 October, 1865, Mrs. Susan Sanderson Perkins of Hartford, Conn., born 1822, daughter of Aretas and Mary Jane (Ward) Ferry.

The children of George Henry⁶ are

- i. Charles Washburn⁷ b. 16 Oct. 1851.
16. ii. George Henry⁷ b. 14 Oct. 1856.

Charles Washburn⁷ was for two years a member of the class of 1875 at Yale College; he studied law in Worcester, Mass., 1876-79, and is a member of the bar of Worcester County. He was on the editorial staff of the *Temperance News*, Boston, and of the *Globe* and *Press* in Worcester. In 1883 he received the degree of A. B. from Yale, in 1884 that of A. M., in 1886 that of J. U. D. from Göttingen, in 1889 that of Ph. D. from Columbia, and in 1889 that of Bach-en-droit from Paris. He is a member of the Psi Upsilon, and was a student in the law school of Harvard University in 1879, '80; he studied political science in Columbia College; and was later in the

University of Berlin and in the Ecole des Sciences Politiques, Paris, 1881-83. He resided in Paris in 1888.

9

Samuel Adams⁶ (*Thomas March*⁵) of Elizabeth, N. J., was born in Newburyport, 27 January, 1822, and died in Elizabeth, N. J., 28 January, 1875. He was educated at Andover, Litchfield, and the Theological Seminary at Alexandria, Va.; took charge of a new mission church, since called the Church of the Mediator, in Philadelphia, and later was minister of Christ Church, Plymouth, Mass.; while there he was called to be assistant at St. Ann's Church, Brooklyn, N. Y. From 1848-56 he was rector of the Church of the Advent in Philadelphia, and in April, 1856, he became rector of St. John's Church, Elizabeth, N. J., where he remained until his death. He represented the Diocese in two General Conventions, and at the time of his death was president of the standing committee of the Diocese. In 1846, soon after taking orders, he published the "Life of the Rev. Albert W. Day," and in 1857 the "History of St. John's Church, Elizabeth." He was honored with the degree of S. T. D. by Rutgers College, N. J., in 1870. He was entirely devoted to his life work, and a faithful pastor; his kindness of heart, genial disposition and witty speeches made him a favorite with all classes and creeds, and his death was universally lamented. On the day of his funeral the bells of the city were tolled, and addresses were made by Bishops Stevens and Scarborough. His congregation have placed a memorial tablet in the church, and, by vote of the vestry, a monument has been erected over his grave

in Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia. During his ministry in Elizabeth, the number of communicants increased from sixty to four hundred and fifty, and a fine church and chapel were built and paid for.

He married 26 October, 1848, Sarah, daughter of John Snowden and Elizabeth Ingersoll (Bayard) Henry of Philadelphia.

The children were

17. i. John Snowden Henry⁷ b. 17 Aug. 1849.
18. ii. Charles Cooper⁷ b. 5 Oct. 1851.
19. iii. Thomas March⁷ b. 7 Feb. 1856.
- iv. Elizabeth Bayard⁷ b. 16 Jan. 1860.
- v. Mary Louise⁷ b. 14 Sept. 1866.
- vi. James Bayard⁷ b. 5 Apr. 1869.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

10

John Mitchell⁷ (*Thomas March*⁶) of New York City, in 1888, was born 16 July, 1847, and received the degree of Ph. B. at Brown University in 1865. Both he and his brother are members of the Psi Upsilon. He was at one time in the iron business with Naylor & Co., Boston, and later was a merchant at 99 John Street, New York City.

11

Howard Lee⁷ (*Thomas March*⁶) of Providence and Warwick, R. I., was born in Providence, 25 May, 1857. He took the degree of Ph. B. at Brown University in 1876, and passed the following year abroad; in May, 1879, he engaged in the wool business and was with O. N. Purdy & Co., wool brokers, and in 1888 was a merchant in Providence.

He married 22 September, 1881, Eliza Greene, born 28 October, 1859, daughter of Russell Martin and Mary Eliza (Greene) Larned of Providence.

i. Child⁸ d. young.

12

Rufus Wheelwright, Jr.⁷ (*Rufus Wheelwright*⁶), of Detroit, Mich., was born in Portsmouth, N. H., 29 May, 1844. He fitted for college in Brooklyn, N. Y., and entered Williams, but passed his sophomore year at the University of New York, returning to Williams the following year, where he graduated in 1865; is a member of the Psi Upsilon and Kappa Alpha. In his senior year he was president of the Adelpic Union Society. He taught for a time in Auburn, N. Y., and then entered the Episcopal Divinity School in Philadelphia, completed his course at the General Theological Seminary, N. Y., in 1868, and acted as assistant minister at Calvary Church in that city. He was rector of St. John's Church, Portsmouth, N. H., from October, 1868-71, of Trinity Church, Columbus, Ohio, 1871-77, and of St. Paul's, Detroit, 1877, to the present time.

He was a trustee of Kenyon College from 1873-76; has been for some years a member and president of the standing committee of the Diocese of Michigan, a member of the Church Missionary Board, and has served as a delegate to the General Convention. In 1890 Williams College conferred upon him the degree of D. D. He is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in right of Nathaniel² Clark[e] (1666-1690), and in 1898, '99 (two years) was Chaplain General of the National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution.

He married in Columbus, Ohio, 9 April, 1874, Lucy Gilbert, born in Columbus, 9 December, 1854, daughter of William and Anna Eliza (Neil) Dennison. Honorable William Dennison was the well known "War Governor" of Ohio, and also Postmaster General under two administrations.

The children of Rufus Wheelwright⁷ Clark, are

- i. Helen⁸ b. 18 Jan. 1875.
- ii. Rufus Wheelwright⁸ b. 20 Dec. 1876.
- iii. Elizabeth⁸ b. 27 Feb. 1879.
- iv. William Dennison⁸ b. 21 Oct. 1885.
- v. Jane Dennison⁸ b. 7 June, 1889.

13

William Walton⁷ (*Rufus Wheelwright*⁶) of Tompkinsville, Staten Island, N. Y., was born in Portsmouth, N. H., 8 May, 1846. He fitted for college in Brooklyn, N. Y., and graduated at Williams College in 1866, where he was a member of Kappa Alpha. He engaged for a time in business in New York, building the works of the Buffalo Mutual Gaslight Company, and in 1872 those of the Citizens' Gas Company in Rochester, N. Y. Retiring from business on account of ill health, he passed a year in Europe, and on his return began the study of divinity at Union Theological Seminary, N. Y., where he graduated in 1877. He was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church, Painesville, Ohio, in 1878, remaining but a year, when his health failed. About 1880 he took the pastorate of the Reformed (Dutch) Church at Brighton Heights.

He married 4 March, 1868, Elizabeth Morris, daughter of Richard Leverich and Elizabeth (Morris) Wyckoff of Brooklyn.

Children :

- i. Elizabeth Morris^s b. 8 Dec. 1869.
- ii. Marion^s b. 15 May, 1875.
- iii. Alice Webster^s b. 11 Nov. 1877.

14

Edward Warren⁷ (*Rufus Wheelwright*⁶) of Nashville, Tenn., was born 27 January, 1849. He spent four years in Asiatic countries, and was professor at the Imperial University at Tokio. He is the author of "Life and Adventures in Japan." and his illustrated lectures are appreciated by the public. At one time he was assistant rector of the Church of the Epiphany, Philadelphia, but resigned because of failing health, and removed to the South. In 1900 he was officiating in Tremont, Nebraska.

He married 10 September, 1879, Louise, born at Stevens Point, Wis., 14 November, 1859, daughter of Henry Dwight and Hattie (Lawton) McCulloch.

The children of Edward Warren⁷ are

- i. Edith Louise^s b. 2 Sept. 1880, in Philadelphia.*
- ii. Edward Warren^s b. 17 Feb. 1882, at Narragansett Pier, R. I.

* The names of Clark and Clarke children are in columns, and are followed in many instances by dates *only*, but at the beginning of this book it appeared that in some instances it would be necessary, for obvious reasons, to mention in connection with these columns the place of the birth, or death, of one or more children. It seemed to the writer, who has a decided preference for having the name of the place *precede* the date, that the appearance of the pages would be more pleasing if exceptions were made to his general rule in these instances. This departure from his custom has been strictly adhered to, but has the serious disadvantage of an apparent though not an actual lack of uniformity. The difficulty in observing an absolute rule is illustrated in the use of the words *in* and *at*. It is doubtless more correct to say that a person died *in* Newbury than *at* Newbury, but if the place chances to be "Three Rivers." *at* seems to be the better word.

- iii. Ruth Lawton^s b. 16 Mar. 1884, near Tallahassee, Fla., d. 17 Nov. 1892.
- iv. Naomi Walton^s b. 16 Mar. 1884, near Tallahassee, Fla.
- v. Henry McCulloch^s b. 26 Feb. 1887, at Lake Jackson, Fla.
- vi. Robert Ernest^s b. 10 Jan. 1889, in Columbia, Tenn.
- vii. Lucius Lehman^s b. 24 Jan. 1891, in Columbia, Tenn.
- viii. Marjorie Wellington^s b. 1 July, 1896.

15

Fletcher⁷ (*Rufus Wheelwright*⁶) was born in Portsmouth, N. H., 23 November, 1851. He was a student at Rutgers College in 1873, and a member of the Delta Upsilon society. He engaged in work for the Young Men's Christian Association in Philadelphia in 1876, and was a clergyman of the Congregational Church in Selma, Ala., in 1877; he was next the minister of a church in West Ghent, N. Y.; later he was ordained as a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church; in 1900 he was assistant minister at Holy Trinity Church, Philadelphia. He married 7 November, 1881, Elizabeth Matson Nyee.

Child:

- i. Lilian Matson^s b. 26 Nov. 1884.

16

George Henry⁷ (*George Henry*⁶) was born 14 October, 1856. He graduated from Yale College in 1880, where he was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon, and the Scroll and Key societies. He studied law, a year after graduating, and then engaged in the lum-

ber business in Newark, N. J., where he was residing in 1890.

He married 17 January, 1890, Edith Hunter Donaldson of Philadelphia.

Child:

- i. Donaldson^s b. 30 July, 1892.

17

John Snowden Henry⁷ (*Samuel Adams*⁶) of Newark, N. J., was born 17 August, 1849. He is president of the Newark Wood-working Company, and also a member of the firm of J. S. H. Clark & Co., lumber dealers at 18 Broadway, New York City. They have mills at Gumberry, N. C., and yards at Tonawanda, N. Y.

He married 4 December, 1872, Mary Eliza, daughter of Samuel Wilson and Amelia Jane (Besteder) Davenport. Either Mrs. Clark or her mother was born in Jersey City.

The children of John Snowden Henry⁷ are

- i. Samuel Adams⁸ b. 9 Apr. 1875.
- ii. Amelia Schuyler⁸ b. 7 Jan. 1878.
- iii. Henry Githens⁸ b. 17 Feb. 1879.
- iv. Alexander Bayard⁸ b. 20 Sept. 1880.
- v. Sarah Henry⁸ b. 6 Nov. 1884.

18

Charles Cooper⁷ (*Samuel Adams*⁶) was born 5 October, 1851. He is president of the Clark-Neergaard Company, manufacturers of paper, importers and dealers in paper makers' supplies, 140 Nassau Street, New York City.

He married 3 January, 1877, Margaret, born in Baltimore, 6 April, 1853, died in Baltimore County, 17 November, 1878, daughter of Jeremiah and Margaret S. (Dusham) Wheelwright. Charles C. married secondly, in Stamford, Conn., 2 February, 1881, Sarah Eliza, born in Stamford, 6 April, 1852(3), died 5 December, 1894, daughter of Dr. Samuel and Sarah Elizabeth (Leeds) Lockwood of Stamford, Conn. Mr. Clark married thirdly, 24 November, 1897, Susan Caroline Man [Marr?].

Children :

- i. Margaret Wheelwright^s b. (16) 19 Nov. 1877, in Baltimore.
- ii. Charles Cooper^s b. 3 Jan. 1882, d. 11 (8) Sept. 1882.
- iii. Josephine Leeds^s b. 23 July, 1883, d. 19 Mar. 1885.

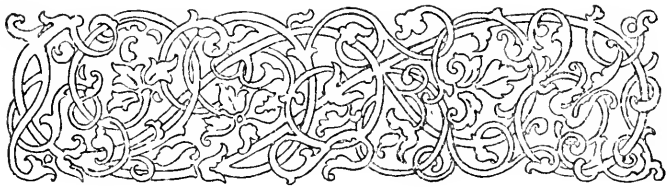
19

Thomas March⁷ (*Samuel Adams*⁶) of Newark, N. J., was born 7 February, 1856; is secretary and treasurer of the Newark Wood-working Company.

He married 17 February, 1886, Mary Ann Buchanan Smith, daughter of James Drew and Deborah Grant (Smith) Brewster. Mr. Brewster is a descendant of Elder William Brewster, and Mrs. Brewster is daughter of Col. Smith, whose ancestor, also a Col. Smith, was prominent in the Revolution.

Children :

- i. Dorothy March^s b. 13 Mar. 1888.
- ii. Henry Bayard^s b. 27 July, 1892.



PART VIII.

GREENLEAF CLARK OF GREENLAND, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Greenleaf⁴ (*Enoch*³) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 26 (2) February, 1736/7 (see p. 296), and died 11 January, 1776. He signed the petition in 1760 to have Newmarket bridge built at the New Fields landing. On 9 January, 1775, the town voted to approve "of the measure agreed upon by the Continental Congress," and also voted "that John Haven, William Weeks, James Brackett, Clement March and Greenleaf Clark be a committee to carry such measures in execution." The same year he was chosen 1st lieutenant of the military company. He was captain of the 20th company in the Revolution, and one of those selected by the Committee of Safety, 2 December, 1775, and "commissioned to enlist sixty-one able-bodied men, including three sergeants and three corporals, well provided with Arms and Blankets, to serve in the Continental army, under command of General Washington, until January 15 next, unless sooner discharged, and as soon as enlisted to march thence immediately to

join General Sullivan's Brigade." There were thirty-one companies raised under this call. (See Adjutant General's report for 1866, Vol. ii, page 279, N. H.) Greenleaf's estate was valued at £452, and Mary Clark was the administratrix, 26 January, 1776. He married in Kittery, Me., 18 November, 1760, Mary Moody, born 6 December, 1738, died 21 December 1817.

Children :

- i. Mary^s b. 19 Feb. 1762, probably the Mary Clark who m. about 1780, as his second wife, Thomas Marston, a farmer in Greenland, b. there about 1749, son of Nathan Marston of Greenland. Children : 1. *Hannah⁶ Marston* b. 1782, m. Samuel Lane. 2. *Eleanor⁶ Marston* b. 1785, m. Edward Call. 3. *Dorothy⁶ Marston* b. 1788, m. Eben R. Johnson.
- ii. Enoch Moody^s b. 4 Dec. 1763, d. 1815. He was a teacher for many years, and had often as many as one hundred scholars. For several years he taught in Greenland, and Charles Augustus⁶ Clark was his pupil. Enoch M. was living in the old Packer house when it was burned in 1813. This house was one of the finest in town and it was here that General Washington stayed during his four days' visit to Portsmouth in 1789. Mr. Clark had a pew in the old North Church in 1812, and was a deacon. His widow was his administratrix in 1815, and filed an inventory. He m. Mary, only dau. of John Greenleaf; she is said to have been the widow of a Mr. Woodward. Enoch Moody^s Clark is said to have had no children.
- iii. Greenleaf^s b. 2 Nov. 1765, d. 30 Jan. 1850. Of Greenland, where he died. Flax dresser. In 1815 he subscribed a small sum for building

- a "Methodist and Baptist" meeting-house. Elizabeth Clark subscribed \$4. He lived in a house which stands on land now owned by M. O. Hall, and which in 1777 was the home of Lieut. David Simpson. Greenleaf m. in Greenland, 23 Apr. 1801, Abigail French, who d. 26 Jan. 1863, aged 90 years. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated at their wedding. No children.
2. iv. Joseph⁵ b. 20 Apr. 1767, d. 21 May, 1851.
 v. Joshua⁵ b. 6 June, 1769, probably d. young.
 vi. Sarah⁵ b. 26 Dec. 1771, m. 13 June, 1792, Josiah Brown of Greenland. They were married by Rev. Samuel MacClintock. She is called *Sally* in the town record. In 1800 Josiah Brown was a surveyor of land in Greenland. They had children, among whom are said to have been *Greenleaf⁶ Brown* of Stratham, N. H., *Joshua⁶ Brown* and *Nathan⁶ Brown* of Elizabeth, N. J.
- vii. Elizabeth⁵ b. 12 Sept. 1774.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Joseph⁵ (*Greenleaf⁴*) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 20 April, 1767, died 21 May, 1851. In 1797 the town of Greenland voted "To exchange the training fields with Joseph Clark for an equal quantity of land on the other side of the road, the town to be at no expense for removing the fence." In 1815 he subscribed \$24.12 toward building a "Methodist and Baptist" meeting-house. He married Comfort Johnson, born 26 November, 1773, died 8 August, 1861, daughter of Dr. Ichabod and Comfort (Johnson) Weeks. Mrs. Clark

was a cousin of Benjamin Hubbard Weeks, who married her daughter.

The children, all born in Greenland, were

3.
 - i. Ichabod Weeks⁶ b. 8 Aug. 1793, d. 3 Apr. 1825.
 - ii. Mary Moody⁶ b. 25 Aug. 1795, d. 6 Mar. 1876, m. 13 Jan. 1814, Samuel Avery of Wolfborough, N. H., b. in Stratham, N. H., 9 May, 1785, d. 5 Oct. 1858, son of Joshua and Hannah⁵ (Clark) Avery, and had
 1. *Augustine Decatur⁷ Avery* b. 16 Oct. 1814, m. 26 Dec. 1854, Sarah Elizabeth Libby b. 14 Mar. 1830, and had five children, viz.:
 - i. Mary Elizabeth⁸ Avery b. 16 Nov. 1855, d. 20 Oct. 1856.
 - ii. Dudley Libby⁸ Avery b. 11 Aug. 1857, drowned 24 June, 1874.
 - iii. Samuel Augustine⁸ Avery b. 5 Mar. 1860, d. 27 Aug. 1861.
 - iv. Samuel⁸ Avery, b. 14 Mar. 1862.
 - v. Belle⁸ Avery b. 27 Mar. 1866. Residence Wolfborough.
 2. *Joseph Lorenzo⁷ Avery* b. 12 Jan. 1817, m. 8 Jan. 1857, Helen Maria Libby b. 3 Apr. 1835, sister of his brother's wife, and had two children, viz.:
 - i. Joseph William⁸ Avery b. 14 Aug. 1867, d. 16 Oct. 1869.
 - ii. Joseph Clifton⁸ Avery, b. 1 June, 1874. (See Libby Family, p. 234.)
 3. *Anne Elisa⁷ Avery* b. 25 Nov. 1819, m. 6 Nov. 1839, Rev. Leander Thompson (Amherst 1835, A. M. 1839) of Woburn, Mass., and had six children. Rev. Mr. Thompson travelled much in foreign lands. The children were
 - i. Charles Henry⁸ Thompson b. in Jerusalem, Palestine, 27 Sept. 1840, d. in Beirût, Syria, 16 Oct. 1841.
 - ii. Edwin Wheelock⁸ Thompson b. in Beirût, Syria, 13 Dec. 1841, d. 28 Sept. 1849.
 - iii. Mary Avery⁸ Thompson, b. 25 Mar. 1844, d. 10 Feb. 1846.
 - iv. Everett Augustine⁸ Thompson b. 28 Mar.

NATHANIEL CLARKE

1847. v. Anne Eliza^s Thompson b. 29 Oct. 1848, d. 6 Sept. 1849. vi. Samuel Avery^s Thompson b. 16 Oct. 1850, m. 27 Nov. 1879, Harriet Ella Carter and has Amy Carter⁹ Thompson b. 22 Oct. 1881.
- iii. Comfort⁶ b. 17 Aug. 1797, d. 7 Jan. 1874, m. 1818, Benjamin Hubbard Weeks of Greenland, N. H., b. 1788, d. 26 Nov. 1860, son of William and Elizabeth (Hubbard) Weeks. B. H. Weeks lived in Concord, N. H. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Lurana⁷ Weeks* b. 17 June, 1820, d. 21 Feb. 1884, m. 4 Sept. 1842, Oliver Towle and had seven children. Rev. Leander Thompson wrote of Mrs. Towle (letter of 15 Feb. 1884), "an excellent woman and an active member of the Methodist Episcopal Church." One of her daughters is (1891) a teacher in Cambridge, Mass. 2. *Ichabod Clarke⁷ Weeks* b. 28 June, 1825, d. 16 Dec. 1878, m. 6 Feb. 1861, Cynthia Ann Hill, but had no children. 3. *Ellen Avery⁷ Weeks* b. 13 Sept. 1831, m. Apr. 1862, John N. Lane, but had no children.
- iv. Sarah⁶ b. 8 (? 23) Mar. 1800, d. 12 May, 1883, m. 1820, Lewis Hayes of Milton, N. H., who was b. there Nov. 1794, d. in Kittery, Me., 31 Mar. 1862, and had 1. *Albert Alonzo⁷ Hayes* b. Dec. 1820, m. Hannah Pennell of Kittery. 2. *Charles Edwin⁷ Hayes* b. June, 1823, m. Lucinda Ann Adams of Kittery. 3. *Comfort Weeks⁷ Hayes* b. 11 Mar. 1827, m. Woodbury Gilman of Parsonsfield, Me., who d. 1853, and she m. George Ayer, 1854, and lives in Buffalo, N. Y. 4. *Alfred Clark⁷ Hayes* b. Apr. 1831, ? d. in Hong Kong, China: his fate is uncertain. 5. *George Henry⁷ Hayes* m. Mary Frances McIntire of Portsmouth, N. H. 6. *Calvin Lewis⁷ Hayes* b. Mar. 1842? m. Angelia Perry

of Wolfborough, N. H. The four elder were born in Milton, George⁷ in South Berwick, and Calvin⁷ in Kittery. All the children except Mrs. Ayer live in Kittery. Mrs. Sarah (Clark) Hayes died there.

4. v. Enoch Moody⁶ b. 12 Apr. 1802, d. 7 Aug. 1865.
5. vi. Greenleaf⁶ b. 22 Mar. 1808, or 5 Mar. 1806, d. 2 Mar. 1874.
6. vii. Brackett Weeks⁶ b. 2 Nov. 1809, d. 1 Jan. 1885.
- viii. Alfred Metcalf⁶ b. 17 Oct. 1812, d. 18 Aug. 1855. lived in Dover, N. H., died in Wolfborough. On 6 July, 1833, he was admitted a member of the First Church of Dover. He m. Abigail T. Cotten of Saco, Me., but had no children. Mrs. Clark was also admitted to the First Church in Dover, 29 November, 1835. She was from South Berwick, Me., and d. in Dover, 9 July, 1887, aged 56.

“My father’s sisters were all very capable, intelligent, estimable women. My aunt Mary Avery I best know; I think there are but few women more benevolent.” (Letter of Sarah Elizabeth⁷ (Clark) Rogers 28 March, 1884.)

SIXTH GENERATION.

3

Ichabod Weeks⁶ (*Joseph*⁵) of Wolfborough, N. H., was born in Greenland, 8 August, 1793, and died 3 April, 1825, of consumption, as did his wife, two daughters and a grandson. He married 4 April, 1815, Eliza, died 5 July, 1828, daughter of Dea. James and

Mary (Fullerton) Day of Portsmouth, N. H. The children of Ichabod⁶ were

- i. Eliza⁷ b. 5 Nov. 1817, d. 11 Dec. 1846. She was brought up in the family of her grandfather Day in Portsmouth, N. H. She m. Mar. 1840, John H. Bowles of Portsmouth, and lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had *John Henry⁸ Bowles* b. 5 June, 1841, d. in Wolfborough, 31 May, 1874; he lost an arm in the Civil war. Mrs. Eliza (Clark) Bowles died in Brooklyn. Mr. Bowles married again, and died in Portsmouth.
- ii. Harriet Cecilia⁷ b. 27 May, 1819, d. 2 Apr. 1862, unmarried. She was brought up by her grandfather Clark in Wolfborough, and she died in that town.
- iii. Mary Greenleaf⁷ b. 27 Jan. 1824, m. 2 Sept. 1852, Charles Nowell of Wolfborough, N. H., who d. 3 May, 1864, son of Samuel and Lydia Nowell of Wolfborough. Children: 1. *Eliza Day⁸ Nowell* b. 11 Nov. 1853, m. 30 May, 1876, Joseph G. Stoddard, Erving, Mass., and has Charles Nowell⁹ Stoddard b. 29 July, 1877. 2. *Harriet Clark⁸ Nowell* b. 21 Apr. 1856, m. 30 May, 1876, George W. Gould, lives in Chelsea, Mass., and has Mary Frances⁹ Gould b. 4 June, 1877, and Jessie Eleanor⁹ Gould b. 13 Oct. 1879. The Rev. Robert Bernard Hall, LL. D., officiated at the marriages of Eliza Day⁸ Nowell and Harriet "Cecelia" [Clark] Nowell in Wolfborough. Mary Greenleaf Clark was brought up in the family of her aunt, Mrs. Avery.*

*The History of Wolfborough, 1901, contains an account of the Avery family, and a portrait of Samuel Avery, who was a prominent merchant, town clerk 1819-21, '31, selectman 1825, '30, '55, and the principal founder of the

4

Enoch Moody⁶ (*Joseph*⁵) of Wolfborough, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 12 April, 1802, died 7 August, 1865. He married in Milton, N. H., 8 June, 1826, Sarah Plumer, born 8 (6) July, 1806, daughter of Ichabod and Lydia (Wentworth) Hayes. Mrs. Hayes was daughter of Ephraim and Phebe Wentworth, who were first cousins, Ephraim having married the daughter of his uncle Jonathan. Ephraim and his wife were of the third generation from Elder William Wentworth, the ancestor of a numerous and distinguished race. The children, all born in Wolfborough except Brackett Weeks,⁷ who was born in Milton, were

- i. Sarah Elizabeth⁷ b. 30 Apr. 1827, d. 25 Jan. 1886, m. in Wolfborough, 10 Jan. 1850, David Charles Rogers of Wolfborough, b. 22 June, 1827, d. 6 May, 1890, son of Honorable Nathaniel and Martha (Rust) Rogers. Rev. Jeffries Hall, A. B., officiated at the marriage of Sarah Elizabeth. Children: 1. *Charles Henry*⁸ Rogers b. 17 May, 1851, d. 13 Feb. 1879. 2. *Ellen*

Wolfborough and Tuftonborough Academy, now Brewster Free Academy; also one of the first board of directors of the Wolfborough Bank, 1834, of which Augustine D. Avery was cashier. The latter was town clerk 1841, '43, county commissioner two years, and representative in the Legislature 1843, '44, '53. Joseph L. Avery was town clerk in 1849, and at one time town treasurer, and treasurer of the Wolfborough Savings Bank 1872-78. Judging by the list of marriages given in the History of Wolfborough, the dates in the town records, if correctly copied and printed, frequently vary from those in the family Bibles, etc. Probably the latter are usually correct. For instance, the date of the marriage of Sarah Elizabeth⁷ Clark and David C. Rogers is "Jan. 1" in the History, and that of Anne Augusta⁷ Clark and John G. Cate is "Nov. 7." (See p. 347 *supra* and p. 348.) Many similar examples might be cited. The writer has no doubt that the records furnished by Mrs. Rogers and Mr. Clark are correct. Descendants of Dea. Moses⁵ Clark, as well as of his distant relative, Joseph⁵ Clark, lived in Wolfborough, and intermarried with the Rusts, who seem to have been the principal family in the town.

NATHANIEL CLARKE

- Florence*^s *Rogers* b. 26 May, 1853, d. 10 Sept. 1854. 3. *Nathaniel*^s *Rogers* b. 13 May, 1856, d. 12 Jan. 1865. 4. *Herbert Eugene*^s *Rogers* b. 25 Aug. 1861, m. 23 May, 1888, Lillian A. b. 23 May, 1863, dau. of Honorable William Sanborn, A. M., of Sanbornville, president of the N. H. Senate in 1875, superintendent of a division of the Boston and Maine Railroad in 1899; Mrs. Sanborn was Almira J. Chapman. Herbert lives in Sanbornville, and has a son. David C. Rogers was selectman 1862, '63, '67, '68.
7. ii. Brackett Weeks⁷ b. 19 June, 1829, d. 2 May, 1865.
- iii. Charles Ichabod⁷ b. 26 July, 1831, d. 18 June, 1864; served in company C, 1st regiment, Minn. Vols., and was killed near Petersburg, Va.
- iv. George Avery⁷ b. 11 May, 1833, of Anoka, Minn.
- v. Anne Augusta⁷ b. 10 Aug. 1835, m. in Wolfborough, 10 Nov. 1853, John Gilman Cate of Wolfborough. Rev. Nelson Barbour, A. B., officiated. Children: 1. *Emma Gilman*^s *Cate* b. 1854? m. 6 July, 1878, George A. Carpenter of Wolfborough, and has Harold Gilman⁹ Carpenter b. in Wolfborough, 5 Apr., 1883. Rev. Thomas Albert Emerson, A. B., Congregationalist, officiated at this marriage in Wolfborough. Mrs. Carpenter is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her great great grandfather, Capt. Greenleaf Clark. 2. *Sarah Frances*^s *Cate* b. 23 May, 1858, d. 10 Oct. 1858. 3. *Nellie*^s *Cate* b. 12 Oct. 1860. 4. *Lillian Mande*^s *Cate* b. 26 July, 1863. Mr. Cate was selectman in 1873, and for some years postmaster.

- vi. Mary Frances⁷ b. 19 Sept. 1837, d. 12 May, 1855.
- vii. Henry Moody⁷ b. 14 Apr. 1840, d. 5 Mar. 1865.
He died at Butts' Mountains, Cal.
- viii. Ellen Eliza⁷ b. 21 July, 1843, d. 19 Sept. 1869;
m. Daniel Nute of Wolfborough, but had no children.
- 8. ix. Greenleaf Brown⁷ b. 30 Nov. 1845.
- x. Joseph William⁷ b. 4 Sept. 1848, d. 12 Jan. 1850.

Charles was unmarried, and his brother, George, was a bachelor a few years since. Mary, Ellen and Joseph died in Wolfborough.

5

Greenleaf⁶ (*Joseph*⁵) of Dover, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 22 March, 1808, or 5 March, 1806, and died 2 March, 1874. He married in Dover, N. H., 25 May, 1831, Nancy Brown of Portsmouth, N. H., who died 9 July, 1846, aged 41. Rev. Hubbard Winslow officiated at this marriage. Greenleaf married secondly, 22 November, 1848, Aphia P. Johnson, born in Lebanon, Me., 28 (26) November, 1828.

Children :

- i. Mary Helen⁷ b. —, d. 2 Dec. 1889, in Melrose, Mass., m. in Dover, 10 Sept. 1867, Henry Boardman Upham b. in Saugus, Mass., 25 Sept. 1838, son of Joshua and Mary Cheever (Boardman) Upham. No children.
- ii. James Edwin⁷ b. 1832, d. 16 Sept. 1862.
- iii. George Greenleaf⁷ b. 21 June, 1850; he resides (1884) in Dover, N. H. He m. 20 June, 1870, Mary E. Locke of Barrington, N. H., and has
 - 1. *George Greenleaf*⁸ b. in Dover, 17 Nov. 1874.
 - 2. *Thatcher Rich*⁸ b. in Dover, 21 June, 1881.

- iv. Frank Herbert⁷ b. 25 Oct. 1852. Mr. Clark was formerly in the employ of the Eastern Railroad company. He m. 24 Nov. 1880, Mary P. Tibbets of Bath, Me., and has *Mary Louise*⁸ b. in Lewiston, Me., 1881.
- v. Daniel Johnson⁷ b. 25 June, 1854.

The three younger sons were born in Dover, N. H. James was unmarried, and died of consumption.

6

Brackett Weeks⁶ (*Joseph*⁵) of Dover, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 2 November, 1809, and died in Dover, 1 January, 1885, and was buried the 5th. He had been in failing health for a year or more; was a painter, and is spoken of as a man of high character, genial, and well-informed. He married 12 May, 1833, Martha Washington Dam of Parsonsfield, Me., who died 20 February, 1842. She is said to have been a woman of "uncommon loveliness." He married secondly, 2 April, 1844, Mary Ann, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Watson) Waldron. The children of Brackett Weeks⁶ were

- i. William Howard⁷ b. 30 May, 1835, d. 26 Sept. 1836.
- ii. Amelia Frances⁷ b. 22 May, 1836, d. 29 Oct. 1836.
- iii. Joseph Edwin⁷ b. 18 Nov. 1837, d. 23 Mar. 1841.
- iv. Araminta Cyrene⁷ b. 10 Nov. 1840, d. 1 July, 1841.
- v. Martha Waldron⁷ b. 18 Jan. 1847, d. 21 May, 1849.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7

Brackett Weeks⁷ (*Enoch Moody*⁶) was born in Milton, N. H., 19 June, 1829, entangled in machinery and killed in Farmington, N. H., 2 May, 1865. He married in Milton, 10 November, 1853, Abigail Amanda, born 8 November, 1834, daughter of Joseph Cook and Tryphena (Roberts) Wentworth of Farmington, N. H. The latter was one of Honorable Henry Wilson's first teachers, and much respected by him. Mr. Wentworth was fifth in descent from Elder William Wentworth, and first cousin once removed of Mrs. Lydia Wentworth Hayes (see p. 347).

Rev. John T. G. Colby of the First Christian Church officiated at the marriage of Brackett W. Clark and Abigail A. Wentworth.

The children of Brackett Weeks⁷ Clark were

- i. Wilmer Brackett⁸ b. 24 Nov. 1854, now in Boston.
- ii. Caroline Frances⁸ b. 28 Dec. 1856, m. in Dover, N. H., 20 Jan. 1880, Lemont P. Hatch of Boston, Mass. Rev. Charles A. Towne of the Franklin Square Baptist Church officiated at this marriage.
- iii. Adelaide Augusta⁸ b. —, d. young.

8

Greenleaf Brown⁷ (*Enoch Moody*⁶) of Wolfborough, N. H., was born there 30 November, 1845. Mr. Clark lives in the house built and occupied by his grandfather, Joseph⁵ Clark, has been active in establishing manufacturing industries in Wolfborough, is an extensive farmer and owns much land, including the whole, or a portion,

of a tract of eighty six acres, which in 1766 belonged to David Sewall, Esq., and was part of lot 16. The Enoch Moody⁶ Clark house was built by William Kent. Both Joseph⁵ and Enoch Moody⁶ Clark made furniture. The former came to Wolfborough in 1817. When the First Unitarian Society in Wolfborough was organized 25 March, 1886, Mrs. Ida M. Clark was a prominent member, and Greenleaf B. Clark was one of the building committee of three, appointed 4 December, 1886, who directed the construction of the church dedicated 17 January, 1888, and which is the finest and most expensive church edifice in town. The History of Wolfborough contains a portrait of Mr. G. B. Clark. He married in Wolfborough, 18 October, 1877, Victorine Marie Jaclard of Wolfborough. She died there 17 May, 1880. He married secondly, in Haverhill, Mass., 18 October, 1883, Ida Frances, born in Bradford, Mass., 29 January, 1847, daughter of Charles Carleton and Sarah (Jackman) Morse. Rev. Sumner Clark, A. B., officiated at the first marriage of Greenleaf B. Clark, and Rev. T. C. St. John at the second.





PART IX.

EBENEZER CLARK OF GREENLAND, N. H., DANIEL
CLARK OF PIERMONT, N. H., AND THEIR
DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Ebenezer⁴ (*Enoch*³) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 2 (21) February, 1738/9 (see p. 296), and died 30 October, 1814. In 1760 Ebenezer Clark was ensign of Capt. George March's company. On 23 February, 1768, together with his brother Enoch, he signed a petition for a lottery. It begins thus: "Sundry Inhabitants of New Market & other Places in said Province."

Ebenezer was a cooper. He married Judith [Langdon?]. Judith, mother or daughter, died 16 April, 1811.

The children, according to the records of Greenland, were

- i. Martha⁵ b. 26 Feb. 1762.
- ii. Hannah⁵ b. 25 Sept. 1764.
- iii. Mark Langdon⁵ b. 2 Nov. 1767.
- iv. Judith⁵ b. 18 May, 1770.

Mrs. Abbie W. Emery of Concord, N. H., has supplied a record copied from a family Bible belonging to a Richardson family, which gives the children of Ebenezer⁴ Clark as follows: —

- i. Martha⁵ b. 26 Oct. 1762.
- ii. Joanna⁵ b. 25 Sept. 1764.
2. iii. Mark L.⁵ b. 2 Nov. 1767, d. 8 Feb. 1848.
- iv. Judith⁵ b. 18 May, 1770.
- v. John W.⁵ b. 12 June, 1774.
- vi. Hannah b. 11 Dec. 1780.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Mark Langdon⁵ (*Ebenezer⁴*) of Boxford, Mass., was born in Greenland, 2 November, 1767, and died 8 February, 1848. He married 20 December, 1789, Rebecca, born 29 September, 1768, died 6 June, 1827, daughter of David Stiles Emery. Mark Langdon Clark married secondly, 5 June, 1822, Tryphena Jenness.

Children :

- i. Joanna⁶ b. 23 Aug. 1790, d. —, 1865, m. 12 Nov. 1812, Eliphalet b. July, 1785, d. —, 1861, son of Col. Bradbury and Abigail (Ladd) Richardson, and had
 1. *Lucian⁷ Richardson*.
 2. *Bradbury⁷ Richardson* d. 5 Oct. 1814.
 3. *Almira⁷ Richardson*.
 4. *Rockwell D.⁷ Richardson*.
 5. *Malachi I.⁷ Richardson*.
 6. *Alonzo⁷ Richardson*.
 7. *Francis N.⁷ Richardson*.
 8. *Brackett⁷ Richardson*.
 9. *Joshua⁷ Richardson*.
- ii. Rebecca⁶ [E.] b. 6 Feb. 1792, m. 11 Dec. 1820, Samuel Richardson b. Sept. 1792, d. in Peabody, Mass., 23 Aug. 1872, brother of Eliphalet, and had
 1. *Charles H.⁷ Richardson*.
 2. *William H.⁷ Richardson*.
 3. *George L.⁷*

- Richardson.* 4. *Caroline C.⁷ Richardson* m. John Roberts, and lives in Salem, Mass. 5. *Rebecca E. M.⁷ Richardson* b. 1839, m. in Salem, 21 Feb. 1864, Benjamin N. Beede. Rev. D. D. Winn officiated. They live in Peabody, Mass. According to the town record of his death Samuel Richardson was born in Moultonborough, N. H., and was a widower.
- iii. John C.⁶ b. 29 Nov. 1793, d. 3 July, 1794 ?
3. iv. David E.⁶ b. 31 May, 1795, d. 26 Mar. 1822.
- v. Emilia⁶ b. 6 Apr. 1797.
- vi. Cynthia⁶ b. 20 Oct. 1802, m. E. Jones and had two children.
- vii. Miria⁶ b. 21 Nov. 1804, d. 1 Apr. 1813.
4. viii. Joseph H.⁶ b. —, d. 29 Dec. 1871.
5. ix. James Brackett⁶ b. 10 Apr. 1807, d. Mar. 1837.
6. x. Ebenezer⁶ b. 3 Mar. 1810, d. —.
- xi. Hannah⁶ b. 2 Aug. 1813, m. Rev. — Frazer, a Methodist minister, and had *Ellcn⁷ Frazer* m. John Swallow, and lives in Dover, N. H. Mr. Swallow was of English parentage.

The Emery Genealogy, p. 291, gives a list of the children of Mark Langdon⁵ and Rebecca (Emery) Clark, and states that Elmira died young of the spotted fever. Perhaps she was identical with Miria. The Richardson Bible also records the deaths of Jane J. Clark 5 October, 1847, and Mary A. Clark 29 (*sic*) February, 1871, but who they were is unknown to the writer. The Bible record may be inaccurately copied.

SIXTH GENERATION.

3

David E.⁶ (*Mark Langdon⁵*), was born 31 May, 1795, and died 26 March, 1822. He married 26 July, 1817, Margaret Miller.

4

Joseph H.⁶ (*Mark Langdon*⁵) died 29 December, 1871. He married 29 December, 1825, Levina Boardman, who died 29 October, 1844.

Children :

- i. Edwin R.⁷ b. 25 Aug. 1827.
- ii. Albert E.⁷ b. 7 Sept. 1828.
- iii. Joseph W.⁷ b. —, 1835 ; lives in Lawrence, Mass.

5

James Brackett⁶ (*Mark Langdon*⁵) of Andover, N. H., was born 10 April, 1807, and died in South Boston, March, 1837. He married Cyrene Ryan of Plymouth, died 1876? There were two children :

- i. Elizabeth Rogers⁷ b. —, d. 1896? m. William H. Wyman, who d. in Dunkirk, N. Y., and had
 1. *Fred G.*⁸ *Wyman*, attorney at law in Dunkirk, N. Y.
 2. *Albert Howard*⁸ *Wyman*, lives near Chicago, Ill.
- ii. Abbie Wise⁷ b. 24 Mar. 1835, m. 22 Sept. 1861, George H. Emery, and lives in Concord, N. H., where Mr. Emery is a prominent citizen and a member of the firm of James R. Hill & Co., the well-known harness makers ; when a young man he studied medicine in Chicago. Mrs. Emery was born in Gilford, N. H. Their children are
 1. *Lissie Cyrena*⁸ *Emery* b. 3 Sept. 1863.
 2. *Lillian Abbie*⁸ *Emery* b. 4 Nov. 1865.
 3. *Hattie Sophia*⁸ *Emery* b. 11 May, 1870.

6

Ebenezer⁶ (*Mark Langdon*⁵) was born 3 March, 1810. He lived in North Berwick, Me., Chelsea, Mass., and died in Peabody, Mass. The family lived in Peabody.

Children :

- i. James Brackett⁷ b. —, d. 1877? aged 21.
- ii. Laura Ann⁷ b. —. She lives in Chelsea and is unmarried (1896).

DANIEL CLARK OF PIERMONT, N. H.

Daniel⁴ (*Enoch*³) of Piermont, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 19 December, 1744 (see p. 296), and died in Piermont, 23 May, 1835. He went to Piermont in the spring of 1774, and began clearing what he supposed to be a settler's lot. He built a small house consisting of a good sized kitchen and two bedrooms, and this with the additions since made is still standing, and is about half a mile from Warren as the division lines now run. Late in the fall he returned to Greenland, and was married, and in the spring of 1775 again went to Piermont, his young wife riding on horseback with the few household goods they possessed, and he walking. He was one of the voters of Warren in 1780, and in 1781 he owned there two acres of arable land, eight of mowing, and ninety unimproved, and also owned one horse, two oxen, one cow, one three-year old, and one one-year old; his tax for 1781 amounted to 3s. 1½*d.*

There is an interesting history of Warren by William Little, which gives an account of the settlement of this mountain village and of its people. In Piermont Daniel owned about six hundred acres of land, and settled his three elder sons there, giving them each a farm.* Enoch remained on the homestead till his father's

* In January, 1787, his estate with others was set off to the town of Wentworth, but was restored to Piermont in July, 1819.

death, when he moved to Wentworth village. The memory of Daniel and Alethea Clark is held in much respect by their descendants. He married 8 December, 1774, Alethea Smith, born 28 September, 1754 (perhaps in Hingham, Mass.), died in Wentworth, N. H., 17 October, 1840. The family spell the name Alithea. The children of Daniel⁴ were

- i. Hannah⁵ b. 17 Mar. 1777, m. Jeremiah Hutchins of Haverhill, N. H. Children: 1. *Joseph⁶ Hutchins*. His son Jeremiah F., lived at Escondido, Cal., in 1896. 2. *Sarah⁶ Hutchins*. 3. *Amos⁶ Hutchins*. The Hutchins family removed to New York State more than seventy-five years ago.
- ii. Isaac⁵ b. 11 Jan. 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1779.
- iii. Sarah⁵ b. 15 Feb. 1780, d. 13 Sept. 1803, unmarried.
- iv. Ruth⁵ b. 23 Sept. 1782, d. 24 Nov. 1838, unmarried.
2. v. Daniel⁵ b. 23 Mar. 1785, d. 8 July, 1849.
3. vi. Smith⁵ b. 8 Aug. 1787, d. 10 Oct. 1846.
4. vii. John⁵ b. 31 May, 1790, d. 11 Aug. 1865.
- viii. Lucy⁵ b. 5 July, 1793, d. 11 Nov. 1823, unmarried.
- ix. Alethea⁵ b. 11 Dec. 1795, d. 25 Dec. 1844, m. Daniel C. Ramsey of Wentworth, N. H., b. 1800, d. 2 Apr. 1866, and had, b. in Piermont, 1. *Dan Albertus⁶ Ramsey* b. 14 Nov. 1827, d. 22 Oct. 1890, m. in Manchester, N. H., 1854, Elvira M. Woodward, who d. in Piermont, 28 June, 1855, and he m. secondly, Oct. 1856, Mary A. Griggs b. in Sutton, Province of Quebec, 22 Jan. 1830, who d. in Piermont, 25 Sept. 1879, and had i. *Nellie Julia⁷ Ramsey* b. in Manchester, N. H., 11 Aug. 1857, d. in

- Piermont, 7 June, 1863. ii. Ulric Austin⁷ Ramsey b. in Piermont, 23 Apr. 1864. Mr. Ramsey m. thirdly, Sarah Little of Warren, and had a daughter. 2. *Alba*⁶ Ramsey d. young. 3. *Jonathan*⁶ Ramsey b. 4 Feb. 1832, d. 3 Dec. 1863, m. 13 Feb. 1858, Augusta Holmes Piper b. in Sanbornton, N. H., 2 May, 1838, who d. in Littleton, N. H., 18 Mar. 1874, and had Edward Clarke⁷ Ramsey b. in Piermont, 15 Apr. 1861, d. 21 Feb. 1865. 4. *Austin Crook*⁶ Ramsey b. 7 Dec. 1834, d. in Concord, N. H., 16 Aug. 1863, while in the U. S. service. 5. *Esther Variety*⁶ Ramsey b. 18 Aug. 1837, m. 3 Sept. 1860, Augustus Stetson of Lyme, N. H., who d. 17 Oct. 1875, and had i. Miranda Davis⁷ Stetson b. in Lyme, N. H., 2 May, 1865, d. in Woodsville, N. H., 5 May, 1891, m. 15 Dec. 1886, George Shute of Wentworth. ii. Linnie Augusta⁷ Stetson b. in Oxford, N. H., 13 Dec. 1875. Mrs. Stetson m. secondly, 1 Mar. 1877, John Goodwin of Warren, N. H., who d. in Warren, 14 May, 1888.
5. x. Enoch⁵ b. 5 Dec. 1798, d. 22 Apr. 1868.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Daniel⁵ (*Daniel*⁴) of Piermont, N. H., was born there 23 March, 1785, and died there 8 July, 1849. He was selectman. He married 5 May, 1814, Mary Ann, born in Brookline, Mass., 18 March, 1795, died in Cambridge, Mass., 5 May, 1878, daughter of John and Mary (Wolcott) Dana of Oxford, Mass. The children of Daniel,⁵ all of whom were born in Piermont, were

- i. Harriet Newell⁶ b. 10 Mar. 1815, d. 2 Mar. 1853.

- ii. Almira Lorain⁶ b. 27 Apr. 1816, d. 10 June, 1879, m. in Boston, 14 Feb. 1847, Bernard Joseph Garagan b. in New York City, 23 June, 1822, d. in Charlestown, Mass., 29 Apr. 1861. Children: 1. *Emma Matilda⁷ Garagan* b. 29 July, 1852, m. in Cambridge, Mass., 15 Sept. 1875, Charles Mervin Cheney b. in Bradford, N. H., 12 Aug. 1846, and had i. Maud Achsa⁸ Cheney b. in Cambridge, 26 Nov. 1876. ii. Bernard Eben⁸ Cheney b. in Reading, 27 Apr. 1881. iii. Child b. 1887. 2. *Charles⁷ Garagan* b. 19 Sept. 1855, d. young. 3. *Sarah Lorain Homer⁷ Garagan* b. 9 Jan. 1857, m. in Cambridge, 14 Nov. 1877, James Green Miner b. in Angelica, N. Y., 23 July, 1856, and had i. Viola Almira⁸ Miner b. in Davenport, Io., 16 May, 1879. ii. Bernard James⁸ Miner b. 15 Aug. 1882, d. in Davenport, 5 Nov. 1882. Mr. Miner in 1888 was in the real estate business in Omaha, Neb. Emma⁷ was born in Boston, and Charles⁷ and Sarah⁷ in Charlestown.
- iii. Sarah Ann⁶ b. 6 Oct. 1817, m. in Roxbury, Mass., 13 Nov. 1845, Samuel Reed Homer of Olean, N. Y., b. in Billerica, now Lowell, Mass., 1 Feb. 1817, d. in Olean, 20 Mar. 1889, where he had resided since 1851. Children: 1. *Eugene Augustus⁷ Homer* b. in Boston, 26 Sept. 1846, m. 23 Jan. 1873, Anna Charles b. in Angelica, N. Y., 12 Dec. 1844, but has no children. 2. *George Daniel⁷ Homer* b. in Piermont, N. H., 27 July, 1849. 3. *James Madison⁷ Homer* b. in Olean, 3 Apr. 1852, m. in Bolivar, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1883, Hattie Root of Bolivar, and has Samuel Root⁸ Homer b. in Corry, Pa., 27 Mar. 1886.
6. iv. Isaac Moody⁶ b. 9 Jan. 1819.

- v. George Smith⁶ b. 13 Nov. 1820, d. 23 Oct. 1844, unmarried.
7. vi. John Dana⁶ b. 20 Apr. 1823, d. 21 June, 1874.
vii. Alethea Smith⁶ b. 20 Mar. 1825, d. Jan. 1848.
8. viii. Daniel Gove⁶ b. 24 Nov. 1827.
ix. Nancy Niles⁶ b. 3 Nov. 1829, d. 25 May, 1851.
9. x. Amos Hurd⁶ b. 15 June, 1831.
xi. Ezra Bennett⁶ b. 27 Nov. 1833, d. 19 June, 1858.
10. xii. Winthrop George⁶ b. 3 Aug. 1839.

Almira died in West Somerville, Mass., George in Boston, Harriet, Alethea, and Ezra in Piermont, N. H., and Nancy in Port Jervis, N. Y. Harriet, Nancy, and Ezra were unmarried.

Rev. Charles Wheeler Dennison, Baptist, officiated at the marriage of Almira Lorain,⁶ Rev. Hugh C. Townley, A. B., of the Second Baptist Church in Cambridge, at that of her daughter Emma Matilda⁷ Garagan, and Rev. George W. Holman of the same church, at that of Sarah Lorain Homer⁷ Garagan.

3

Smith⁵ (*Daniel*⁴) of Fort Ann, N. Y., and Palmyra, Wis., was born in Piermont, N. H., 8 August, 1787, and died in Milwaukee, Wis., 10 October, 1846. His son Albert Greenleaf⁶ says that he died in Palmyra, 19 November, 1846. After leaving his native place, and prior to his removal to Fort Ann, he lived in Bradford, Burlington, and Irasburg, Vt.

He married Dolly Clement* of Warren, N. H. She died —, and he married secondly, in Fort Ann, August, 1816, Permelia, born perhaps in Vergennes, Vt., 10 March, 1789 (?), died in Kasson, Minn., 2

* Jonathan and Hannah (Page) Clement of Warren, N. H., had a daughter Dolly, a twin with Eleanor, born 25 July, 1792 (History of Warren, p. 225).

July, 1889, daughter of Peter and Loraine (Chase) Plue.

Smith's Clark's children were

- i. Sarah⁶ b. 9 Feb. 1812, d. 7 Nov. 1862, m. in Boston, 23 Oct. 1836, Daniel Kelley of East Cambridge, Mass., b. in Warren, N. H., 28 Aug. 1804, d. in Cambridge, 23 Oct. 1864, son of William and Susannah (George) Kelley of Warren. Children: 1. *Daniel George⁷ Kelley* b. in Cambridge, 23 Dec. 1837, d. in Cambridge, 14 May, 1868. He served in the Civil war, was twice wounded and died four years, almost to an hour, after the date of the last wound. 2. *Martha Washington⁷ Kelley* b. in Somerville, Mass., 16 June, 1843, d. in Cambridge, 19 June, 1866, m. in Cambridge, 16 Aug. 1865, Edmund A. Eaton of Bowdoinham, Me. Mrs. Sarah⁶ (Clark) Kelley died in Cambridge, Mass. Rev. Hosea Ballou officiated at her marriage. Daniel George⁷ Kelley was unmarried, and his sister left no child.
- ii. Edward⁶ b. 1814, d. 30 Oct. 1841, m. about 1837, Hannah Clement of Warren, N. H., who d. about 1839. He died in Piermont, and had no children.
- iii. John⁶ b. 16 Aug. 1817.
- iv. Lucy⁶ b. 22 July, 1820, m. in Orwell, Vt., 17 Jan. 1842, Francis W. Perkins, who was b. there 13 Sept. 1819, and was a carpenter. Children: 1. *James W.⁷ Perkins* b. in Orwell, 16 Dec. 1842, m. Feb. 1865, Eliza Kerns of Canada East. He was a farmer, and had, all born in Canada, i. Francis W.⁸ Perkins b. 15 Sept. 1867. ii. John⁸ Perkins b. 1874. iii. Lucy M.⁸ Perkins b. Nov. 1877. 2. *Adin M.⁷ Perkins* b. in Benson, Vt., 14 Sept. 1844; a far-

mer. He m. 30 Jan. 1874, Priscilla N. Nodian of Benson, who was b. in Ticonderoga, N. Y. 3. *George E.⁷ Perkins* b. in Benson, Vt., 21 Apr. 1848, m. 1 Jan. 1872, Ella M. Farmer of Addison, Vt., and had Ashley F.⁸ Perkins b. in Orwell, 7 Aug. 1874. 4. *Fred. R.⁷ Perkins* b. 15 May, 1866 (in Sherburne, Vt.?).

12. v. Albert Greenleaf⁶ b. 9 July, 1822.
vi. Dolly⁶ b. 27 Apr. 1824, m. Josiah Dutton, and lives near Minneapolis, Minn.
13. vii. Enos⁶ b. 16 June, 1829.
viii. Sarah Ann⁶ b. 5 (4) Oct. 1831, m. in Cambridge, Mass., 29 Mar. 1849, Joshua Winslow b. 1 Aug. 1824, son of Capt. Joshua and Clarissa (Myrick) Winslow of Brewster, Mass., and has resided in Malden and Salem, Mass., Ham-
monton, N. J., La Crosse, Wis., and Arapahoe, Neb. Children: 1. *Albert Joshua⁷ Winslow* b. in Malden, 10 Nov. 1850, d. in Salem, 18 Apr. 1858. 2. *Waldo Erskine⁷ Winslow* b. in Malden, 28 Feb. 1853, resides in West Salem, La Crosse County, Wis. 3. *Emma Hortensia⁷ Winslow* b. in Malden, 14 Jan. 1855, d. in Ham-
monton, 29 Mar. 1863. 4. *Joseph Henry Winslow* b. in Salem, 29 Jan. 1857, d. in Ham-
monton, 19 June, 1869.
14. ix. Vandon B.⁶ b. 27 Nov. 1836.

Sarah,⁶ Edward,⁶ and Dolly⁶ were born in Piermont, N. H., Enos⁶ and Sarah A.⁶ in Berlin, Vt., Albert G.⁶ in Wentworth, N. H., and the others in Fort Ann, N. Y.

4

John⁵ (*Daniel⁴*) of Warren, N. H., was born in Piermont, 31 May, 1790, died 11 August, 1865; was one of the vice-presidents at the centennial celebration, in

1863, of the settlement of Warren. He married Mary Knight, born 21 October, 1792, died 13 July, 1862, and had

- i. Ruth Knight⁶ b. 5 Jan. 1818, d. 13 Mar. 1870, m. 6 Dec. 1848, Moses Hazen Clement, now of Weaverville, Cal., b. 14 Dec. 1811, son of Col. Moses Hazen and Tamar (Little) Clement of Warren, N. H., and had *George Byron Clement* b. 5 Nov. 1849, m. 10 May, 1874, Susie E. b. 28 Mar. 1859, dau. of Albin Nash, and has Mary Tamar⁸ Clement b. 5 May, 1875, and Fred. A.⁸ Clement b. 27 Aug. 1877.
- ii. Joseph Hurd⁶ b. 4 Apr. 1821, of Wentworth, N. H. He m. Hannah Ellinwood, who d. —, and he m. secondly, Dec. 1865, Emeline Hobbes, who d. Apr. 1880. He m. thirdly, 25 Dec. 1881, Mrs. Chloe Mills, but has no children.
- iii. Mary Emmeline⁶ b. 24 Apr. 1823, d. May, 1837.
15. iv. Stevens Knight⁶ b. 27 Nov. 1825.
- v. John Langdon⁶ b. 7 Mar. 1829, of Warren, N. H. He m. 22 Nov. 1858, Sarah Jane Sanborn b. 3 Sept. 1835. No children.

5

Enoch⁵ (*Daniel*⁴) of Wentworth, N. H., was born in Piermont, 5 December, 1798, and died there 22 April, 1868.* He was of an amiable and kindly disposition, an indulgent father and a good neighbor, careful in forming an opinion, but resolute and determined. In his religious views he was liberal, but had strong faith, and his word was as good as his bond. Politically he was a Democrat, and was selectman for several years.

* One authority stated that Enoch Clark died in Wentworth, and it seems probable.

He married Ruth, born 20 February, 1805, died in Wentworth, N. H., May, 1884, daughter of James and Abigail (Harriman) Harriman, and had six children; the four elder were born in Piermont and the others in Wentworth:

- i. Mary Jane⁶ b. 10 Apr. 1825, d. 9 Aug. 1873, m. 15 Nov. 1860, Alfred Kelley of Medford, Mass., and had *Fred⁷ Kelley* b. in Rumney, N. H., 6 Sept. 1862.
16. ii. Oscar B.⁶ b. 27 Dec. 1827.
17. iii. Enoch⁶ b. 27 July, 1831.
- iv. Chastina⁶ b. 14 Dec. 1833, m. 26 Oct. 1859, Henry F. Simpson b. in Haverhill, N. H., 2 Jan. 1834, d. in Nashville, Tenn., 30 Jan. 1867. Child: *William Washington⁷ Simpson* b. in Wentworth, N. H., 24 Oct. 1863. He is now of Manchester, N. J. She m. secondly, 28 July, 1879, Rufus Blodgett b. in Dorchester, N. H., 9 Oct. 1834. He went to Manchester, N. J., in 1866, and was assistant general superintendent of the New Jersey Southern Railroad Company until 1884, when he became superintendent of the New York and Long Branch Railroad Company. Mr. Blodgett was elected to the New Jersey Legislature, from Ocean County, in 1877, 1878 and 1879. In 1880 he was a candidate for State senator, and ran ahead of his ticket, but was defeated. He has been much in politics, and in the campaign of 1884 was chairman of the Democratic State Central Committee. In 1887 he was elected United States Senator for six years from 4 March, 1887.
18. v. James Harriman⁶ b. 18 Oct. 1836, d. 29 Apr. 1882.
- vi. Abbie Harriman⁶ b. 28 Sept. 1841, m. Nov. 1862, Henry Cleasby of Wentworth, N. H., b. in

Warren, N. H., 28 July, 1840, d. in Fairlee, Vt., 10 July, 1869. Children: 1. *Harland Bertow Cleasby* b. 1863. 2. *Adele Bertha⁷ Cleasby* b. 3 Nov. 1866.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6

Isaac Moody⁶ (*Daniel⁵*) of Reading, Mass., was born in Piermont, N. H., 9 January, 1819. He attended the district school and worked on his father's farm till 1840, when he went to Cambridge, Mass., to work as a carpenter. From 1845 he had been almost constantly in the employ of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company, serving five years as station and ticket agent at Plaistow, N. H., fourteen years at Newmarket Junction, and from 1866 to 26 May, 1883, when he resigned, at Reading, Mass. He married in Boston, 2 July, 1845, Mary Ann, born in Brookfield, N. H., 9 June, 1822, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Thurber) Lang of Wakefield, N. H. The children of Isaac Moody⁶ were

- i. Fannie Mary⁷ b. 23 Dec. 1846, d. 25 Aug. 1885, m. 1871, Franklin Eugene Richardson of Biddeford, Me., b. 6 May, 1847, eldest son of Jason and Caroline (Cutting) Richardson of Woburn, Mass., and had *Emma Geneva⁸ Richardson* b. 16 Dec. 1871.
- ii. Ida Estella⁷ b. 28 Nov. 1862, d. 24 Sept. 1885.
- iii. Laurie Etta⁷ b. 4 Oct. 1864, d. 6 Dec. 1891.

The oldest was born in Plaistow, N. H., and the others in South Newmarket, N. H. Fannie died in Biddeford, and her sisters in Reading.

7

John Dana⁶ (*Daniel*⁵) of Olean, N. Y., was born in Piermont, N. H., 20 April, 1823, died in Olean, 21 June, 1874. He married May, 1852, Abby E. Stark of Olean, born in Little Valley, N. Y., 1829, and had, born in Olean,

- i. George Dana⁷ b. 15 Aug. 1853, d. 5 Oct. 1854.
- ii. Lillian⁷ b. 29 Feb. 1856, d. 5 June, 1857.
- iii. Edward Everett⁷ b. 8 June, 1858, d. 26 Nov. 1884. He died in Olean, unmarried.
- iv. Edith May⁷ b. 20 May, 1861, m. 5 Jan. 1881, Charles Major b. in Cuba, N. Y., 8 Aug. 1860, and has two children.
- v. Nellie E.⁷ b. 20 Sept. 1864.
- vi. John⁷ b. 13 Nov. 1868, d. 11 Feb. 1869.
- vii. Claudis⁷ b. 12 July, 1870, d. 19 Aug. 1873.
- viii. Harry R.⁷ b. 23 Aug. 1873, d. 7 July, 1874.

8

Daniel Gove⁶ (*Daniel*⁵) of Boston, was born in Piermont, N. H., 24 November, 1827. He was in the employ of Chickering & Sons, pianoforte makers, for about fifteen years, and then in that of the Hallett, & Davis Company, and was with them for many years. He was a member of the common council of Roxbury in 1867, and of the school committee of Boston 1870-72 (three years). He married in Lawrence, Mass., 20 June, 1853, Sarah E., born in Brentwood, N. H., 30 November, 1832, died in Boston, Mass., 12 August, 1880, daughter of Eliphalet and Sarah Thing. His children, both born in Roxbury, are

- i. Frank Gove⁷ b. 11 Apr. 1855, of Providence, R. I. He was in the employ of the Providence & Worcester Railroad Company. He m. 24 Oct.

1883, Emma J. b. in South Scituate, R. I., 27 Mar. 1860, daughter of Harley W. and Joanna (Franklin) Potter.

ii. Mattie Lincoln⁷ b. 14 May, 1860.

9

Amos Hurd⁶ (*Daniel*⁵) of Piermont, N. H., was born there 15 June, 1831. He is a farmer, and is a useful and respected citizen. In November, 1870, he was ordained at Concord, N. H., a preacher of the gospel, by the Advent Christian Society, and has done much missionary work in destitute places. He married in Piermont, 13 October, 1853, Ann Eliza, born in Andover, N. H., 20 May, 1834, died 9 October, 1889, daughter of Charles and Phebe Marston (Ames) Piper.

The children, all born in Piermont, are

i. Elmore Charles⁷ b. 10 Aug. 1854. He was educated in New Hampton, N. H., graduating in 1884, and has preached in Wentworth, Bridgewater, and Bristol, N. H. Ordained and installed as pastor of the Free Baptist Church in Sutton, N. H., 21 August, 1884. The following notice of him is from a local paper:

“Bro. E. C. Clarke, a student at New Hampton Institution, supplied our pulpit for a time, and after graduating last June located here and became our pastor. He is evidently the right man for the place. He and his wife are both winning the confidence and esteem of the people. The church is encouraged and revived. The attendance at both the preaching and social services is increasing, and a deep interest is manifested.”

He resigned as pastor at Sutton in the spring of 1888. He m. in Waterford, Vt., 30 Aug.

- 1873, Annette Elizabeth b. in Monroe, N. H., 28 Feb. 1855, dau. of Bethuel and Mary (Bean) Turner. No children when last heard from.
- ii. Emma Augusta⁷ b. 7 May, 1856, m. in Piermont, 1 Jan. 1884, Joseph Pease Wallace of Rumney, N. H., b. Sept. 1844, son of Edward and Betsey (Pease) Wallace. Child: *Mary Dix^s Wallace* b. in Rumney, 15 Oct. 1887.
- iii. George Augustus⁷ b. 7 May, 1856 (twin with Emma). He is a farmer in Piermont, where he was born. He m. in Haverhill, N. H., 3 Mar. 1881, Belle Glendora Hardy b. in Haverhill, 4 Mar. 1861, dau. of Josiah and Ann (Bailey) Hardy. Child: *Ernest Greenleaf^s* b. in Piermont, 21 Jan. 1883.
- iv. Abbie Elvena⁷ b. 29 Aug. 1860, m. in Piermont, 25 Dec. 1884, Charles Levi Davis of Wentworth, N. H., where he was b. 2 May, 1859, son of Levi Wells and Francenia (Atwell) Davis.
- v. Hattie Ann⁷ b. 25 May, 1863, m. in Piermont, 16 Nov. 1884, Edward Rufus Griffin of Warren, N. H., b. in Bradford, Vt., 11 Feb. 1858, son of Edmund and Elizabeth (Sterns) Griffin. Child: *Annie Elizabeth^s Griffin* b. in Wentworth, N. H., 1 Apr. 1891.
- vi. Herbert Amos⁷ b. 25 May, 1863 (twin with Hattie). He m. in Piermont, 18 Oct. 1890, Ella C. Follansbee of Wentworth.

Rev. Amos Hurd⁶ Clarke has supplied much material for this book, and his elder brother, Isaac Moody⁶ Clark, has also shown interest in it. In letters from one or more of the daughters of the latter the surname is spelled Clarke, but their father wrote Clark.

10

Winthrop George⁶ (*Daniel*⁵) of Salamanca, N. Y., was born in Piermont, N. H., 3 August, 1839. A carpenter. He removed from Piermont to Olean, N. Y., in the autumn of 1869, and to Salamanca in 1875. He married February, 1867, Mary E. Billings, born in Orford, N. H., April, 1840, and has, born in Piermont,

- i. Fannie Etta⁷ b. 8 Mar. 1868.

11

John⁶ (*Smith*⁵) of Kasson, Minn., was born at Fort Ann, N. Y., 16 August, 1817. A farmer and carpenter. He married at Fort Ann, N. Y., 4 May, 1840, Lucy Jane Woodard, born 11 August, 1818, died 19 October, 1854. He married secondly, in Palmyra, Wis., 29 March, 1855, Abigail Linsley, daughter of Amos and Tabitha (Hanks) Safford, and had

19. i. William Henry⁷ b. 6 Mar. 1841.
 20. ii. Albert Martin⁷ b. 20 Apr. 1848.
 21. iii. Myron John⁷ b. 8 Feb. 1850.
 22. iv. James Erastus⁷ b. 27 Oct. 1852, d. 1 Apr. 1890.
 v. Angie Elizabeth⁷ b. 18 Mar. 1856, m. 7 June, 1876, Cornel De Vogel b. in Rotterdam, Holland, 3 Apr. 1850, son of Dimmen and Martha (Tannis) De Vogel. Children: 1. *Esther Dorcas*⁸ *De Vogel* b. in Canisteo, Minn., 25 Sept. 1877. 2. *Lucius Emery*⁸ *De Vogel* b. in Hayfield, Minn., 5 Sept. 1883.
 vi. Ella Dett⁷ b. 5 Jan. 1859, m. in Canisteo, 9 Oct. 1889, Charles Henry Greene b. 4 Jan. 1852, son of Townsend and Eleanor (Cornell) Greene, and has *Harold Isaac*⁸ *Greene* b. in West Concord, Minn., 8 June, 1891.

- vii. Emma Viola⁷ b. 28 Nov. 1860.
- viii. Lucinda⁷ b. 31 Jan. 1865, m. in Canisteo, 3 June, 1891, Charles Robinson Sheldon b. in Topeka, Kansas, 6 June, 1870, son of Moses Robinson and Laretta (Harper) Sheldon.
- ix. Mary⁷ b. 17 Aug. 1868.

All the children were born in Palmyra except William,⁷ who was born at Fort Ann, and Mary⁷ in Canisteo, Minn.

12

Albert Greenleaf⁶ (*Smith*⁵) was born in Wentworth, N. H., 9 July, 1822, married in Cambridge, Mass., 27 October, 1847, Abigail Griffin, born in Boscawen, N. H., 6 July, 1827, died in Cambridge, 27 September, 1880, daughter of Nathaniel and Catherine (Griffin) Burpee of Boscawen and Cambridge.

Mr. Clark married secondly, in Vineland, N. J., 4 August, 1884, Mary Ellen, born in Sidney, Me., 2 November, 1851, daughter of Ambrose and Hannah (Remick) Stilson. No children. In October, 1894, Albert G. Clark was in Longmont, Col.

13

Enos⁶ (*Smith*⁵) of Arapahoe, Neb., was born in Berlin, Vt., 16 June, 1829, married in Palmyra, Wis., 12 March, 1854, Jane, born in Lenox, Mass., July, 1833, daughter of William and Harriet (Thayer) Walch.

Children :

- i. George⁷ b. 20 May, 1855, d. 10 Sept. 1857.
- ii. George E.⁷ b. 12 July, 1858.
- iii. Charles H.⁷ b. 14 July, 1861.

14

Vandon B.⁶ (*Smith*⁵) of Minneapolis, Minn., was born in Fort Ann, N. Y., 27 November, 1836, married in Kilbourn City, Wis., 2 November, 1863, Corrilla E. Houghton, and has

- i. Mary⁷ b. 9 Apr. 1865.
- ii. Lillie⁷ b. 26 June, 1870.
- iii. Frank⁷ b. 4 Nov. 1872.

Mary was born in Minneapolis, Lillie in Ripon, Wis., and Frank in Kearney, Neb.

15

Stevens Knight⁶ (*John*⁵) of Warren, N. H., was born 27 November, 1825. He married 18 September, 1849, Chastina Packard, born 9 February, 1824, died 28 November, 1861; he married secondly, 11 June, 1862, Martha Ruth, born 24 November, 1830, daughter of Rev. Perry and Betsey (Johnson) Mason of North Monroe, N. H. Rev. Perry Mason was city missionary in Boston for ten years. His wife was from Bath, N. H. The children of Stevens Knight⁶ were

- i. Elvin Willard⁷ b. 15 Sept. 1850, d. 8 Sept. 1873. He m. 1 May, 1873, Eva A. Poor and had no children.
- ii. Mary Evelyn⁷ b. 29 July, 1852, m. 18 Apr. 1883, Charles O. Robinson of Lynn, Mass. Children: 1. *Raymond Clark*⁸ *Robinson*. 2. *Ralph Stevens*⁸ *Robinson*.
- iii. John Franklin⁷ b. 25 Feb. 1858.
- iv. Chastina Josephine⁷ b. 5 June, 1860, m. Elmer E. Stetson. Child: ———

16

Oscar B.⁶ (*Enoch*⁵) of Altamont, Labette County, Kansas, was born in Piermont, N. H., 27 December,

1827. He had no middle name, but used the initial B while living in Manchester, N. H., to distinguish him from another Oscar Clark. He married in Andover, Mass., 5 April, 1855, Betsey, born in England, 10 March, 1838, daughter of John and Elizabeth Burfield, and has

- i. Fred W.⁷ b. 24 Sept. 1862.
- { ii. Wilt J.⁷ b. 20 Nov. 1864.
- { iii. Will B.⁷ b. 20 Nov. 1864.
- iv. Amy B.⁷ b. 29 May, 1873.
- v. Nettie M.⁷ b. 23 Sept. 1876.

The sons were born in Illinois, and the daughters in Kansas.

17

Enoch⁶ (*Enoch*⁵) of Lawrence, Mass., was born in Piermont, N. H., 27 July, 1831. He left Wentworth in 1863, and has since lived in Andover and Lawrence. He married in Andover, 23 September, 1870, Helen M., born in Plymouth, Mass., 20 November, 1851, daughter of Elbridge and Lydia A. Sears, and has

- i. Walter L.⁷ b. 21 Apr. 1872.
- ii. Jennie S.⁷ b. 8 Sept. 1875.

Walter was born in Lawrence, and Jennie in Plymouth.

18

James Harriman⁶ (*Enoch*⁵) of North Andover, Mass., was born in Wentworth, N. H., 18 October, 1836, and died in North Andover, 29 April, 1882. When eighteen years of age he left Wentworth and entered the employ of the Chickering Piano Company in Andover, and about 1863 removed to North Andover, and was in the employ of Davis, Firber & Co., manufacturers of

machinery for woolen factories. The following is from a notice of his death: "James H. Clark, a resident of the town for about twenty years, passed away last Saturday after a long and painful illness. He bravely combated the disease, but to little avail. He was a man of quiet disposition and excellent character. With his fellow workmen he was a great favorite." His friends speak of him as a man much beloved. He married in Andover, 2 June, 1864, Mary S., born in Alexandria, N. H., 7 March, 1837, daughter of John and Susan Canney. She was the widow of Herbert J. Kenney, whom she married in Augusta, Ga., 14 June, 1862. The only child of James Harriman⁶ Clark, born in North Andover, was

- i. Nellie May⁷ b. 24 Feb. 1868.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

19

William Henry⁷ (*John*⁶) of Kasson, Minn., was born in Fort Ann, N. Y., 6 March, 1841. He enlisted 6 August, 1862, from Chicago, in company A, 72d regiment, Ill. Vols. (Infantry), and was made a sergeant while at Vicksburg and served to the close of the war. One or more of his brothers served for short terms of sixty or ninety days. He married in Rochester, Minn., 4 June (15 Feb.), 1867, Eunice Mariah, born in Dansville, N. Y., 15 February, 1847, daughter of William and Lydia (Cotton) Cornell.

Children:

- i. Emma Gene⁸ b. 20 May, 1868, d. 28 Feb. 1870.
- ii. John⁸ b. 27 Nov. 1871.

- iii. William Cornell^s b. 13 Feb. 1874.
- iv. Jessie^s b. 25 May, 1879.
- v. Dora Almira^s b. 28 Oct. 1882.
- vi. Henry Leroy^s b. 28 Aug. 1884, d. 16 Feb. 1890.
- vii. Archie Harold^s b. 10 June, 1888.

Emma, John, Dora and Henry, were born in Kasson, William and Jessie in Byron, Minn., and Archie in Mason City, Io.; Emma died in Kasson, and Henry in Tracy, Minn.

20

Albert Martin⁷ (*John*⁶) of Mitchell, S. D., was born in Palmyra, Wis., 20 April, 1848. He married 27 October, 1870, Kate Augusta, born 27 December, 1852, daughter of William and Catharine Frances (Rhodes) Huntly.

Children :

- i. Byron Huntly^s b. 24 Sept. 1871, d. 1 Mar. 1872.
- ii. Arthur Guy^s b. 26 Apr. 1873.
- iii. Walter Bruce^s b. 4 July, 1875.
- iv. Fred Vaughn^s b. 23 Oct. 1877.
- v. Lucy Frances^s b. 17 Aug. 1881.
- vi. Flora Augusta^s b. 2 June, 1889.

The four elder were born in Kasson, Minn., Lucy in Parker, Dak., and Flora in Mason City, Io. Byron died in Kasson.

21

Myron John⁷ (*John*⁶) of Topeka, Kan., was born in Palmyra, Wis., 8 February, 1850. He married 23 November, 1870, Isabella M., daughter of Shadrac and Maranda Smith. He married secondly, Rosa Baker, born in Ipswich, England, 14 February, 1852.

Children, all born in Kasson, Minn.

- i. Charles Jey^s b. 17 Jan. 1874.
- ii. Frank Taylor^s b. 28 June, 1875.
- iii. Edith Pearle^s b. 25 May, 1877.

22

James Erastus⁷ (*John*⁶) of Tracy, Minn., was born in Palmyra, Wis., 27 October, 1852, and died in Tracy, 1 April, 1890. He married 4 July, 1872, Mary Alice, born 4 April, 1853, daughter of Aaron and Sarah Alice (Michael) Walrath.

Children :

- i. Mildred Alice Stewart^s b. 25 Sept. 1874.
- ii. Mabel Lillian^s b. 4 Aug. 1876.
- iii. Ervin James^s b. 28 June, 1878.
- iv. Hattie Daisy^s b. 15 Dec. 1882.
- v. Fred Bernard^s b. 28 Feb. 1889.

Mildred and Mabel were born in Kasson, Ervin in Byron, Minn., and the others in Tracy.





PART X.

HENRY³ CLARK OF CANDIA, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

THIRD GENERATION.

Henry³ (*Henry*²) of Greenland, N. H., was born in Newbury, Mass., 23 April, 1717, and died 27 February, 1804* (see p. 293). He was admitted to the church in Greenland in 1740, and was taxed there £1, os., 6*d.*, in 1743. He was a fence viewer in 1749; removed to Candia in 1763 and bought the farm of Mary Batchelder, on which his descendant Gilman Clark was living thirty years since. He signed the Association Test with Stephen and John Clark in 1776. The test circular was issued by the Committee of Safety of New Hampshire to the selectmen of Candia, 12 April, 1776.

Henry married 13 December, 1738, Kezia, born 1 November, 1717, died 2 September, 1765, daughter of Joshua and Mary (Weeks) Brackett. Joshua Brackett's farm was partly in Stratham and partly in Greenland. Henry Clark married secondly, 10 July,

* Letter of Henry⁴ Clark to his brother John⁴ Clark announcing the death of their father.

1766, Catharine, born in Exeter, 7 April, 1725, died 19 August, 1769, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (? Fifield) Bean. Henry married thirdly, 10 May, 1770, Abigail Francis, born 6 October, 1738, who survived him.

His children were

- i. Stephen⁺ b. 28 Apr. 1740. He signed the Association Test, and was one of the Revolutionary soldiers from Candia. Mrs. Lydia⁶ (Clark) Hanaford thinks that he had no children, and died prior to 1800, soon after her grandfather, John⁺ Clark, moved to Campton.
- ii. Joshua⁺ b. 1 Jan. 1742, d. 1 Oct. 1758.
2. iii. Nathaniel⁺ b. 19 Mar. 1744.
3. iv. Samuel⁺ b. 18 May, 1746, d. 15 Apr. 1821.
- v. Mary⁺ b. 4 Aug. 1750, d. 30 Sept. 1750.
4. vi. Henry⁺ b. 4 Aug. 1755, d. 28 Nov. 1823.
- vii. Enoch⁺ b. 27 Apr. 1757, d. 10 Feb. 1765.
- viii. Joshua⁺ b. 14 Apr. 1759, d. 10 June, 1759.
5. ix. John⁺ b. 20 May, 1760, d. 21 Dec. 1831.
- x. Ebenezer⁺ b. 29 July, 1769,* it is said in Greenland. His grandfather Bean remembered him in his will. Mr. Bean died in 1780.
- xi. Abigail⁺ b. 25 Aug. 1771.
- xii. Kezia⁺ b. 15 Sept. 1775, m. 1797, William Robie of Candia, who died in 1850. He was son of John and Mehitabel (Hall) Robie.

* Although the Rev. Moses T. Runnels in his *History of Sanbornton, N. H.*, Vol. II, p. 147, in his account of Ebenezer Clark, known as "Master Clark," and of his family, stated that Ebenezer was born 7 June, 1768, it is probable that he was identical with the son of Henry³ Clark. See also, "The Norris Family," by Rev. Leonard Allison Morrison, A. M., pp. 51 and 52, where there is a record of the descendants of Master Ebenezer Clark and his wife, Eunice Norris, to which the writer can only add that John Phillips Clark of Sanbornton and Abigail P. Randlett of Northfield were married in Gilmanton, 4 July, 1822, by John D. Knowles, and that John Bachelder of Gilmanton and Eleanor Clark of Sanbornton were married 28 October, 1819, by Peter Clark. (Gilmanton Town record.)

The baptisms of Henry's older children are recorded in Greenland, N. H. Stephen^t was baptized by the Rev. William Allen in 1740, Joshua^t in 1742, Nathaniel^t in 1744, and Samuel^t in 1746.

FOURTH GENERATION.

2

Nathaniel^t (*Henry*^s) of Candia, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 19 March, 1744. His wife is said to have been of Irish descent, and, if so, was probably of the race of Scotch-Irish Protestants from the north of Ireland, many of whom settled in New Hampshire. Nathaniel had five sons :

- i. Joseph^s b. —, d. —, unmarried.
- ii. Nathaniel^s b. —, d. 1845. He m. Sally Miller and had an only child, *Martha*,⁶ who d. about 1823, aged 18.
6. iii. Stephen^s b. 5 July, 1780, d. 7 May, 1861.
7. iv. Joshua^s b. 8 Nov. 1784, d. 7 Oct. 1877.
8. v. Theophilus^s b. —, d. —.

"I know father had four brothers, viz. Joseph, Nathaniel, Stephen and Theophilus. I think he had a sister or sisters." (Letter of Hannah Dickey⁶ (Clark) Hill, 25 October, 1883.)

3

Samuel^t (*Henry*^s) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born in Greenland, 18 May, 1746, and died in Gilmanton, 15 April, 1821. In 1789, together with Enoch and Joseph, he signed a petition of the inhabitants of Gilmanton that court might be held at "Norway Plains." He married in Kensington, 4 July, 1764, Mary, born 31 August, 1744, died 4 January, 1814, daughter of Peter

and Mary (Folsom) Folsom of Exeter.* Rev. Jeremiah Fogg officiated at the marriage of Samuel Clark and Mary Folsom.

The children of Samuel were

- i. Mary^s b. 1765, d. 16 Apr. 1817, m. 18 Sept. 1788, Joseph Fellows of Vassalborough, Me., b. 1762, d. 27 Feb. 1817. "Joseph Fellows of Vassalborough and Molly Clark of Gilmantown were married September 18th. 1788," by Rev. Isaac Smith. (Gilmanton Church records.) It is said that there are gravestones in memory of Mr. and Mrs. Fellows in Gilmanton or Belmont, and that hers gives her age as 52. A doubtful statement has been made that Mary's parents were married in 1762.
9. ii. Enoch^s b. June, 1765, d. Mar., 1834.
- iii. Anna^s b. —, d. —, m. 17 June, 1790, Daniel Fitzgerald of Bethlehem or Littleton, N. H., and had five children. "Daniel Fitz Gerald of Limerick and Nancy Clark of Gilmantown were married June 17th. 1790," by Rev. Isaac

* Mr. and Mrs. Folsom were both great grandchildren of John Folsom, who was baptized in Hingham, England, in 1615, was selectman of Hingham and Exeter in New England, married Mary, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman, and was the ancestor of the Folsoms who have been prominent in Exeter for generations. His son Lieut. Peter Folsom was the father of Peter, an influential man, who married Catharine, daughter of Honorable John Gilman, and grandfather of Peter, who settled in Gilmanton in 1773, and was father of Mrs. Samuel Clark. Deacon John Folsom, an elder brother of Lieut. Peter, had a son Jonathan, who married Anna Ladd, a granddaughter of Honorable John Gilman. This Jonathan Folsom was the father of Nathaniel Folsom, a captain who distinguished himself at Fort Edward and in a battle with Dieskau in 1755, was a brigadier general at the siege of Boston, commissioned a major general in 1775, member of the First Continental Congress in Philadelphia in 1774, '75, also of the Congresses of 1777-1780. In 1778 he was a councillor, and in 1783 was temporary president of the convention that framed the Constitution of New Hampshire. Col. Samuel Folsom of Exeter, and Mary Folsom, mother of Mrs. Samuel Clark, were brother and sister of Maj. Gen. Nathaniel Folsom.

- Smith. (Gilmanton Church records.) One of their daughters, wife of Josiah Sawyer, was living in East Tilton, N. H., twenty years ago, and was the last survivor of the five children.
- iv. Catharine^s b. —, d. young.
- v. Elizabeth^s b. —, d. —, m. Nathan Sweatt of Canaan and Hanover, N. H. Both died in Hopkinton, N. Y.
- vi. Kezia^s b. 30 May, 1774, d. 22 Dec. 1832, m. in Gilmanton, 23 Dec. 1793, Stephen Sweatt of Gilmanton, b. 20 May, 1770, d. in Gilmanton, 14 May, 1864. Rev. Walter Powers officiated at this marriage. No children. Mrs. Sweatt died in Gilmanton.
10. vii. Samuel^s b. 23 Feb. 1776, d. 4 May, 1822.
- viii. Catharine^s b. 17 June, 1778, d. 7 Jan. 1846, m. Benjamin Daly of Lisbon, N. H., but had no children. Mr. and Mrs. Daly died in Lisbon.
11. ix. Peter^s b. 8 (1 Town records) Oct. 1781, d. 25 Nov. 1865.
- x. Lydia^s b. —, d. —, m. in Gilmanton, 27 Nov. 1806, Timothy F. Bunker of Gilmanton; Joseph Young, justice of the peace, officiating. Lydia died in Gilmanton, and Mr. Bunker married again.
- xi. Sarah^s b. —, d. —, unmarried.
12. xii. Joseph^s b. 17 Jan. 1789, d. 2 July, 1855.

4

Henry^t (*Henry*^s) of Candia, N. H., was born in Greenland, 4 August, 1755, died 28 November, 1823. He is said to have been at the battle of Bunker Hill, and he became a member of Capt. Joseph Dearborn's company, 5 August, 1778, as recorded upon the pay roll. This company was in Col. Moses Nichols's regiment, and took part in the Rhode Island campaign.

The following letter to him from a friend is printed in the history of Candia by Eaton.

“ Mr. Henery Clark Juner in Candia

“ Forte Washington, June 27 day ye 1777.

“ Sir I rite to you to let you now how we all do, we are well and in good helth at Present, a short note concerning Love. John Clark remembers his love to mrs marthe paton. Isaac worthen remembers his love to mrs dorothy bagley. Theophylus Clough remembers his love to mrs mary rowel, wiginge Evens remembers his expressive Love to mrs albina Langué. Sir I hear very bad news about you and if the news be so I am afraid it will never do for I heir that the chief you do is gallanting the garls, and if this be the case I am shewer its very bad and if you would but leive of your bad tricks I shud be glad So no more at Present.

(signed)

“ John Morrison.”

The girls mentioned were all young ladies, although John styles them “ mrs ” Henry married 29 January, 1781, Hannah, who died 7 October, 1812, daughter of Gilman and Sarah (Connor) Dudley of Candia. Gilman Dudley was a Revolutionary soldier, and fourth in descent from Governor Thomas Dudley. Henry⁴ Clark’s home was on the Clark Hill Road in Candia, where his father also lived, and his children were

- i. William⁵ b. 11 Jan. 1782, d. June, 1867. He m. Jane Bean, who d. Oct. 1857, but had no children. He died in Candia.
- ii. Hannah⁵ b. 27 Jan. 1784, d. Dec 1859, m. Noah S. Rollins of Sanbornton, N. H., b. 4 Feb. 1783, d. in Sanbornton, 23 Oct. 1847, son of Reuben and Elizabeth (Smith) Rollins, and had 1. Nancy⁶ Rollins. 2. Noah S.⁶ Rollins of New Hampton, N. H. He served in the 8th regiment, N. H. Vols., in the Civil war. Mr. Rollins, the father, m. secondly, Mrs. Mary Cass, who d. 27 Nov. 1869, aged 85.

- iii. Sarah⁵ b. 27 Mar. 1786, d. aged 6 or 7 years.
- 13. iv. Dudley⁵ b. 9 Nov. 1788, d. 7 Aug. 1867.
- v. Samuel⁵ b. 27 Sept. 1791, d. 27 Dec. 1816, unmarried.
- vi. Nancy⁵ b. 27 Aug. 1794, d. 5 Sept. 1814.
- 14. vii. John Henry⁵ b. 27 July, 1797, d. 7 Aug. 1875.
- 15. viii. Gilman⁵ b. 20 May, 1802, d. Sept. 1876.

5

John⁴ (*Henry*³) of Campton, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 20 May, 1760, died in Campton, 21 December, 1831. Lydia⁶ (Clark) Hanaford stated that an old letter led her to think that her grandfather, John⁴, was born in Candia, N. H. (Her letter of 16 October, 1883.) He served nine months in the Continental army, and was a corporal in Capt. Samuel McConnell's company of Col. David Gilman's regiment. John's name is on the pay roll of December, 1776, as a soldier from Candia, and he was entitled to £150 "for the war." The History of Candia does not give the dates, but he apparently served for several years.

He was paid in Continental money, which became worthless, and he gave it to his grandchildren, who still preserve it. Until 1821 he lived in the west part of the town in what is called Campton Bog, when he bought three hundred acres in the centre of the town and on the Pemigewasset River. This land he divided between his sons John and Leavitt, and lived with the former the remainder of his life. He was one of the first members of the Baptist church. He married 22 December, 1785, Lydia, born in Exeter, N. H., 3 December, 1759, died 6 December, 1830, daughter of Joseph and Love (Leavitt) Leavitt of Exeter. "John Clark of Campton and Lydia Leavitt of Northfield were

married December 22^d: 1785," by Rev. Isaac Smith. (Gilmanton Church records.)

The children, all born in Campton, were

16. i. Dudley⁵ b. 18 Apr. 1787, d. 14 Nov. 1860.
- ii. Kezia⁵ b. 13 Sept. 1789, d. 7 Apr. 1865, m. 25 Feb. 1844, Abel Hunt b. in Gilford, N. H., 26 Jan. 1787, d. there 17 July, 1855. She died in Campton.
17. iii. John⁵ b. 3 Dec. 1793, d. 28 July, 1868.
18. iv. Leavitt⁵ b. 7 Apr. 1796, d. 6 Mar. 1855.

FIFTH GENERATION.

6

Stephen⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) of Meredith, N. H., was born in Candia, N. H., 5 July, 1780, and died 7 May, 1861; he was a farmer. He married in Candia, 24 January, 1800, Ezza Miller, born 11 June, 1783, died 20 January, 1823. She was sister to Nathaniel⁵ Clark's wife.

Children :

- i. Polly⁶ b. 11 Dec. 1804, d. 17 Aug. 1848.
- ii. Betsey⁶ b. 25 Oct. 1806, d. 6 July, 1863.
- iii. Sally⁶ b. 13 Sept. 1808, m. 20 Nov. 1833, Stephen Boardman of Meredith, N. H., b. 31 Aug. 1803, and had
 1. *Louisa*⁷ Boardman b. 20 Aug. 1834, m. Jan. 1853, Smith Dow, who d. 30 Jan. 1865, leaving one daughter. Mrs. Dow m. secondly, 12 May, 1883, B. F. Wentworth of Centre Harbor.
 2. *Lavinia*⁷ Boardman b. Feb. 1837, m. 1861, Noah L. Davis of Gilford, N. H., and has three sons. Mrs. Boardman, who was living in Meredith in 1884, furnished material for this book.
- iv. Ruth⁶ b. 6 Oct. 1810, m. 1835, Eben Bickford of Laconia, N. H., and had a son and a daughter,

viz.: *David⁷ Bickford*, who is married and lives in Centre Harbor, and *Priscilla Jane⁷ Bickford* who was in Laconia when last heard from.

19. v. John⁶ b. 21 Nov. 1812, d. 7 Mar. 1860.
 vi. Hannah⁶ b. 18 July, 1814, d. 29 May, 1872, m. Nov. 1838, Herbert Lovejoy and had two sons and one daughter, who are married and live in Meredith, viz.: *Julia Etta⁷ Lovejoy*, *Cyrus⁷ Lovejoy* and *Smith⁷ Lovejoy*.
20. vii. David⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1816.
 viii. Nancy⁶ b. 2 Mar. 1818, d. 30 Aug. 1882.
21. ix. Gilman⁶ b. 5 Mar. 1821.

Polly, Betsey and Nancy were unmarried.

7

Joshua⁵ (*Nathaniel⁴*) of Thornton, N. H., was born 8 November, 1784, and died 7 October, 1877. His age is given on his gravestone as 92 years, 11 months. He married 28 February, 1809, Mary, born 24 August, 1784, died 23 June, 1844 (27 June on her gravestone and her age 59 years, 10 months), daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Patten) Calden. Joshua⁵ married secondly, Sarah, who died 26 March, 1853, aged 66 years, 9 months (gravestone).

Children :

- i. Mary⁶ b. 11 Jan. 1810, d. 7 Feb. 1860 (aged 50 yrs., 1 mo. on gravestone), m. Francis Polyquin (Poliquin). Children: 1. *Delia C.⁷ Poliquin* m. Jeremiah Gilman, who d. in Franconia, N. H., 1889?, and had four children. 2. *Sarah Adelaide⁷ Poliquin* m. Frank Lyford of Thornton, and had five children. 3. *Mary*

- Frances⁷ Poliquin* b. 1845, d. 13 July, 1864 (aged 19 according to her gravestone), m. George Elkins of Thornton.
- ii. Sarah Ann⁶ b. 8 Jan. 1813, d. 31 Mar. 1876, m. 1 Jan. 1834, Capt. Sylvester Sawyer b. in Woodstock, N. H., then Peeling, 13 Mar. 1806, d. 15 Oct. 1837 (aged 32 according to his gravestone), and was buried in Thornton. Children: 1. *Mary Jane⁷ Sawyer* b. in Boston, 3 Nov. 1834, m. Dr. Truman Humphrey of Thornton, N. H., and removed to Wisconsin. 2. *Charles Sylvester⁷ Sawyer* b. in Boston, 5 Dec. 1836, now of Thornton, has been twice married and has a large family. Mrs. Sarah Ann⁶ (Clark) Sawyer m. secondly, in Thornton, 4 Mar. 1839?, Thomas Wyatt b. in Campton 5 Sept. 1818, and had 1. *George Gardner⁷ Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 28 Feb. 1840, killed by the breaking down of a bridge which he was crossing with a loaded team in Campton, N. H., 15 May, 1867, m. Ann Gillman of Thornton, and had Maybell Lucy⁸ Wyatt b. 2 Dec. 1866. 2. *Ellen Augusta⁷ Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 24 May, 1842, m. Oliver Wheeler of Franconia, N. H., who d. 1866, and had Lillie⁸ Wheeler and Celia⁸ Wheeler. Mrs. Wheeler m. secondly, Frank Smith of Hebron, N. H., and removed to Anamosa, Io., and had two sons born there. 3. *Nathaniel Clark⁷ Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 3 May, 1845, killed on the cars 13? Aug. 1877. 4. *Martha Lovina⁷ Wyatt* b. in Thornton 1 Aug. 1848, m. 7 Mar. 1872, Baxter P. Hardy of Rumney, N. H., and had i. Hattie May⁸ Hardy b. 4 Mar. 1873. ii. Ernest Baxter⁸ Hardy b. 29 Dec. 1876. 5. *Sarah Evangeline⁷ Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 30 Sept. 1853, m. Feb. 1879, Oscar Brooks French

of Rumney, and lives in Bristol, N. H. 6. *Horace⁷ Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 29 Sept. 1855, m. 30 Nov. 1884, Susan Whiteman of Plymouth, N. H., and lives in Concord, N. H. Mr. Thomas Wyatt and family removed to Rumney about 1862, where Mrs. Wyatt died. She was born in Candia.

22. iii. Nathaniel⁶ b. 8 Feb. 1815, d. 1 Apr. 1875.
- iv. Jane Bean⁶ b. 24 Nov. 1816, d. 3 July, 1885, m. Jeremiah Hoyt b. Dec. 1810, d. —, and had 1. *Francis P.⁷ Hoyt* b. 1842, drowned in Lowell, Mass., 1856. 2. *Mary Jane⁷ Hoyt* b. —, living unmarried in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1891. Mrs. Hoyt m. secondly, in Lowell, 1874, Daniel Knapp b. 31 Mar. 1808, d. in Lowell, 27 May, 1876, son of Abiathar and Nancy Knapp, but had no children. Mrs. Jane B. Knapp also died in Lowell.
- v. Betsey Bagley⁶ b. 4 June. 1819, m. 10 Oct. 1839, Herod Fifield of Thornton. Children: 1. *George Washington⁷ Fifield* b. 23 May, 1845, m. in Lowell, 9 Feb. 1874, Cornelia Monty and had Harry⁸ Fifield b. 1885. 2. *Henry Martin⁷ Fifield* b. 4 Jan. 1853, m. 11 Oct. 1887, Lucia Foss of Campton, N. H., and lives in Thornton, as does his brother.
- vi. Delia Tucker⁶ b. 3 Sept. 1821, d. 6 Aug. 1871 (aged 49 yrs., 11 mos. according to her gravestone), m. 1845 Nathaniel Boynton of Thornton b. 4 Jan. 1818, son of Moses and Betsey (Ayer) Boynton, and had 1. *Charles Henry⁷ Boynton* b. in Thornton, 26 Oct. 1846, now of Gilford, N. H., m. in 1883, Mary O. Carr. 2. *Herbert Newton⁷ Boynton* b. 11 Aug. 1851, now of Tilton, N. H. 3. *Edward Livingston⁷ Boynton* b. 15 Mar. 1853, now of Lowell, Mass. 4. *Moses Adelbert⁷ Boynton* b. 15 Feb. 1856,

- now of Allston, Mass. 5. *Grace Elizabeth Boynton* b. 1 May, 1859, m. John Abel of Lowell, and d. 5 May, 1885, leaving one son. The Boynton Genealogy differs as to the names of this family.
- vii. Hannah Dickey⁶ b. 26 Nov. 1823, m. 13 Sept. 1842, Andrew M. Springer b. 21 June, 1816, d. 18 May, 1854, and had 1. *George W.⁷ Springer* b. 10 Mar. 1844. 2. *Charles A.⁷ Springer* b. 22 June, 1847, d. 22 Apr. 1866. 3. *Nathaniel B.⁷ Springer* b. 22 Oct. 1849. Mrs. Springer m. secondly, 8 Feb. 1857, Horace K. Hill b. 27 Oct. 1826, but had no children. They lived in Westchester, N. Y. Mrs. Hill, who was much interested in the family history, is said to have died prior to 29 April, 1891.
- viii. Martha C.⁶ b. 29 Jan. 1826, m. 16 Sept. 1852, Almanger (?) Poor b. 13 Nov. 1829, d. 7 Jan. 1854, and had *Addie⁷ Poor* b. 4 Oct. 1853, d. 30 Dec. 1854. Mrs. Poor m. secondly, 11 July, 1858, George Grant, who d. 28 Dec. 1858, and had *Ida⁷ Grant* b. 25 Apr. 1859, m. 27 Sept. 1879. Mrs. Grant m. thirdly, 19 Nov. 1859, Fred Marden and had 1. *Lewis⁷ Marden* b. 23 Jan. 1861, m. 17 June, 1886. 2. *Emma⁷ Marden* b. 26 Nov. 1862, m. 16 Sept. 1884. 3. *Elbridge⁷ Marden* b. 7 Oct. 1864, m. 9 May, 1891. 4. *Franklin⁷ Marden* b. 19 June, 1867 (69), d. 14 Oct. 1869.
- ix. Lovina Barron⁶ b. 30 Oct. 1829, m. 25 Sept. 1859, George Knowles b. 4 Mar. 1831, d. 21 June, 1862, and had *Willard N.⁷ Knowles* b. 7 July, 1860. Mrs. Knowles m. secondly, Charles Shute of Campton, N. H., b. 2 Aug. 1833, and had *Lucy F.⁷ Shute* b. 20 Sept. 1866. They live in Thornton.

- x. Oliver⁶ b. 15 Nov. 1831, d. 25 Aug. 1834 (grave-stone records aged 4 years). A relative stated that he died in November, 1835.

Several of the children, perhaps all, were born in Candia. Joshua Clark, both his wives, his daughters Mary and Delia, son-in-law Sylvester Sawyer, son Oliver, and granddaughter Mary Frances (Poliquin) Elkins, are buried in the northeast corner of a large burying ground on the east side of the Pemigewasset River in Thornton. In 1896 George K. Clarke visited this graveyard, but did not copy the inscriptions in full.

8

Theophilus⁵ (*Nathaniel*⁴) was born in Candia, and presumably died there. He lived on the Clark Hill Road.

Children :

- i. "Tomes"⁶ b. —.
- ii. Dolly⁶ b. —.
- iii. Stephen⁶ b. —. Said to have no descendants.
- iv. Eliza⁶ b. —.
- v. Nathaniel⁶ b. —. Lived in Meredith, N. H.
He left a widow, children and grandchildren.
He is said to have lived at one time in Laconia.
- vi. Mary⁶ b. —.
- vii. William⁶ b. —. Said to have no descendants.

"All dead now" (1892).

9

Enoch⁵ (*Samuel*⁴) of Littleton, N. H., was born in Gilmanton, N. H., June, 1765, died March, 1834. He married 1 April, 1795, in Gilmanton, Joanna, born November, 1774, died November, 1850, daughter of Trueworthy and Polly (Gilman) Dudley. Rev. Walter

Powers officiated at the marriage of Enoch Clark and Joanna Dudley.

The children were

- i. Kezia⁶ b. 1 June, 1798, d. 13 Oct. 1825, unmarried.
- ii. Mary Fellows⁶ b. 21 Aug. 1800, d. 19 July, 1856, unmarried.
- iii. Martha Gilman⁶ b. 29 Jan. 1803, d. 19 Oct. 1848, m. 1825, John Dudley of Littleton, N. H., but had no children.
- iv. Enoch⁶ b. 21 June, 1805, d. 28 Nov. 1862.
- v. Catharine⁶ b. 13 Jan. 1808.
23. vi. John Dudley⁶ b. 21 July, 1810, d. 28 Mar. 1855.
- vii. Joanna Jane⁶ b. 17 Aug. 1815, d. 3 Dec. 1874.

Enoch⁶ and four of his sisters never married.

10

Samuel⁵ (*Samuel*⁴) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born there 23 February, 1776, and died there 4 May, 1822. He married Sally, born 1776, died 17 February, 1853, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Sweatt of Loudon, N. H., and his children were

24. i. Thomas⁶ b. 14 Aug. 1798, d. 3 June, 1879.
- ii. Hannah⁶ b. —, d. 24 Sept. 1826, aged 22 years.
- iii. Polly⁶ b. —, 1802, d. 15 May, 1817.
25. iv. Nathan⁶ b. 6 May, 1804, d. 23 May, 1891.
- v. Joseph⁶ b. —, 1808, d. 13 Aug. 1815 or 1818, aged 7 years.
26. vi. Samuel⁶ b. 5 May, 1809.
27. vii. Joseph Herbert⁶ b. 10 Feb. 1819, d. 23 Sept. 1879.

11

Peter⁵ (*Samuel*⁴) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born there 8 (1 town record) October, 1781, and died there

25 November, 1865. Rev. Peter Clark was ordained by the Council of the Third Freewill Baptist Church to the ministry in Gilmanton, 8 January, 1810; he was a noted revivalist, and is said to have attended more funerals than any other minister in town. There were recorded in the Gilmanton town records one hundred and twenty five marriages performed by Elder Peter when the history of Gilmanton was issued, and the number was doubtless greatly increased later. He was representative in the Legislature 1826-29, four years.

He married in Gilmanton, 28 November, 1805, Mary, born 23 July, 1785, died 25 (24 town record) September, 1841, daughter of William and Abigail (Trefethen) Morrison of Gilmanton. Rev. Richard Martin officiated at the wedding of Peter Clark and Mary Morrison. Peter⁵ married secondly, 13 July, 1848, Abigail, born 10 February, 1801, daughter of Willard and Sarah (Alley) Emery, and widow of Col. Joshua L. Weare.

The only child of Elder Peter⁵ was

- i. William Morrison⁶ b. 10 Dec. 1809. He was b. in Gilmanton, m. 2 Jan. 1832, Abigail Trefethen b. 9 May, 1810, d. 3 May, 1867, dau. of William Rogers and Mary (Wells) Morrison of Gilmanton. He m. secondly, 19 Apr. (May town record) 1868, Mrs. Mary Ann Dearborn b. 22 Oct. 1822, dau. of Jacob and Polly (Nourse) Little. Child: *Mary Morrison*⁷ b. 4 Jan. 1839, d. 12 Dec. 1889, m. 5 Mar. 1862, John A. Ladd b. 1 Sept. 1832, son of Samuel and Nancy (Young) Ladd, but had no children. Elder Peter Clark officiated at the first marriage of his son.

12

Joseph⁵ (*Samuel*⁴) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born there 17 January, 1789, and died there 2 July, 1855. He was made a deacon of the Freewill Baptist Church in 1839. He married in Gilmanton, 30 August, 1812, Mary, born 1791, died 15 December, 1879, daughter of Moses and Betsey (Currier) French of Salisbury, Mass. Rev. Peter Clark officiated at the marriage of Joseph Clark and Mary French.

Children :

- i. Eliza Maria⁶ b. 16 Jan. 1816, d. 1 May, 1878, m. 1838, John C. Roberts b. 14 May, 1816, d. 22 May, 1840; she m. secondly, 21 Dec. 1848, Elkanah Folsom Bean b. 8 Sept. 1812, d. 14 Jan. 1864, son of John R. and Huldah (Weymouth) Bean.
- ii. Infant son⁶ never named.

Many of the descendants of Samuel⁴ Clark were buried in Gilmanton, and their gravestones may be seen.

13

Dudley⁵ (*Henry*⁴) of Sanbornton, N. H., was born in Candia, N. H., 9 November, 1788, and died in Winchester, Mass., 7 August, 1867. He was apprenticed to Noah S. Rollins, whose place afterward came into his possession, and for several years he carried on the business of wheelwright; he removed to Winchester. He married 1 November, 1820, Hannah Clarkson, who died in Sanbornton, 16 September, 1860.

His children were

- i. Malvina⁶ b. 16 Jan. 1822, d. 9 Feb. 1888, m. 25 Oct. 1842, Josiah Franklin Stone of Winches-

ter, Mass., b. in Cornish, Me., 16 Oct. 1822, d. 26 Jan. 1881. He was representative in the General Court in 1879 and 1881, selectman six years, assessor eight years, and his name is connected with many local enterprises. They had 1. *Edward Alanson⁷ Stone* b. 15 Oct. 1844, d. 22 May, 1849. 2. *Joseph⁷ Stone* d. young. 3. *Franklin M.⁷ Stone*. 4. *Willie Rix⁷ Stone*. 5. *Ella Cleora⁷ Stone*. The whole family have removed to California, and Mrs. Stone died in San Francisco.

ii. Henry B.⁶ b. 27 Apr. 1824, d. 16 Mar. 1828.

28 iii. Samuel Dudley⁶ b. 4 July, 1826.

iv. Mary Jane⁶ b. 3 July, 1828, m. 5 Aug. 1849, Charles G. Taylor of Sanbornton, N. H., b. 25 Mar. 1826, now of Chillicothe, Ill., son of Thomas and Sarah E. (Jewett) Taylor, and had *Lydia J.⁷ Taylor* b. 30 Nov. 1850, d. 9 Apr. 1868. Charles G. Taylor was a merchant and postmaster at Chillicothe.

v. John Weston⁶ b. 24 May, 1836, d. 15 June, 1867. He died in Cambridge, Mass., and was unmarried.

14

John Henry⁵ (*Henry⁴*) of Sanbornton, N. H., was born in Candia, 27 July, 1797, came to Sanbornton in 1816, and was an apprentice to his brother Dudley.* He built a store at "Clark's Corner," and also the large dwelling house near it, occupied in 1878 by Daniel Tilton. He was a most worthy citizen. He removed to Danvers, Mass., and died there 7 August, 1875. He married 13 February, 1823, Betsey Moore, born 12 April, 1803, died in Framingham, 29 Septem-

* Runnels' History of Sanbornton, Vol. II, gives much information concerning the Clarks of Sanbornton, and allied families.

ber, 1870, daughter of Jonathan and Theodosia (Gale) Taylor. Jonathan Taylor was in the Revolutionary army, and was corporal in a volunteer company during the War of 1812, and much respected as a citizen.

John Henry's children were

29. i. John Taylor⁶ b. 19 Sept. 1825, d. 20 Oct. 1880.
30. ii. William Jones⁶ b. 14 Dec. 1828.
- iii. Hannah Dudley⁶ b. 18 Dec. 1830, m. 1 Oct. 1862, Joseph Plumer of Milton, N. H., b. 11 Mar. 1820, son of Joseph and Sarah (Brown) Plumer. He was representative in the Legislature in 1873. No children.
- iv. Susan Brown⁶ b. 29 July, 1835, m. 25 Apr. 1861, Jeremiah Brackett Calef b. 30 Dec. 1831, selectman of Sanbornton, 1870, '71, son of James and Phebe (Jewett) Calef.
31. v. Nathan Joshua⁶ b. 24 Oct. 1837.
32. vi. Henry Wood⁶ b. 15 Feb. 1839.

15

Gilman⁵ (*Henry*⁴) lived in Candia on the farm of his father and grandfather, where he was born 20 May, 1802, died September, 1876; he married 13 April, 1831, Nancy, born 30 August, 1803, died 18 August, 1843, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barker) Shute. He married secondly, 20 February, 1844, Sarah F. Pearson and his children were

- i. Sarah E.⁶ b. 9 Jan. 1834, d. 29 Dec. 1891, m. 3 Apr. 1855, Merrill Johnson of Candia, N. H., b. in Alexandria, N. H., son of Moses and Hannah H. (Huntingdon) Johnson. Children:
 1. *Alice Jane⁷ Johnson* b. 21 June, 1856, m. Benjamin Edwin Sanborn and has Benjamin Eugene⁸ ^{born} Johnson b. 2 Oct. 1885. Mr. ^{born} Johnson is a merchant in Deerfield, N. H., and has a

- creamery there. 2. *Moses Gilman⁷ Johnson* b. 30 May, 1861. 3. *Hattie Imogene⁷ Johnson* b. 13 Oct. 1867, m. Henry A. Hubbard, but had no children.
- ii. Henry Gilman⁶ b. 6 June, 1836, lived on the ancestral farm at Clark's Hill in Candia for some years; m. 23 May, 1869, Keziah C. Bickford of Deerfield, and has no children.

16

Dudley⁵ (*John⁴*) of Wheelock, Vt., was born in Campton, N. H., 18 April, 1787, and died in Wheelock, 14 November, 1860; a farmer. He went to Wheelock in 1808, and held various town offices there, was justice of the peace many years, and agent for Dartmouth College. He was a Freewill Baptist. He married at Derby Line, Vt., 6 December, 1810, Polly, born in Gilmanton, N. H., 27 December, 1789, died in Wheelock, 10 May, 1860, daughter of Jonathan and Joanna (Willey) Folsom. Jonathan Folsom was son of Daniel and Huldah (Eastman) Folsom of Exeter, N. H., and great-grandson of Deacon John Folsom of Exeter. In 1793 Jonathan Folsom moved from Gilmanton to Wheelock. John Clark, father of Dudley,⁵ settled in Campton in 1785.

The children of Dudley,⁵ all born in Wheelock, were

- i. Lydia⁶ b. 10 Sept. 1811, d. 24 Oct. 1883, m in Campton, 28 Nov. 1833, David Thornton, a carpenter, b. in Hatley, Stanstead County, Canada, 26 June, 1808, son of Samuel and Kate (Baker) Thornton, who were from Campton, and had 1. *John Clark⁷ Thornton* b. 7 Aug. 1834, d. in Campton, 25 Oct. 1873, m. in Wheelock, 7 Jan. 1863, Eliza A. Thomas b. in Wheelock, 4 Mar. 1843, and had i. James⁸

Thornton b. in Hatley, 12 June, 1865. ii. Katie^s Thornton b. in Campton, 7 Jan. 1872. iii. John^s Thornton b. in Campton, 28 Apr. 1873. 2. *Melinda Clark^r Thornton* b. 17 Jan. 1836, m. in Greensborough, Vt., 18 Mar. 1858, George Miller b. in Draymon, Scotland, 1812, d. in Groton, Vt., 31 Mar. 1876, and had eight children, viz. : i. Maggia B.^s Miller b. in Greensborough, 22 May, 1859, m. Sept. 1874, Warren M. Welch, an extensive dealer in lumber at Groton, and has 1. *Thomas Lawrence⁹ Welch* b. in Groton, 11 May, 1878. 2. *Blanche⁹ Welch* b. in Groton, July, 1880. ii. George F.^s Miller b. in Greensborough, 25 Dec. 1860. iii. Lizzia F.^s Miller b. in Greensborough, 4 July, 1862, m. 5 Sept. 1883, George E. Whithill. iv. Frank A.^s Miller b. in Hatley, 30 Apr. 1864. v. Willie (William) D.^s Miller b. in West Barnet, Vt., 18 Mar. 1866, d. in Groton, 25 Feb. 1868. vi. Eddie^s Miller b. in West Barnet, 11 Jan. 1868, d. in Groton, 20 Feb. 1868. vii. Willie D.^s Miller b. in Groton, 13 Mar. 1870. viii. Jared D.^s Miller b. in Groton, 12 Feb. 1876. Melinda m. secondly, 6 Feb. 1877, in Groton, Peter Darling b. there 2 Feb. 1827, and has John C.^s Darling b. in Topsham, Vt., 19 May, 1879. 3. *Kezia Clark^r Thornton* b. 14 May, 1838, d. in Wheelock, 19 Mar. 1859. 4. *Dudley Clark^r Thornton* b. 20 Sept. 1840, m. at Derby Line, Hannah Hastings of Greensborough, and had i. Albert B.^s Thornton b. in Barnet, Vt., 8 Oct. 1865. ii. Alice M.^s Thornton b. in Greensborough, 20 June, 1870. iii. Leslie F.^s Thornton b. in Greensborough, 1 Aug. 1872. 5. *Jerod Drewry Wheelock^r Thornton* b. 26 Apr. 1842, m. in Hatley, 24 Jan. 1865, Mrs. Lucy Colby b. there Sept. 1834,

d. in Topsham, 3 July, 1885, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Simons) Wadley. Jerod D. W.⁷ Thornton m. secondly, Sept. 1889, Ella Mills. He was formerly in the milk business in Somerville, Mass.; is now a farmer in Topsham. 6. *Mary Harris⁷ Thornton* b. 5 May, 1844, m. in Campton, 15 June, 1878, Richard H. Copithorn b. in Boston, 5 Mar. 1852, now a farmer on the old John Clark farm in Campton. 7. *Horatio Wentworth Harris⁷ Thornton* b. 30 Aug. 1847, m. Lizzia Clark and has i. George⁸ Thornton b. in Melrose, Mass., 27 Apr. 1870. ii. Charles Sumner⁸ Thornton b. in Boston, 4 Mar. 1876. 8. *Sumner⁷ Thornton* b. 8 Oct. 1850, d. 6 Feb. 1859. 9. *Judson⁷ Thornton* b. 4 Nov. 1853, d. 6 Feb. 1859. 10. *Frank Andrew⁷ Thornton* b. 25 Apr. 1855, d. 7 Feb. 1859. John and Melinda were born in Campton and the others in Wheelock, where the three younger died. Mrs. Lydia (Clark) Thornton died in Campton.

- ii. Melinda⁶ b. 6 Mar. 1815, d. 11 June, 1846.
- iii. John⁶ b. 29 Oct. 1818, d. 21 Aug. 1842.
- iv. Kezia⁶ b. 16 Mar. 1821, d. 8 Apr. 1844.
- v. Leonard Pease⁶ b. 29 Aug. 1823, d. 8 June, 1824.
- vi. Mary Ann⁶ b. 6 Dec. 1826, d. 8 June, 1828.

The five younger children died in Wheelock.

17

John⁵ (*John⁴*) of Campton, N. H., was born there 3 December, 1793, and died 28 July, 1868. He married 6 November, 1823, Alice, born in Campton, 27 July, 1798, died there 10 May, 1886, daughter of Daniel and Alice (Merrill) Baker.

The children were

- 33. i. Josiah Baker⁶ b. 1 Aug. 1824, d. 15 Oct. 1856.

- ii. Lydia⁶ b. 19 Dec. 1829, m. in Campton, 12 Apr. 1863, John Smith Hanaford b. in New Hampton, N. H., 17 Mar. 1830, son of Peter and Nancy (Smith) Hanaford. Mrs. Lydia (Clark) Hanaford supplied the records of several generations for this book.

18

Leavitt⁵ (*John*⁴) of Campton, N. H., was born there 7 April, 1796, and died 6 March, 1855; he was selectman. He married 30 December, 1824, Almira, born in Campton, 8 June, 1803?, died 6 February, 1833, daughter of Elias and Martha (Baker) Bump.

The children were

- i. Melvina⁶ b. 8 Nov. 1825, m. in Campton, 6 May, 1847, Charles Bickford b. in Campton, 1822, d. in Thornton, N. H., 7 Dec. 1854, son of Joseph and Sarah (Glines) Bickford of Campton. Children: 1. *Almira Clark*⁷ *Bickford* b. in Thornton, 11 Sept. 1848, d. in Campton, 9 Apr. 1854. 2. *Sarah Glines*⁷ *Bickford* b. in Thornton, 26 May, 1850, m. 19 Apr. 1875, George Emery and had Charles Sumner⁸ Emery b. 21 Dec. 1879. 3. *Mary Melvina*⁷ *Bickford* b. in Thornton, 8 Apr. 1852, d. in Campton, 10 Apr. 1854. Mrs. Melvina⁶ Bickford m. secondly, in Campton, 21 Dec. 1856, Honorable Russell Cox of Holderness, N. H., b. there 19 Aug. 1799, and had *Almira*⁷ *Cox* b. 25 June, 1858. Mr. Cox has held many town offices, and has several times been a member of the Legislature. Mrs. Melvina Cox rendered important assistance in collecting data for this book.
34. ii. John Rogers⁶ b. 17 Jan. 1828, d. 25 Mar. 1875.
35. iii. Dudley Leavitt⁶ b. 18 Jan. 1830.
- iv. Infant⁶ b. —, d. 6 Feb. 1833.

SIXTH GENERATION.

19

John⁶ (*Stephen*⁵) of Meredith, N. H., was born 21 November, 1812, and died 7 March, 1860. He married 16 August, 1838, Martha Roberts and had

- i. Moses Elon⁷ b. 10 Jan. 1846, m. 31 Mar. 1875, Sarah A. Dow, but had no children when heard from.
- ii. Fannie Maria⁷ b. Aug. 1849, m. Nov. 1866, Daniel L. Alexander of Meredith, and has two daughters.
- iii. Charles F.⁷ b. Mar. 1857, d. 2 Sept. 1881.

20

David⁶ (*Stephen*⁵) of Meredith, N. H., was born 30 January, 1816. He married 16 November, 1848, Mary E., born 3 June, 1825, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Leavitt) Rollins.

Children :

- i. David Henry⁷ b. 30 Nov. 1850, who lived (1885) with his father.
- ii. Mary Addie⁷ b. 4 Aug. 1856, m. 25 Nov. 1880, Charles H. Osgood of Lake Village, N. H., b. 21 Jan. 1854, son of Ebenezer P. (Parsons?) and Ann (Randall) Osgood.
- iii. Lizzie M.⁷ b. 26 Nov. 1859, m. 3 Feb. 1883, Gilbert Merrill of Concord, N. H.

21

Gilman⁶ (*Stephen*⁵) of Tamworth, N. H., was born 5 March, 1821. He married 1 January, 1850, Mary Jane, born 13 June, 1825, died 27 December, 1866, daughter of Jonathan and Lucinda (Sanborn) Thompson. He

married secondly, 18 October, 1869, Laura Ann, born 4 September, 1837, daughter of Gilman and Sarah Mosson (Call) Newton.

The children of Gilman⁶ were

- i. Isabella Jane⁷ b. 29 Jan. 1853, d. 25 Mar. 1859.
- ii. George Washington⁷ b. 15 July, 1858, d. 7 Apr. 1859.
- iii. Isabella Frances⁷ b. 25 Aug. 1860, d. 9 Aug. 1865.
- iv. Idella Francis⁷ (*sic*) b. 16 Jan. 1871.
- v. Minnie Cora⁷ b. 27 Apr. 1872.
- vi. George Edwin⁷ b. 5 Apr. 1874.

22

Nathaniel⁶ (*Joshua*⁵) of Thornton, N. H., was born 8 February, 1815, and died 1 April, 1875. He was for many years an invalid. He married 22 June, 1848, Mary Maranda, born 6 June, 1829, daughter of Joseph and Fanny (Bancroft) Sargent of Thornton. Mrs. Sargent was first cousin to the Honorable George Bancroft, D. C. L., LL. D., the historian.

Mrs. Clark married secondly, 17 April, 1880, Major John H. Gill of Plymouth, N. H., who was twice a representative in the Legislature. Major Gill died 30 July, 1888. Mrs. Gill was one of the most efficient assistants, in obtaining material, that the compiler of this book has had.

Nathaniel⁶ Clark's children were

36. i. Frank Harland⁷ b. 3 Apr. 1849, d. 15 Apr. 1891.
37. ii. Albert Westford⁷ b. 2 July, 1852, d. 17 Nov. 1882.
- iii. Ellen Cyrene⁷ b. 10 June, 1856, m. 18 Dec. 1879, Charles Edward Parks of Passumpsic, Vt., b. 22 Apr. 1850, son of Ezra Arming-ton and Louisa (Thayer) Parks, and lives

in Somerville, Mass. Children: 1. *Edward Ezra^s Parks* b. 26 Nov. 1882. 2. *Charles Armington^s Parks* b. 16 Feb. 1886.

38. iv. Charles Edgar⁷ b. 13 Dec. 1858.
 v. Fannie Belle⁷ b. 24 Feb. 1861, m. 23 Feb. 1886, Frederic Eugene Cheney, provision dealer in Somerville, Mass., b. 1 Oct. 1855, son of Edmund Whittemore and Mary Elizabeth (Adams) Cheney. Children: 1. *Ralph Eugene^s Chcnecy* b. 22 (3) Dec. 1886, d. 9 Jan. 1892. 2. *Frederick Clark^s Chcnecy* b. 27 Oct. 1889, d. 5 Aug. 1890. 3. *Mary Louise^s Chcnecy* b. 24 Apr. 1892. Mrs. Fannie Belle (Clark) Cheney was born in Thornton.
 vi. Mary Emma⁷ b. 16 Oct. 1866, m. 29 May, 1889, Maurice William Baker of Waltham, Mass., b. 20 Aug. 1867, son of William and Mary (Hanly) Baker.

23

John Dudley⁶ (*Enoch^s*) was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 21 July, 1810, and died in Littleton, N. H., 28 March, 1855. He moved from Gilmanton to Littleton in 1832, and bought the homestead on which his son John A. now lives, and later a farm on which his brother-in-law, John Dudley, had lived. There is a lime quarry on the home farm, and this was worked by him, as it is now by his son.

John D. Clark married October, 1838, Elizabeth, born 12 January, 1808, daughter of John and Anna (Webster) Stevens of Littleton. The latter was from Methuen, Mass., and lived to the age of ninety-six, and was much esteemed. Mrs. Clark made her home with her son George after her husband's death until she married 10 November, 1879, Rev. Levi Streeter of

Lisbon, N. H. The children of John Dudley⁶ Clark were

39. i. John Augustine⁷ b. 18 Oct. 1839.
40. ii. George Arthur⁷ b. 5 Feb. 1841, d. 24 Aug. 1880.
- iii. Eliza Ann⁷ b. 31 Aug. 1843, m. 12 May, 1867, Sumner Edmonds Farr, a farmer in Dalton, N. H. Children: 1. *Lorenzo Sumner⁸ Farr*. 2. *Henry Augustine⁸ Farr*.
- iv. Phebe Jane⁷ b. 5 Mar. 1847, m. 5 Mar. 1865, George Carpenter, now a farmer in Dalton, who was b. in Littleton, 7 Apr. 1842, son of George Washington and Mary (Hildreth) Carpenter. George Carpenter was selectman in 1881 and 1882. Child: *Mary Elizabeth⁸ Carpenter*, who is a teacher.

24

Thomas⁶ (*Samuel⁵*) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born in Loudon, N. H., 14 August, 1798, and died in Belmont, N. H., 3 June, 1879. He married 16 June, 1821, Hannah Fellows, born in Plymouth, N. H., 19 December, 1801, died in Belmont, 5 October, 1879, and his children were

- i. Frances Hannah⁷ b. 25 Mar. 1827, d. 27 Nov. 1858, m. 25 Oct. 1854, William Fellows Swain of Laconia, N. H., but had no children.
- ii. Julia Ann⁷ b. 5 (8) Dec. 1828, m. 3 Apr. 1851, John Webster Wells of Belmont, N. H., b. 17 July, 1824 (1823), son of Dudley and Mehitable (Burleigh) Wells. John Webster Wells was educated in the Gilmanton schools, and is a farmer and land surveyor; he has been one of the school committee of Belmont, town treasurer for seventeen consecutive years, selectman three years, county commissioner three

years, and justice of the peace fifty years. In 1897 he and his wife had been members of the Freewill Baptist Church fifty four years, and for thirty years he had been a deacon. Mr. Wells is descended from Governor Thomas Dudley, and from other persons prominent during the Colonial and Provincial period. For an account of him and his family see the Biographical Review, Vol. XXI, Belknap and Strafford Counties, 1897, pp. 389-90. Mrs. Julia A. Wells was born in Gilmanton. Children: 1. *Walter Clark^s Wells* b. in Gilmanton, 14 June, 1853. He graduated from the New Hampshire Institute, and has followed his father's business. He owns the homestead, has held important town offices, and is a justice of the peace. He m. 1891, Kate B. Keysar of Pittsburg, N. H., a graduate of Tilton Conference Seminary and Female College at Tilton, N. H. 2. *Fanny May^s Wells* b. in Upper Gilmanton, 8 May, 1860. She graduated at Tilton Seminary and became a teacher there; studied in Europe, and was at Troy Conference Academy as preceptress. She also taught at Poultney, Vt., and at Wilbraham, Mass. She m. Rev. William Love of North Dakota. 3. *Thomas Dudley^s Wells* b. in Upper Gilmanton, 9 May, 1862. He was educated at Tilton Seminary, and graduated at the Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., in 1887. He is now editor of the *Waterbury Daily Republican*, and a director of the Connecticut State prison.

25

Nathan⁶ (*Samuel^s*) of Tilton, N. H., was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 6 May, 1804, and died in Tilton, 23

May, 1891. He married 8 February, 1826, Hannah Badger, born 12 January, 1802, died 6 April, 1884, daughter of David and Joanna (Stagpole) Kimball of Gilmanton.

Children:

- i. Caroline⁷ b. —, 1826, m. 14 June, 1854, John Chandler Mason of Canterbury, N. H., b. 14 June, 1824, d. 13 July, 1891, son of Josiah and Betsey (Sherban) Mason, but had no children.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth⁷ b. 24 Aug. 1828, d. 19 Mar. 1890, m. 8 Sept. 1852, Smith Sanborn Morrill of Canterbury, b. 26 Dec. 1822, d. 28 Nov. 1866, son of David and Betsey Smith (Sanborn) Morrill. Children: 1. *Albro David⁸ Morrill* b. 29 Aug. 1854; a teacher in Lewistown, Pa.; m. 23 Dec. 1879, Lena Elizabeth Carver and had one son. 2. *Anna Clark⁸ Morrill* b. 26 Oct. 1856, m. 11 Dec. 1881, Oscar Page Sanborn and has four sons; residence Northfield, N. H. 3. *Bessie Smith⁸ Morrill* b. 17 July, 1859. 4. *Estelle Tilton⁸ Morrill* b. 2 Sept. 1861, d. young. 5. *Caroline May⁸ Morrill* b. 15 Mar. 1863, d. young. 6. *Catherine Davis⁸ Morrill* b. 6 ~~Nov.~~ 1867.
- iii. Joanna Kimball⁷ b. 22 Aug. 1830, d. 7 Nov. 1868, unmarried.

26

Samuel⁶ (*Samuel⁵*) of Belmont, N. H., was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 5 May, 1809. He married 2 September, 1834, Eliza Gale, born 27 July, 1813, died 30 April, 1860, daughter of Coffin and Polly (Whicher) Sanborn of Upper Gilmanton. Samuel Clark married secondly, 3 February, 1862, Susan Jane, born 28 January, 1838, daughter of David and Susan (Elliot) Smith.

The children of Samuel⁶ were

- i. Mary Sanborn⁷ b. 25 Apr. 1835, d. 4 May, 1838.
- ii. Eliza Ann⁷ b. 30 July, 1840, m. 20 Oct. 1857,
Daniel Mooney of Salem, Mass. Children :
1. *Medora Frances^s Mooney* b. in Gilford, N.
H., 12 Dec. 1859, m. 5 Sept. 1882, Dr. Frank
Albert Durgin (M. D. Columbia, 1881) of
Salem, Mass., who d. 4 Nov. 1886. 2. *Lillian
Nevada^s Mooney* b. in Salem, 23 July, 1864, d.
19 Apr. 1865.
- iii. Joseph⁷ b. 23 Apr. 1864.
- iv. Alvin⁷ b. 16 June, 1866.

27

Joseph Herbert⁶ (*Samuel⁵*) of Minnesota, was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 10 February, 1819, and died 23 September, 1879. He was State senator from the First district of Minnesota for three terms. He married 2 February, 1843, Mahala Doe, born 26 April, 1819, died 27 January, 1854, daughter of Asa and Mary (Crockett) Gile of Belmont, N. H. Mr. Clark married secondly, 17 September, 1856, Sarah, born 27 January, 1821, daughter of Simeon and Sally B. (Smith) Hoyt.

The children of Joseph Herbert⁶ were

- i. Charles Trowbridge⁷ b. 14 Mar. 1847, d. 1 Feb. 1868.
- ii. Joseph Edwin⁷ b. 7 Apr. 1850, d. 5 Dec. 1856.
41. iii. Herbert Edwin⁷ b. 28 Feb. 1858.

28

Samuel Dudley⁶ (*Dudley⁵*) of Boston, Mass., was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 4 July, 1826; a piano finisher.

He married 25 November, 1852, Anna Maria, born in Boston, 29 September, 1829, daughter of Horace Holbrook and Ellen Maria (Dow) Smith.

The children of Samuel Dudley⁶ are

- i. Ellen Maria⁷ b. 17 Mar. 1855, m. Frederic Henry Lewis.
- ii. Frederic Dudley⁷ b. 24 Nov. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1860.
- iii. Bertha Wyman⁷ b. 19 Sept. 1864.
- iv. Lucia Smith⁷ b. 5 Jan. 1872, d. 31 Aug. 1872.

Ellen and Bertha were born in Winchester, Mass., Frederic in South Boston and Lucia in Hyde Park, Mass.

29

John Taylor⁶ (*John Henry*⁵) of Boston, was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 19 September, 1825, and died in Boston 30 October, 1880; his funeral was from the Arlington Street Church, 1 November. In his boyhood he attended the district school and assisted his father, who was a trader and postmaster at Clark's Corner, and was afterward for two years clerk in a store in Franklin, N. H. In 1845 he went to Boston and entered the employ of Jarvis & Cormerais, crockery dealers. The rest of his life Mr. Clark was a prominent importer and dealer in crockery, glass, &c. He was of the firm of Clark & Andrews, and later of that of Clark, Adams & Clark, wholesale dealers in crockery, china and glass ware. He was elected to the Board of Aldermen of the city of Boston in 1872, and served till 1878, the last four years as chairman. He was a prominent Freemason. He resided for some years on Commonwealth Avenue, and later at Savin Hill, Dorchester. For sketch of Mr. Clark's life, see

the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1881. He married 16 October, 1855, Elizabeth Weld, born 18 July, 1833, daughter of William T. Andrews of Boston.

The children of John Taylor⁶ are

- i. Fannie Maria⁷ b. 8 Oct. 1856.
- ii. Caroline Bigelow⁷ b. 4 Oct. 1859.
- iii. Bessie Taylor⁷ b. 22 Jan. 1862.
- iv. Emily Andrews⁷ b. 1 Aug. 1865.
- v. Edward Andrews⁷ b. 5 Dec. 1868. He is prominent in Boston, and is a member of the Puritan and Country Clubs. He is married and lives at Jamaica Plain.
- vi. Alice Weld⁷ b. 30 July, 1872, m. at Jamaica Plain, 15 June, 1898, Franklin Richmond Wheelwright of Providence, R. I., son of Charles Wheelwright. Rev. Charles Fletcher Dole officiated at this wedding.
- vii. John Taylor⁷ b. 31 Mar. 1875. He graduated from Harvard University in 1897, and is a member of the Puritan and Country Clubs.

30

William Jones⁶ (*John Henry*⁵) of Boston, was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 14 December, 1828. He was of the firm of Clark, Adams & Clark; married 25 June, 1868, Lucy Thorpe, born 16 February, 1845, daughter of Thomas and Celestia D. Ashley of Westfield, Mass., and has

- i. Elizabeth Andrews⁷ (Ashley?) b. 6 Aug. 1869.

31

Nathan Joshua⁶ (*John Henry*⁵) of Framingham and Danvers, Mass., was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 24 October, 1837; married 25 September, 1872, Georgiana

Bartlett, born 3 January, 1848, daughter of Charles B. and Sarah Ann Bartlett (Wadleigh) Perley of Sanborn-ton.

The children of Nathan Joshua⁶ are

- i. William Henry⁷ b. 2 Jan. 1874, d. 6 Feb. 1875.
- ii. Nathan Perley⁷ b. 7 Feb. 1876.
- iii. Lucy Ashley⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1879.

32

Henry Wood⁶ (*John Henry*⁵) was born in Sanborn-ton, N. H., 15 February, 1839. He was a commission merchant, of the firm of Clark & Co., 5 India Street, Boston. He married in Boston, 24 August, 1871, Ella, born 1847, daughter of Darius and Emily P. Ladd.

Darius and Emily (Brewster) Ladd had a daughter *Ellen*. (Ladd Genealogy, p. 124.)

33

Josiah Baker⁶ (*John*⁵) of Campton, N. H., was born 1 August, 1824, and died 15 October, 1856. He married in Campton, 6 June, 1852, Amanda, born 16 August, 1831, died in Campton, 7 February, 1876, daughter of Henry and Clarissa (Bartlett) Little of Campton.

Child :

- i. Henry Little⁷ b. 19 July, 1853; he m. in Campton, his birthplace, 20 June, 1881, Mrs. Addie Clement Walton of Campton, widow of James Walton, who died in Lowell, Mass., 1875, and dau. of Ozias M. and Susan (Draper) Page. Child of Henry Little⁷ Clark: *Fosiah Wilfred*⁸ b. 10 Mar. 1885.

34

John Rogers⁶ (*Leavitt*⁵) of Plymouth, N. H., was born 17 January, 1828, and died in Plymouth, 25 March,

1875. He married 6 October, 1858, Abigail Stickney, born 20 January, 1823 (or 11 January, 1824), died 6 March, 1875, daughter of John Poore and Apphia (Brown) Butler of Campton, and had

- i. Nellie Jane⁷ b. 28 June, 1861.

35

Dudley Leavitt⁶ (*Leavitt*⁵) of Malden, Mass., was born 18 January, 1830. A livery stable keeper. He formerly lived in Plymouth, N. H., and was a deputy sheriff; he married 4 November, 1852, Jane Parknum Butler, born in Campton, N. H., 20 July, 1829, died in Malden, 17 September, 1891, a sister of his brother's wife. The children of Dudley Leavitt⁶ were

42. i. John Leavitt⁷ b. 10 July, 1853.
- ii. Edwin Charles⁷ b. 25 June, 1856, d. 8 Jan. 1887. His birthplace was Campton, and St. Paul, Minn., was the place of his death. He was a druggist in Chelsea, Mass.; he m. 11 July, 1878, Georgianna b. in Malden, 28 Oct. 1855, dau. of Aaron and Lucinda Barrett, and had no children. Edwin C. Clark was married in the Universalist church in Malden.
- iii. Kate Elizabeth⁷ b. 31 Mar. 1867. She was born in Plymouth, N. H.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

36

Frank Harland⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Concord, N. H., was born 3 April, 1849, and died of typhoid fever in Concord, 15 April, 1891.

From a local paper I quote the following:

Engineer Frank H. Clark, whose death was announced Wednesday, was born in Thornton, and afterwards lived for

some time in Plymouth before coming to this city. He has been in the employ of the Concord Railroad for about 20 years, having begun as fireman in 1872 and as an engineer in 1881. Recently his run has been between Lake Village and Nashua.

He was one of the most popular of railroad men and leaves a very large circle of friends, who will deeply mourn his death. He was a member of Rumford Lodge I. O. O. F., and of the Brotherhood of Locomotive Engineers, in which order he was secretary of insurance.

He was buried the 17th beside his father in Plymouth. He married 2 December, 1871, Mary Emma, daughter of David and Mehitabel (Russell) Woodbury of Woodstock, N. H., but had no children.

37

Albert Westford⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) was born 2 July, 1852. He was a conductor on the Boston, Lowell & Nashua Railroad, and was killed by an accident at North Billerica, Mass., 17 November, 1882. He married 28 October, 1876, Mary Adelaide, daughter of Charles and Mary (Smith) Nutting of Concord, N. H.

Children :

- i. Bertha Atossa⁸ b. 17 Dec. 1880.
- ii. Alice Westford⁸ b. 15 July, 1883.

38

Charles Edgar⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) was born 13 December, 1858, and in 1891 was of the firm of Danforth, Pattee & Clark, dealers in groceries, grain, dry goods, etc., in North Stratford, N. H. Charles married 25 May, 1887, Esther, born 15 August, 1864, daughter of Lorren and Phebe (Frye) Piper of Colebrook, N. H., and has

- i. Harriet Phebe⁸ b. 16 Apr. 1888.

39

John Augustine⁷ (*John Dudley*⁶) of Littleton, N. H., was born there 18 October, 1839; a farmer and lime dealer, and owns the two large farms bought by his father. The "Upper Farm" "was where my aunt Martha Dudley lived and died, and my Father bought it." Mr. and Mrs. Clark are members of White Mountain Grange No. 50.

He married 23 March, 1861, Eliza Jane, born 13 May, 1841, daughter of Benoni and Joanna (Smith) Clough of Lyman, N. H.

Child:

- i. John Webster⁸ b. 14 Aug. 1863; he lives in Littleton, where he was born. He m. 17 Nov. 1885, Martha Anna b. 3 July, 1860, daughter of Rinaldo and Nancy Maria (Gilman) Dodge. Children: 1. *Jennie Maria*⁹ b. 24 Jan. 1887. 2. *Homer Augustine*⁹ b. 26 Dec. 1889.

40

George Arthur⁷ (*John Dudley*⁶) of Littleton, N. H., was born there 5 February, 1841, died 24 August, 1880. He was a farmer and wheelwright, and lived about two miles from his brother. He married 2 August, 1862, Olivia Matilda, born in Bethlehem, N. H., 24 April, 1844, died 27 April, 1874, daughter of Trueworthy and Sylvia (Hadley) Dudley. He married secondly, 3 July, 1875, Lina Merrill, who died 12 November, 1878, aged 23 years. He and both of his wives died of consumption. His children were

- i. Kate Ann⁸ b. 10 June, 1864.
- ii. Jennie Eva⁸ b. 29 May, 1866, m. George Andrews and lives in Detroit, Mich.

The daughters lived in Whitefield, N. H., in 1892.

41

Herbert Edwin⁷ (*Joseph Herbert*⁶) of Claremont, Dodge County, Minn., was born 28 February, 1858. He married 10 February, 1881, Clara Belle, born 10 November, 1860, daughter of Oscar and Almedia (Wallace) Searle, and has

- i. George Healey⁸ b. 12 Nov. 1881.
- ii. Claud Edwin⁸ b. 8 Sept. 1890.

42

John Leavitt⁷ (*Dudley Leavitt*⁶) of Concord, N. H., was born in Campton, N. H., 10 July, 1853. He is, or was, connected with the United States and Canada Express. He married in Malden, Mass., 23 October, 1878, Mary Ella, born 10 November, 1856, daughter of Gershom L. and Abby W. Fall, and has

- i. Howard Dudley⁸ b. 18 Oct. 1880.
- ii. Edna Barrett⁸ b. 5 June, 1882.

Like shadows gliding o'er the plain,
 Or clouds that roll successive on,
 Man's busy generations pass;
 And while we gaze, their forms are gone.

John Taylor.





PART XI.

JOSIAH CLARKE AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Josiah² Clarke of Boston was the seventh son of Nathaniel, and was born in Newbury, Mass., 7 May 1682, and died in Boston, 29 April, 1717 (see p. 31).

On 15 March, 1703/4, Josiah Clark of Newbury sold to Dr. Humphrey Bradstreet for £25 twenty acres in "Almesbury," which was purchased of Thomas Putnam by his "Honoured father Ensign Nathaniel Clarke Late of Newbury," and given to Josiah by will. Josiah acknowledged the deed before Paul Dudley, "J. pacis," in Boston. This land once belonged to Enoch Greenleaf, who sold it to George Carr of Salisbury, and he to Putnam.

(Lib. XVIII, fol. 6o.)

On 4 December, 1706, Josiah Clark "Tayler" and Sarah Clark of Boston conveyed to Nicholas Gilman for £14 the upland, woodland, swamp and meadow, which Josiah had in Salisbury and Newbury.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 14o.)

On 26 February, 1710, Henry Hale and Thomas Moody sold Josiah for £5 Moody's wife Judith's rights in the estate of her grandfather, Henry Somerby. Mrs. Moody was daughter of Sarah Hale, wife of John Hale.

On 1 March, 1710/11, "Elizabeth Hale Daughter of Henry Somerby late of Newbury" "Deceased and Josiah Clarke of Boston" "Taylor Legall representative by Purchase unto Sarah Hale Late of Newbury aforesaid Deceased Daughter of the aforesaid Henry Somerby and Nathaniel Clarke of said Newbury Cordwainer Heir by will to Daniel Somerby only Son of Said Henry and James Wise of Said Newbury Clothier purchaser of Said Nathaniel Clarke's Right in Said Henry Somerbys Estate" sold to Nathaniel Coffin two-fifths, to James Coffin two-fifths, and to Stephen Coffin one-fifth of "all and Singular the housing building Lands Tenements Grounds Meadows Marshes Woodlots River lotts Cow leases freehold Right Commonage and the priviledge and Hereditam^{ts} and appurtenances whatsoever thereto pertaining that were or accrue from or by the originall Right Property or freehold of the aforesaid Henry Somersby or Daniel Somersby aforesaid Excepting what Said Nathaniel Clarke is possessed of in Newbury." Price £130. The spelling of Somerby varies on the records.

"Alsoe the River lott So Called laid out Near M^r Henry Clarkes lane." Judith Clarke a witness.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 52.)

According to the record Josiah, Nathaniel and Judith all wrote their last name with a final e.

On 17 September, 1712, Josiah Clarke of Boston sold to Thomas Clark of Newbury for £18 four acres of marsh on "little Pine Island" "which marsh formerly belonged to Nathaniel Clark deceased ffather to y^e s^d Josiah & Thomas Clark." Josiah signed his name with the final e, but his wife, Sarah, wrote her name Sarah Clark.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 52.)

SETTLEMENT OF JOSIAH CLARKE'S ESTATE.

The following settlement of Josiah Clarke's estate is copied from the *original* documents in the Suffolk County Registry of Probate :

On 1 February, 1719/20, Sarah Clarke was appointed administratrix, and gave bond for £70 with Israel How and Sam^l: Franklin as sureties, and David Stoddard and John Boydell as witnesses.

Sarah Clarke

It will be noticed that the surname of Sarah is spelled Clarke in the body of the instrument.

the prissment of Josiah Clarkss goods deceased.

	£	s.	p.
one old ovil table.....	0	18	0
Six old chears.....	0	10	0
one oldlooking glafs.....	1	0	0
one old ovil table.....	0	4	0
one old table.....	0	2	0
four dishes a half dozen of plates and a bason.....	1	10	0
tin ware and a mortar.....	0	4	0
one old Jack one old boxiron.....	0	7	0
old iron ware.....	0	5	0
one old goose.....	0	2	0
a pare of curtin rods.....	0	2	0
one old chest of drawers.....	1	10	0
one old table.....	0	6	0
bed bedstead and ciuering.....	2	0	0
one old trunk.....	0	4	0
to a suit of courtins.....	1	10	0
four old sheets three table cloths.....	0	15	0
one old lamp.....	0	0	6
seuen old chears.....	0	3	6
two old brushes.....	0	0	6
a parcel of old books.....	0	5	0
two old earthen pots.....	0	0	6
one old paire of window courtins.....	0	5	0
<hr/>			
pride by us.....	12	4	0
<hr/>			
a Servants time Sold for.....	14	0	0
Sold a Coate for.....	5	0	0

Thomas Willet

Joseph Bean

Sworn to by Sarah Clarke, the administratrix, 1 February, 1719, before
Samuel Sewall.

On 15 February, 1719/20, Sarah represented her husband's estate to be insolvent, and Robert Gutteridge, John Buckanan and Thomas Clarke were appointed commissioners. They reported, 6 June, 1720, that the estate was indebted as follows :

To Mr. Francis Gyles	3 .. 12 ..
Mrs: Sarah Turrel	1 .. 4
Ed: Hutchinson	9 .. 19 : 4
wd Jona: Waldo.	16 .. 9 : 10
	<hr/>
	£31 .. 5 : 2

On 27 June, 1720, "The account of Sarah Woodwell (late Clarke) Admin^s on the Estate of her former Husband Josiah Clarke late of Boston Tailor Deceased" was presented, and she prayed allowance for the following expenses among others, which are given here as illustrating the manners of the times, it appearing that wine, gloves, etc., were then considered necessities at a funeral, even when the deceased had died insolvent.

for Letters of administration.....	00 .. 7 : 6
for Recording ye Inventory & Oath.....	00 .. 4 .. 6
for a Coffin.....	1
for wine.....	2
for Gloves.....	2
for Porters.....	1 .. 1 .. .
for Pall.....	12
for the Grave and a Stone.....	1 .. 5 .. .
for the Bell.....	= .. 3 : ..
for mourning for myself.....	4
for a Scarf a pr. of Gloves & fan.....	2 .. 8 .. .
for mourning for two Children.....	4 .. 10 .. .
for 2 hatts & hatbands.....	1
for 3 pr Shoes.....	— .. 14 .. .
for an order to ye Commisrs: &c.....	4
for drawing ye Commisrs: report, recording & Copy.....	= 3 : =
for an Order to pay ye Creditors &c.....	= 4 .. .
for drawing allowing & recording acc.....	= 9 .. 6
To the Notifications & Expences.....	00 .. 14 .. .
	<hr/>
Errors Excepted	£22 .. 19 .. 6
Allowed 27 June, 1720.	(signed) Sarah Woodwell

Josiah was married 24 January, 1705/6, by Rev. Benjamin Colman, D. D., to Sarah, born 15 January, 1689, daughter of John and Deborah (Templar) Chamberlain of Hull, Mass. Sarah married secondly, in Boston, 26 May, 1720, Joseph Woodwell of Bridgewater, Rev. Cotton Mather, D. D., officiating. She was then of Hingham. The children of Josiah and Sarah Clarke, both born in Boston, were

- i. John³ b. 21 Oct. 1710.
- ii. Josiah³ b. 1 Jan. 1713.

Nothing further is known of these children by the writer, although he has for years sought some trace of them.

Oh, talk not to me of a name great in story;
The days of our youth are the days of our glory;
And the myrtle and ivy of sweet two-and-twenty
Are worth all your laurels, though ever so plenty.





SUPPLEMENT.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS OBTAINED DURING THE SEVEN MONTHS
THAT THIS BOOK HAS BEEN IN PRESS.

- p. 11. Isaac Eveleigh was master of the "Ketch Nuberry."
- p. 16. Sixth line read Legall, seventh read Serg: , eighth read Compl^t and tenth read may 1682.
- pp. 31, 32. Robert Hale was baptized 8th : 9 mo : [November] 1668, Rebecca Hale 23 November, 1701, and Robert Hale 21 February, 1702/3. Elizabeth, wife of Robert Hale, was admitted to full communion 12 December, 1725, and Robert Hale 11 September, 1726. (Beverly First Church records.)
- p. 33. In the Catalogue of Harvard University Henry Hale is starred 1736.
- p. 39. On the gravestones of Judith and Tristram Coffin the capital letters T and H are combined in a peculiar ancient form.
- p. 41. Capt. Gregory Sugars was the commander of the "Six Friends," on board of which Nathaniel² Clarke was mortally wounded. Capt. Sugars was the father-in-law of Rev. Jonathan Townsend, A. M., who built in 1720 the house in Needham, now the home of George K.⁸ Clarke, and it is said that Capt. Sugars supplied the money.
- p. 44. Notes on the inventory of Nathaniel² Clarke : It is probable that the words "neat Land" should read reat Land,

referring to the "Rate Lot," and the word "Card" was intended for Cord. The "Earthen wear" etc. were valued at 4 *shillings*, not £4, which accounts for the discrepancy between the items and the footing. The "pleate" was "20 *qrs.*" (?)

p. 46. Nathaniel³ Clark was chosen a surveyor of highways 13 March, 1749/50.

p. 54. A copy of the church records at Newbury gives the baptism of Stephen Clark as 16 July, 1723. He was perhaps identical with the Stephen baptized in Byfield Parish 14 July.

p. 56. Samuel Clark and Mary Merrill were married by Rev. Caleb Cushing, A. M.

p. 59. On 11 September, 1833, Levi Barker was appointed administrator of the estate of Mehitable Clark late of Strat-ham, and the year of her death cannot have been 1835.

p. 59. Elizabeth⁶ Clark Doe died 12 September, 1846, and Eliphalet Doe died 9 January, 1837. The following record of their descendants was sent to the late Rev. Josiah B. Clark, 1891, by Jane Y.⁸ Wedgwood, who then lived in Parsonsfield and owned her grandmother Doe's Bible, which contained the records of the family.

p. 59. 1. *Nancy*⁷ *Doe* b. 25 Nov. 1797, d. 20 Feb. 1835, m. John Bailey and had i. *Jane Y.*⁸ *Bailey* b. 10 Dec. 1823, m. Joseph Wedgwood of Parsonsfield, who d. —. Children: 1. *Annie*⁹ *Wedgwood* b. 26 Mar. 1847, m. Harrison P. Bradstreet, now resides in Boston, but has no children. 2. *John B.*⁹ *Wedgwood* b. 14 June, 1851, m. Abbie Goodwin, resided in Saco, Me., and had Joseph H.¹⁰ *Wedgwood* and Lizzie E.¹⁰ *Wedgwood*. 3. *Charles*⁹ *Wedgwood* d. young. 4. *Anson B.*⁹ *Wedgwood* b. 26 Apr. 1858, m. Lizzie Coffin, lives in Somerville, Mass., and has John Ralph¹⁰ *Wedgwood* and Harriet S.¹⁰ *Wedgwood*. 5. *Willie*⁹ [*William*] *Wedgwood* b. 20 June, 1860, m. Nellie Eberhard, lives in Worcester, Mass., and has Merle¹⁰ *Wedgwood* and Franklin J.¹⁰ *Wedgwood*. 6. *Franklin J.*⁹ *Wedgwood* b. 23 Oct. 1867, d. Oct. 1890, unmarried. ii. Meribah⁸ *Bailey* b. 28 Aug. 1825, m. Dr. W. H. Sanders, lives in Chicago, and had 1. *Edward*⁹ *Sanders* d. aged 3 years. 2. *Herbert*⁹ *Sanders* b. Feb. 1860, m. — and has a daughter. iii. *Nancy*⁸ *Bailey* b. 25 July, 1827, d. in Parsonsfield, unmarried. iv. *John*⁸

Bailey b. 21 June, 1830, m. Sarah J. Gould, lives in Topsfield, Mass., and had 1. *Augusta*⁹ *Bailey* d. aged 10 years. 2. *Merrel*⁹ *Bailey* m. Maud Bailey, now lives in Topsfield. No children. v. Edwin⁸ *Bailey* b. Mar. 1832, d. 1834. vi. Caroline⁸ *Bailey* b. 30 Sept. 1834, m. Moses Hooper of Oshkosh, Wis., and had 1. *Albert*⁹ *Hooper*. 2. *Bernice*⁹ *Hooper* m. and has one child. 3. *Mary*⁹ *Hooper*. 4. *Edward*⁹ *Hooper*. 5. *Orin*⁹ *Hooper*. The Hoopers live in Oshkosh. Either Moses Hooper or his wife died in 1875.

2. *Ebenezer H.*⁷ *Doe* b. 25 Nov. 1799, d. 10 Dec. 1860, m. Orinda Dam and had i. Elizabeth⁸ *Doe* d. young. ii. Mark⁸ *Doe* of Milton, N. H. iii. Abigail⁸ *Doe* m. —, lives in South Berwick, Me., and has two sons. iv. Meribah⁸ *Doe* d. young. v. Joseph⁸ *Doe* of South Berwick, m. —, and has one daughter who is married. vi. John⁸ *Doe* d. young. vii. Charles⁸ *Doe* d. young. viii. Annie⁸ *Doe*, lives in Newmarket, N. H.

3. *Ira*⁷ *Doe* b. 27 Oct. 1801, d. 31 Mar. 1825, m. Nancy Moore and lived in Effingham, N. H. No children.

4. *Moses Clark*⁷ *Doe* b. 3 Sept. 1803, d. 8 Oct. 1871, m. Lucy Bailey and had i. Ira⁸ *Doe* m. Mary Hayes, lives in Rochester, N. H., and had *Minnie*⁹ *Doe*, who m. — and has one child. ii. Lucy Jane⁸ *Doe* d. young. iii. George⁸ *Doe* of Fitchburg, Mass., m. — and has two daughters, one of whom m. — Boyden, lives in Cornish, Me. iv. Edward⁸ *Doe* m. — and lives in Michigan. v. Melvina⁸ *Doe* m. — Babb, lived in Strafford, N. H. No children. vi. Lucy Jane⁸ *Doe*, lives in Chicago, unmarried. *Moses Clark*⁷ *Doe* lived and died in Rochester, N. H.

5. *Salome*⁷ *Doe* b. 9 Feb. 1806, d. 30 Nov. 1883, m. 1835 John Bailey, as his second wife, and had i. Edwin⁸ *Bailey* b. 5 May, 1836, m. Mary Ellen Blackie, lives in Haverhill, Mass., but has no children. ii. Franklin⁸ *Bailey* b. 8 July, 1838, m. in Peoria, Ill., and had *Frank*⁹ *Bailey* and *Lucy*⁹ *Bailey*. iii. Lucy⁸ *Bailey* b. 1 Aug. 1840, m. Charles Otis, lives in Chicago, and has *Harry*⁹ *Otis*. iv. Henry⁸ *Bailey* b. Oct. 1842, m. in Oshkosh, Wis., and has a daughter. v. Ellen⁸ *Bailey* d. young. vi. Merrel⁸ *Bailey* d. young.

6. *Meribah*⁷ *Doe* b. 28 Sept. 1807, d. 21 Oct. 1825.

(Letters of James Wheelock Clark 29 August and 9 September, 1901.)

pp. 61, 62. According to the History of Wolfborough Thomas Rust and Phebe Clark Piper were married 10 March, 1823, and Richard Rust, Esq., and Mrs. Eleanor Piper on 30 December, 1823.

p. 63. For N. B. Treadwell read Napoleon Bonaparte Treadwell.

p. 64. Louisa⁷ Piper died 1828. George⁷ Piper died 1818.
(Rev. J. B. Clark's notes.)

p. 65. The will of Love Clark was proved 14 May, 1834.

p. 66. Moses⁶ Clark called his wife *Jenny* in his will.

pp. 67, 68, 70, 71. The late Rev. Josiah Bartlett⁷ Clark annotated his copy of the Second Edition as follows. Children of James⁷ Clark: i. William died young. ii. Maria married Elias Woodbury. iii. Mary Ann married — Woodbury, who died in Cal., leaving one son who lived (1891) in Franklin, N. H. Mrs. Joann (Moore) Clark died 1891. Rev. J. B. Clark and Mrs. Hays married 24 November, 1870. Ezra Barker⁷ Clark was a minister of the sect called "Christians."

p. 70. Charles Bartlett⁸ Clark now (1902) resides in Roxbury (Boston). He married in Ludlow, Vt., 22 October, 1884, Jessie Angela, born there 4 November, 1863, daughter of John Bosworth and Sarah Ellen (Layburn) Buck.

Children:

i. Grace Marguerite⁹ b. 14 Sept. 1888, d. 24 Mar. 1889.

ii. Dorothy⁹ b. 12 Dec. 1893, d. 21 Nov. 1894.

iii. John Bartlett⁹ b. 14 Feb. 1897.

The widow of Josiah Bartlett⁷ Clark was presumably living in September, 1901.

(Letter of Charles B. Clark, 14 September.)

p. 71. Caroline Amelia⁸ (Clark) Moore died in Haverhill, Mass., 29 August, 1890, and was buried in Merrimac. Her residence was Marlborough, and the record of death states that her mother's name was Anna, and that she (Anna) was born in Newton, N. H.

p. 73. *George Henry*⁹ *Wright* married 2 October, 1895, Jane, daughter of Ralph and Alma (Bascom) Asheton of Gill, Mass.

*William Clarke*⁹ *Wright* married Harriett, daughter of Reuben and Mary (Edwards) Nims of Montague, Mass., and lives in Greenfield.

p. 74. J. Albert Clarke is Regent of Friendship Council No. 141, Royal Arcanum, 1901. The Exeter Directory spells his name Clarke.

p. 75. Walter Grant⁹ died in 1888.

(Rev. J. B. Clark.)

p. 76. Waldo Josiah⁸ Clark was in 1883 a resident of Butte City, Mont., and in 1901 he was in Alaska where he has mining interests. His wife is daughter of George Thomas and Mahalah Elvira Ann (Lee) Stockley; the former a native of Virginia, and the latter of Nashville, Ill.

p. 77. Frank Holden⁹ Clark died 20 September, 1901, "out West."

p. 78. Mary Jane⁹ Clark married Leon R. Johnston; lives in Arlington, Mass.

Child :

*Roy Clark*¹⁰ *Johnston* b. in North Weymouth, 15 May, 1883 or 1884.

p. 80. Ella Maria⁹ Clark married — James; lives in Brookline, Mass.

p. 80. Hartford Geddings⁹ Clark of Fort Duchesne, Utah, married in Uintah Indian Agency, or White Rocks, Utah, 4 June, 1895, Pearl, daughter of Hayden and Virginia (Yelton) Calvert, who are from Kentucky. Mr. Calvert has been an Indian trader at White Rocks for sixteen years. Mr. Clark wrote "For several years I was Chief Clerk in the Uncompahgre Indian Reservation; the rest of my stay on the Reservation has been as a Trader carrying a fine stock of General Merchandise. I sometimes put an e on my name and sometimes not, you may use the e or not just as you see fit." He is now a "United States Licensed Indian Trader."

Child :

Hayden Calvert¹⁰ b. in Salt Lake City, 30 Apr. 1896.

p. 83. Charles Gilman⁹ Clark died in Roxbury, 30 November, 1901, aged 47 years. For more than twenty years he had been connected with the post office there.

p. 90. Greenleaf Clark was a surveyor of lumber in 1774.

p. 93. The History of the Kimball Family, Vol. II, contains portraits of David Kimball and of his daughter, Harriet

McEwen⁸ Kimball. John Pichard is, or was a few years since, professor of Greek in Columbia, Mo.

p. 95. For Margaret M. Swett read Margaret *Clark* Swett (fifth line).

p. 97. Insert SIXTH GENERATION in the space above 3

p. 105. Nath¹ Clark, cordwainer, aged 23, of "Brintwood," enlisted 25 May, 1775, in Capt. Philip Tilton's company, Col. Enoch Poor's regiment, (3d) N. H., and 1 August, Nathaniel Clarke was in the same company.

In November, 1776, "Nathel" Clarke of Salem, N. H., was in Capt. Norris's company, Col. Josiah Bartlett's regiment, and enlisted for the war.

On 10 January, 1778, Nath Clark of New Salem (Salem), was missing from the same company. This roll was dated at Valley Forge, and there were many absentees from the "2^d Battⁿ," Col. Nathan Hale. Clark was described as 21 years of age, 5 feet, 8 inches in height, complexion dark, hair black, eyes black. "Where left H. Town."

On 13 August, 1779, Nath Clark of Walpole, N. H., enlisted for 1 year in Col. Bellow's regiment, and between 1777-80 Nathl Clark was a private in Col. Reid's regiment, (2d) N. H., part of the time in the 1st company, but longer in the 7th, of which he was a corporal in 1781. He was a Walpole man, and perhaps the same who enlisted in Bellow's regiment. On 30 April, 1782, he had served 3 years.

It seems probable that Nathaniel⁵ (*Daniel*⁴) was the Brentwood soldier.

On 11 April, 1827, the inventory of Moses Clark, late of Sandown, was filed. The probate papers prove the correctness of the statement on p. 105 that he left only one child, Mary, a minor in 1827.

p. 106. Reuben Hooke lived in *Harwke*, N. H., afterward called Danville.

p. 110. No inventory of Nathaniel⁴ Clark's estate was found, but the *record* states that the real estate was valued

at \$2132, and the personal property at \$775.57, and presumably there was an inventory made.

pp. 110, 126, 127. From the Manual of the West Church in Haverhill. Members: 6 December, 1772, Nathaniel and Mary Clark; 22 August, 1824, Hannah Clark, d. 23 June, 1856; 28 October, 1827, Harriet, fellowship withdrawn 28 September, 1832 [when she married James Flanders]; 1 May, 1831, Mehitable K.

p. 113. For *Rebecca⁶ Haseltine* read *Rebecca Clark⁶ Haseltine*.

p. 116. James Francis Savage, Esq., writes that on the gravestone of Mrs. Anna Clark the words "wife of Mr." and "died March 14, 1826," are in italics.

p. 118. In 1809 Abner Clark was the Methodist minister at Centre Harbor.

p. 119. Mrs. Sarah Ann Woodman (Clough) Rand died in Sandown, 29 November, 1901.

pp. 122, 126, 136, 146-148, 150, 166, 184. Manual of the Congregational Church of Plaistow, N. H., and North Haverhill, Mass., 1881.

Deacon: Samuel Carleton, elected 29 May, 1838.

Members past and present: 8 September, 1799, Abigail, wife of Nathaniel Clark; 13 November, 1825, Betsey, wife of Nathaniel Clark, Jr.; 6 May, 1827, Ann Clark and Lydia W. Clark; 8 January, 1832, Nathaniel Clark; 6 May, 1832, Samuel Carleton; 12 May, 1833, William Noyes; 4 January, 1835, Eliza, wife of David Clark; 3 January, 1836, Sarah (Clarke), wife of Samuel Carleton; 7 September, 1851, Abigail Clark (How), 2 November, Mary S. Clark (Peaslee); 2 July, 1854, Sarah Ann, wife of David Clark, 5 November, Abby W. (Clark), wife of James Stuart; 4 March, 1855, Sarah Jane, wife of Greenleaf Clarke, 2 September, William B. Carleton; 3 May, 1863, Elizabeth C., wife of Nathaniel H. Clark, Ellen E. Clark, Mary B., wife of William C. Noyes; 2 September, 1866, Sarah Clarke Carleton; 7 September, 1873, Mary C. Clarke; 7 May, 1876, Elizabeth C., wife of Albert C. Barrows, Nathaniel H. Clark, Susan M. Clark, Harriet Frances

Clark, Sarah N. Clarke, Samuel P. Foote, Eliza P., wife of Samuel P. Foote, William C. Noyes, Lydia C. Noyes, Fannie B. Noyes, Annie Noyes, Frances Noyes, Eliza Noyes, 3 September, Greenleaf Clarke. Doubtless all these church members were baptized persons, but the church records are not accessible to the writer.

p. 126. On the gravestone of William Noyes the date of his birth is 5 April, 1797. The town record and the family have it 12 April.

p. 128. John Samuel Foster of Albany, Me., and Harriet Isabel Flanders of West Amesbury were married in Haverhill, by Rev. Calvin Damon. Mr. Foster died 24 March, 1890.

Children :

i. Emma Clark⁸ Foster b. 14 Aug. 1858, d. 14 Jan. 1896, m. 14 Feb. 1877, Frank Edward Little of Brewer, Me., and had 1. *Howard Leslie*⁹ Little b. 6 June, 1879, d. 14 Feb. 1880. 2. *Lillian Madge*⁹ Little b. 12 Dec. 1881. 3. *Arthur Foster*⁹ Little b. 3 Jan. 1887. 4. *Gladys Marjorie*⁹ Little b. 27 Dec. 1892.

ii. Georgie Mabel⁸ Foster b. 26 Aug. 1860, m. 26 Jan. 1882, Benjamin Fairn Hardwick of Annapolis, N. S., and had 1. *Emma Eleanor*⁹ Hardwick b. 13 Mar. 1883. 2. *Edith Foster*⁹ Hardwick b. 23 Dec. 1885, d. 14 June, 1890. 3. *Harold Irving*⁹ Hardwick b. 10 Apr. 1891.

iii. Elmer Ellsworth⁸ Foster b. 31 July, 1862, d. 22 Mar. 1887, m. 8 Oct. 1884, Harriett Little Hughes of Merrimacport, Mass., and had 1. *Hattie May*⁹ Foster b. 3 July, 1885. 2. *John Elmer*⁹ Foster b. 14 Nov. 1886, d. 18 May, 1889.

iv. Charles Warren⁸ Foster b. 19 Feb. 1865, d. 5 Oct. 1865.

v. John Warren⁸ Foster b. 20 Dec. 1867, m. 2 July, 1890, Carrie Aurilla Tuson of Merrimacport, Mass., and has 1. *Howard Leslie*⁹ Foster b. 19 July, 1894. 2. *Bernice Madeline*⁹ Foster b. 25 May, 1896.

vi. Clara Isabel⁸ Foster b. 20 Nov. 1870.

The daughter of True and Mary Ella (Flanders) Hoyt is Isabel Damon⁸ Hoyt born 6 November, 1876.

p. 134. The children of Greenleaf⁵ Clarke of Atkinson regarded their half sister, Mary Coburn, with much affection,

and lamented her early death. The late Col. Greenleaf Clarke spoke of her, in conversation with the writer, and expressed the strong attachment that all of the family had for her. She died a few months after the birth of her child, who survived her a year or two. Miss Julia Cogswell⁷ Clarke wrote, under date of 28 November, 1882, "My childish remembrances of my 'Aunt Mary,' with her bright rosy cheeks and soft brown curls, are very pleasant. R. D. Mooers, her husband, was a widower with two children; Clarence, afterward drowned, and Florence, who a few years ago married my cousin Thomas Cogswell, son of Thomas Cogswell of Gilmanton, who was brother of my father's mother."

p. 136. Charles Greenleaf⁷ Carleton was born in Haverhill, and educated in the public schools there. He studied medicine with his uncle, Dr. Moses Clarke, and with Dr. Anson Parker Hooker, both of Cambridge, and was at the Medical School of Harvard University. While a student he served in the Civil war for nearly a year as a medical cadet, and later acted as assistant surgeon U. S. A.

In 1867 he settled in Lawrence where he has since resided, and has been city physician, visiting physician of the Lawrence General Hospital, and is now a consulting physician and president of its medical staff. Dr. Carleton has been consulting physician of the Danvers Lunatic Hospital from its establishment to the present time; has served as councillor of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and president of the Essex North District Medical Society.

His first wife was daughter of Rev. Rufus Austin Putnam of Pembroke, N. H.

Philip Greenleaf⁸ Carleton graduated from Harvard University in 1899, was instructor in Columbia University for two years, and is now (1902) a student in the Harvard Law School.

Mary Tyler⁸ Carleton graduated from the Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass., in June, 1900.

p. 146. Mrs. Janet Wright (Worthen) Smith is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her

great grandfather David Clark, and of her great-great grandfather Nathaniel Clark.

p. 147. The parents of Phineas Berkeley How were Phineas and Tryphena (Wheeler) How. In 1861 P. B. How was of the firm of How & Mitchell, hatters on Fleet Street, Haverhill, and Mr. How was the third generation of his family in that business in Haverhill.

For Emma F. Wiggin read Emma Frances Wiggin.

The children of William Johnson and Helen Wheeler^s (How) Edwards are

- i. Dora Moses⁹ Edwards b. 5 Sept. 1880.
- ii. Charles Berkeley⁹ Edwards b. 22 Jan. 1883.
- iii. Clark How⁹ Edwards b. 19 Sept. 1884.

p. 148. David Clarke Foote and Fannie May Dodd, daughter of Rev. Leonard Dodd of Haverhill, were married at the parsonage in Atkinson by Rev. George H. Scott, 7 November, 1901.

p. 154. When the remains of Sarah Caroline Clark were exposed to view, in 1876, the apparent absence of decay was remarkable.

Members of the Congregational Church in Pittsfield, N. H., to 1855 :

1832, John Clark, Mrs. John Clark ; 1835, Mrs. Theodore Clark, Mary Clark, Nancy Clark and John Prescott ; 1837, Nathaniel Clark ; 1843, Samuel G. Clarke ; 1852, Caroline Clarke ; 1855, Benjamin W. Clark and Mrs. Benjamin W. Clark.

There is little doubt that all the children of Capt. John Clark were baptized, probably by the ministers of this church. He was quite religious, and pronounced a blessing before each meal.

p. 156. Perley W. Rowell obtained a seat in the Legislature for 1901, '02.

For Melvin Garland read Horace Melvin Garland born 7 March, 1864, residence (1897) Pittsfield, N. H.

p. 163. Stephen Leavitt Greeley and Anna Norton were both descended from Governors John Winthrop and Thomas

Dudley. Stephen's homestead in Gilmanton is now (1901) owned by his granddaughter Julia Cogswell Clarke.

p. 164. Francis⁶ Clarke is described as amiable and a favorite with children. He was long ill with consumption and his voice impaired, but he took pleasure in entertaining his young relatives.

p. 166. Col. Greenleaf Clarke was six feet in height, which was two inches more than either of his brothers, William C. or John B. Greenleaf was very genial and kindly, and greatly esteemed. He died suddenly of heart disease at 5.35 P. M., 18 August, and his funeral was at 2 o'clock on Tuesday, 21st, at his house; Rev. George Edwards Hill officiated. Mrs. Clarke died at 4 P. M., 10 April, and her funeral was on Friday, 13th; Rev. David Bremner officiated.

p. 175. There is a portrait and sketch of Honorable John Badger Clarke in the *Bay State Monthly* for April, 1885.

p. 176. Mrs. Olive R. Clarke's term as a trustee of the State Industrial School does not expire till 25 May, 1903. She has served continuously since 1888.

Mrs. Olive (Rand) Clarke is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of Dr. John Dustin. Mrs. Martha Cilley (Bouton) Clarke (p. 207) is one of the fourteen, or more, ladies who represent Col. Joseph Cilley, and are all descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury. Most of these ladies were born in New Hampshire, but Mississippi and Ohio are among the birthplaces. Mrs. Mary Olivia (Tewksbury) Clarke (p. 211) is a member in right of Charles Scott.

pp. 177, 178. John Currier⁷ Clarke is a member of the Psi Upsilon. Its catalogue for 1888 gives a list of the extraordinary number of prizes, in the most varied subjects, taken by his son, Willis Gaylord⁸ Clarke, in Wesleyan University. The latter was editor of the *Argus* 1876, '77, Commencement orator 1877, Squire's scholar, registrar and assistant librarian in the University 1877, '78. He is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa as well as of the Psi Upsilon. He received the degree of A. M. in 1880.

p. 183. Nathaniel Haven Clark was more than six feet in height.

pp. 189, 190. Samuel Greeley⁷ Clarke had the oration at the Senior exhibition in 1851, and was also valedictorian of his class in Harvard University. Both he and his youngest brother, Stephen Wells⁷ Clarke, were members of the Phi Beta Kappa as well as of the Psi Upsilon. Of the latter Samuel G. was a charter member. He received books and pecuniary emoluments as prizes in college.

p. 200. The catalogue of the Psi Upsilon Fraternity, 1888, gives a list of the classical prizes received by Maurice Dwight⁷ Clarke in ^{Amherst} Dartmouth College. He was Grove orator and also had the Greek oration in 1871, Class Historian and a monitor 1870, '71.

p. 204. Edith Marion, wife of Charles Cecil⁷ Clarke, was born 13 January, 1859, and is daughter of Andrew James and Emma (Blundell) Scott.

p. 214. In March, 1902, George Kuhn Clarke was re-elected a trustee of the Needham Free Public Library for three years.

p. 216. The portrait of him, frontispiece, is from a photograph taken in January, 1902, and not from that of February, 1893.

p. 248. The land conveyed to William Davenport 13 February, 1771, is the well known Davenport Hill, near the New Hill burying ground.

p. 253. For *Mehitable Clark⁶ Corser* read *Mehetabel Clark⁶ Corser*.

p. 262. For George Pierpont⁹ Estes read George Pierpont⁹ Hart.

p. 263. Capt. James Clarkson commanded the schooner Broad Bay and was sailing master of the fleet on which Arnold's expedition against Quebec embarked at Newburyport on 18 September, 1775.

p. 264. John Phillips Clark stated that his brother-in-law, Mr. Lane, died 27 July, 1860. Thus we have *three different dates*. This is not unusual, although in many instances the

family historian receives only two conflicting dates, both of which in some instances prove to be incorrect.

p. 268. Horatio Hammond and Betsey Ann (Goward) Stearns were the parents of Delia A., who was born 18 June, 1853.

p. 298. Love Hutchins was the daughter of John and Frances Hutchins, and wife of Capt. Samuel Sherburne.

pp. 302-304 and 312. Members of the Congregational Church in Campton, N. H. :

Hannah (Cook) Clark, 5 September, 1824 ; Apphia (Palmer) Clark, 17 July, Joseph Clark and John Clark [Rev.], 2 October, Hepzibah (Palmer) Clark, 20 November, 1825 ; H. Louise (Stevens) Clark, 3 January, 1875.

The Cook family was prominent both in the town and church. Samuel Cook settled in Campton in 1770, and came from Massachusetts ; he brought nine children with him. Other members of the Cook family came to town prior to 1804.

p. 310. Alice L. Clark and Isa M. Hanson were married in Woodstock, 29 December, 1889, by Rev. Thomas Tyrie of Plymouth, N. H.

p. 321. Thomas March⁵ Clark became connected with the First Presbyterian Church, Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., in 1815, previously he attended the services of the Fourth Religious Society, whose pastor was Rev. Charles William Milton, one of the ministers educated by the Countess of Huntingdon's fund.

p. 328. The American Portrait Gallery, Vol. ii, by Lillian C. Buttre, contains a steel engraving of Bishop Clark when he was in the prime of life, perhaps forty five, also a *fac-simile* of his autograph and a brief sketch of his life. Lamb's Biographical Dictionary of the United States has a portrait and *fac-simile* of autograph. *The Outlook* for 5 October, 1901, has a portrait of him in his old age.

Unless there are two editions of Bishop Clark's book, "Reminiscences," the number of pages it contains should be stated as 226 *not* iii + 266.

p. 334. Presumably Rev. Rufus Wheelwright Clark is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in right of Ensign Nathaniel¹ Clarke rather than of Nathaniel,² as the latter is not an ancestor of Rev. Dr. Clark, unless through a female line.

p. 342. In 1827 Joseph Clark bought a pew in the upper story of the academy, which had been fitted up for a chapel.

p. 343. The following are extracts from an excellent sketch of Mary Moody (Clark) Avery in the History of Carroll County, 1892, which also contains a portrait and biography of her husband, Samuel Avery.

“At her marriage she was young, small, and beautiful, but as ever afterwards, full of life and energy. When she settled in Wolfborough (1814) many of her friends thought of her as in a wilderness, of which very little was known except that it was a desolation. In later life she used to amuse her children by telling them of the curiosity which, soon after her coming to Wolfborough, some people had to see Mr. Avery’s young bride.”

“Few men have been so blessed in the marriage relation as Mr. Avery.” “As the eldest daughter in a large family in her early home, a special responsibility was thrown upon her which admirably trained her for her life as a wife and mother. Capable, energetic, prudent, hospitable, kind, sympathetic, are only some of the adjectives that describe her character. After the opening of the academy it seemed to be considered a matter of course that she should board the preceptor, and it seemed to be the special aim of pupils from abroad to secure, if possible, a home in her family.”

“Mrs. Avery never neglected her own family. She was ever watchful over her children, and uniformly prompt in attendance with them upon the Sabbath services.” “Mrs. Avery was peculiarly the friend of the poor.” “Her last sickness was short. At the funeral service, held in the Congregational church, which she had long loved, her pastor, Rev. George H. Tilton, read, in connection with very tenderly appreciative remarks, Proverbs 31 : 10-31.”

Her son, Joseph L. Avery, was on the staff of Governor Weston with the rank of colonel, and has been a director of the Wolfborough railroad for years, and was its treasurer. He succeeded his father as a trustee of Brewster Free Academy, and at one time his brother was chosen a trustee, but did not serve.

p. 344. Everett Leander⁹ Thompson born 12 May, 1884, son of Samuel Avery and Harriet Ella (Carter) Thompson.

p. 352. In 1889 Mrs. Ida M. Clark was one of the executive committee of the Unitarian Society, and also a teacher in its Sunday School. Mr. Clark was then lecturer of Lake Shore Grange.

p. 401. Fannie Belle⁷ Clark became a member of the Congregational Church in Plymouth, N. H., in 1877, and Mrs. Betsey Ann (Colcord) Clark and Mary Cora⁸ Clark (p. 309) in 1881.



TABLE I

Showing the number of descendants of the name of Clark or Clarke from the sons of Nathaniel.¹ Statistics of the three editions of this book are given for comparison. The figures for the first edition are at the left under each name.

	NATHANIEL.			THOMAS.			JOHN.			HENRY.		
	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.
Third Generation	2	2	2	9	8	8	4	4	4	12	11	11
Fourth Generation	6	8	10	6	6	6	5	5	6	20	19	19
Fifth Generation	27	38	43	13	13	17				54	60	62
Sixth Generation	51	60	62	2	3	4				92	125	144
Seventh Generation	82	109	108	4	18	18				117	172	178
Eighth Generation	44	90	98		15	15				57	84	108
Ninth Generation	4	53	63		11	11						4
Tenth Generation		4	9									
	216	364	395	34	74	79	9	9	10	352	471	526

Add the eleven children in the Second Generation and the two children of Josiah² and the totals are: First Edition, 624. Second Edition, 931. Third Edition, 1,023.

TABLE II

Showing the number of descendants of other names than Clark or Clarke from the children of Nathaniel.¹ The statistics of the three editions are given for comparison.

	NATHANIEL.			THOMAS.			JOHN.			HENRY.			SARAH.			ELIZABETH.		
	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.
Third Generation	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fourth Generation	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fifth Generation	3	17	3	11	11	17	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
Sixth Generation	3	39	5	6	6	1	18	45	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
Seventh Generation	24	63	7	28	28	2	93	112	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
Eighth Generation	31	74	37	39	39	2	67	128	8	8	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
Ninth Generation	1	24	2	16	16	2	2	21	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
Tenth Generation	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
	62	177	475	102	102	13	181	323	10	12	3	10	12	3	10	12	3	10

In the First Edition there were no descendants of Sarah, Elizabeth or John mentioned, nor in the Second Edition of John, therefore unnecessary columns are omitted. Totals; First Edition, 73. Second Edition, 422. Third Edition, 935.

TABLE III.

Number of persons who have intermarried with the family as enumerated in Tables I and II, including Elizabeth Somerby, our ancestor's wife, viz.: Parts I-III, 386. Part IV, 67. Part V, 10. Parts VI-X, 362. Part XI, 1. Total, 827.

These figures refer to the Third Edition only.

TABLE IV.

Number of parents and other relatives of those persons enumerated in Table III, viz.: Parts I-III, 464. Part IV, 59. Part V, 34. Parts VI-X, 373. Part XI, 9. Total, 939.

Grand total of all persons included in the Third Edition as per Tables I, II, III and IV, with the addition of Nathaniel Clarke, the first, 3,725.

The Index contains the names of more than 4,000 individuals, as there are upward of 300 persons mentioned in this book who are not included in any of the foregoing tables.

The previous editions contained the following numbers of names, classified similarly to those in the tables, viz.:

First Edition. Table I, 624. Table II, 73. Table III, 277. Table IV, 199. Total, 1,173.

Second Edition. Table I, 931. Table II, 422. Table III, 572. Table IV, 489. Total, 2,414.

The Index of the First Edition contained the names of about 1,316 individuals, and the Second Edition about 2,620.

ADDENDA.

THE following interesting items were obtained too late for insertion earlier in the book : —

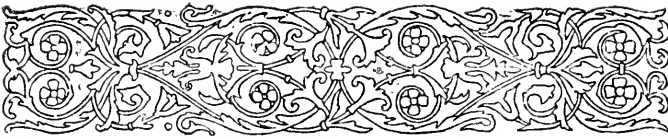
p. 53. Sarah⁴ (Clark) Dole, wife of Benjamin Dole, died 6 May, 1758, in her 43d year, and her gravestone may be seen in the old burying ground on Crane Neck Hill, West Newbury, where are also stones in memory of her husband, son Micah, who was "The first Person Buried | In this Buring Place."; also son Amos, who was a member of the church sixty years, daughter Judith, who was a member of the church seventy one years, son David (the only marble slab in the yard), daughters Jane, Patience and Susanna, sons Oliver and Moses, and daughter Eunice (2 November, 1796). In this yard rest also the remains of Miss Sarah Smith, died 27 February, 1845, aged 85, who was probably the lady from whom Honorable William C. Clarke got genealogical information in 1840. James Smith, died 10 March, 1853, aged 91, was presumably the brother of Sarah, referred to on p. 54 of this book.

p. 122. Apparently the child's name on the monument is Fannie Kimball, although Fanny Kemble, as given on p. 184, is said to be correct.

Attention is called to slight corrections in the text, as follows :

p. 302. Hannah Cook had no middle name, and Cook should be omitted on the last line.

p. 369, thirteenth line. For Belle Glendora Hardy, read Belle Glendora.



INDEX.

In this Index military and other titles are omitted with the exception of that of "Rev." In a few instances, where the Christian name is missing, a military title will appear in the Index. No attempt is made to distinguish between persons of exactly the same name unless "Rev.," "Jr." or "2d" occurs in book.

- | | | |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| Abbot, Abbott, Anna 243 | Allen, Enos 102 | Atkinson, Daniel C. 252, |
| Ephraim (Rev.) 319 | Jemima 143 | 253 |
| Jabez 257, 259 | Mary 296 | Dorothy 252 |
| Lydia 243, 256, 262 | Mary R. 180 | Elizabeth 89 |
| Nehemiah 239, 241, 242 | Sophia 102 | Elizabeth G. 89 |
| Phebe 257, 258 | William (Rev.) 296, | Elizabeth W. 89 |
| Zebediah 243 | 379 | Hale 253 |
| Abel, Grace E. 388 | Alley, Sarah 391 | Hannah 252, 253 |
| John 388 | Ames, Michael 185 | Joanna 89 |
| Achorn, Evelyn 75 | Phebe M. 368 | John 21 |
| Adams, Aaron B. 264 | Andrews, Elizabeth W. | Joseph 247, 252 |
| Abraham, Jr. 86 | 407 | Mahala 252 |
| Anna 117 | George 411 | Mary 88 |
| Archelaus 236 | Jennie E. 411 | Mehitable 252 |
| Edmund 247 | John (Rev.) 322 | Mercy 88, 89 |
| Elizabeth 264 | William T. 407 | Michael 89 |
| Lucinda A. 344 | Andros, Edmund 12 | Molly 89 |
| Mary E. 401 | Appleton, Anna N. 163 | Nathaniel 89 |
| Matthew 51 | Robert M. 163 | Parker 89 |
| Phineas 110 | Sarah 163 | Phebe 252, 254 |
| Susanna 145 | Thomas 163 | Rebecca 89 |
| Akerman, Stephen 50 | Armstrong, Alda L. 102 | Sally 252 |
| Aldrich, Abby J. 308 | Alice N. 102 | Silas 252 |
| Lyman 308 | Caroline J. 102 | Simeon 252, 253 |
| Ruth 309 | Carrie C. 102 | Stephen 88, 89 |
| Alexander, Daniel L. 399 | George R. 102 | Susanna 89 |
| Fannie M. 399 | Helen M. 102 | Atwell, Francenia 369 |
| Allan, John 255, 256 | Asheton, Alma 421 | Austin, Lucy 151 |
| Allen, Alice T. 102 | Jane 421 | Avery, Anna 57 |
| Anna 143 | Ralph 421 | Anne E. 343 |
| Charles A. (Rev.) 192, | Ashley, Celestia D. 407 | Augustine D. 343, 347 |
| 217 | Lucy T. 407 | Belle 343 |
| David 143 | Thomas 407 | Betsey 57 |

- Avery, Bridget 57
 Daniel 57
 Dudley L. 343
 Hannah 57, 343
 Helen M. 343
 Jane 57
 John 57, 58
 Joseph C. 343
 Joseph L. 343, 347, 432
 Joseph W. 343
 Joshua 57, 343
 Martha 58
 Mary 57, 345, 346
 Mary E. 343
 Mary M. 58, 343, 431, 432
 Olive 57
 Samuel 58, 343, 346, 431
 Samuel A. 343
 Sarah E. 343
 Ayer, Betsey 387
 Comfort W. 344, 345
 George 344
 Jonathan 120
 Joseph 127
 Ayres, Hannah 30

 Babb, — 420
 Melvina 420
 Babbitt, Emeline 157
 Badger, Elizabeth 135, 290
 Giles 135
 Hannah 135, 184
 Joseph 135, 184
 Judith 134, 135
 William 135
 Bagley, Dorothy 382
 Bailey, Ann 369
 Augusta 420
 Caroline 420
 Edwin 420
 Ellen 420
 Frank 420
 Franklin 420
 Henry 420
 Jane Y. 419
 John 419, 420
 Joseph 16, 17, 24
 Lucy 420
 Mary E. 420
 Maud 420
 Meribah 419
 Merrel 420
 Nancy 419
 Sarah J. 420
 Baker, Alice 397
 Daniel 397
 Eunice 60
 John 239
 Baker, John, Jr. 241
 Kate 395
 Martha 398
 Mary 401
 Mary E. 401
 Maurice W. 401
 Rosa 375
 William 401
 Balch, Thomas B. (Rev.) 95
 Baldwin, Loammi 114
 Ballagh, Marianne 144
 Ballou, Hosea (Rev.) 362
 Bancroft, Fanny 400
 George 400
 Banks, Hardy M. 218
 Harriet B. 218
 Virginia L. 218
 Barbour, Nelson (Rev.) 348
 Barker, Elizabeth 394
 Ezra 63
 George 64, 65
 Hannah J. 65
 John H. 65
 Levi 59, 63, 419
 Mary 64
 Mehitable 63
 Phebe 59
 Barnard, Thomas (Rev.) 114
 Barrett, Aaron 409
 Georgiana, 409
 Lucinda 409
 Barrows, Albert C. 184, 424
 Betsey B. 184
 Elizabeth C. 184, 424
 Freeman Q. 184
 Hannah 184
 Julia S. 184
 Nathaniel H. 184
 Sally T. 184
 Bartlett, Bartlet, Clarissa 408
 John 14-16
 Josiah 86, 423
 R. E. (Rev.) 198
 Richard 17, 287
 Bartol, Cyrus A. (Rev.) 212
 Bascom, Alma 421
 Batchelder, Batchelder,
 Abby J. 308
 Arianna S. 77
 Benjamin P. 77
 Eleanor 378
 John 378
 Jonathan 308
 Batchelder, Mary 77, 143, 291, 377
 Mary E. 177
 Nathaniel 291
 Sally 308
 Stephen 77
 Theodate 155
 Bates, Esther C. 195
 Batt, Christopher 40
 Jane 40
 Bayard, Elizabeth I. 333
 Bean, Catharine 378
 Eliza M. 392
 Elkanah F. 392
 Huldah 392
 Jane 382
 Jeremiah 378
 John R. 392
 Joseph 415
 Mary 369, 378
 Beard, Albin 146
 Beardsley, Albion E. 69
 Clara M. 69
 John B. 69
 Mary A. 69
 Mary E. 69
 Warren 69
 Winfield S. 69
 Beede, Benjamin N. 355
 Rebecca E. M. 355
 Sarah 113
 Belknap, Mrs. George E. 279
 Bell, Charles H. 167
 Bennett, Sarah E. 130
 William 130
 Berry, Ambrose 249
 Besteder, Amelia J. 338
 Bickford, Almira C. 398
 Charles 398
 David 385
 Eben 384
 Joseph 398
 Keziah C. 395
 Mary M. 398
 Melvina 398
 Priscilla J. 385
 Ruth 384
 Sarah 398
 Sarah G. 398
 Bigelow, Horace R. 185
 Margaret 291
 Billings, Julia 73
 Mary E. 370
 Binney, Anna B. 78
 Eliza A. 78
 John 78
 Bishop, John 21
 Blackie, Mary E. 420

- Blaisdell, Anna G. 157-159
 Ella K. 158
 Elmer S. 158
 Emeline 157
 Emeline G. 158, 159
 Emma G. 159
 Frank E. 157, 158
 Greenleaf C. 157
 John C. 158
 Rachel 253
 Solon G. 157-159
- Blake, — 331
 Elizabeth 130
- Blodgett, Chastina 365
 Rufus 365
- Blundell, Emma 429
- Boardman, Lavinia 384
 Levina 356
 Louisa 384
 Mary C. 349
 Sally 384
 Stephen 384
- Boddily, John (Rev.) 298
- Bond, Harriet C. 127
 Horace 127
 Samuel R. 185
- Bouton, Elizabeth A. 207
 Martha C. 207, 208, 428
 Nathaniel 207
- Bowles, Eliza 346
 John II. 346
 John Henry 346
- Boydell, John 415
- Boyden, 420
- Boynton, Betsey 387
 Charles H. 387
 Delia T. 387
 Edward L. 387
 Grace E. 388
 Hannah 300
 Herbert N. 387
 Mary O. 387
 Moses 387
 Moses A. 387
 Nathaniel 387
- Brackett, James 340
 Joshua 377
 Kezia 377
 Mary 377
- Bradley, Abraham 319
 Adeline 200
 Daniel 108
 Leonidas 319
 Louisa 319
 Mary L. 319
 Virginia 319
- Bradstreet, Annie 419
 Charles 75
- Bradstreet, Harrison P. 419
 Humphrey 413
 Ida M. 75
 Mary 75
 Nathan (Rev.) 139
- Brainard, Joseph 91
- Bray, Margery 278, 279
- Bremner, David (Rev.) 428
- Brewster, Deborah G. 339
 Emily 408
 James D. 339
 Mary A. B. S. 339
 William 339
- Brickett, Bricket, Abigail 147
 Betsey 122, 147
 James 48, 123
 John 147
 Mary C. 123
 Nathaniel 85
- Briggs, George W. (Rev.) 204
- Britton, Orpha 80
- Brocklebank, Mary 53
- Brockway, Eliza 311
- Browsers, Polly 182
- Brown, Browne, Abbie A. 306
 Abel 305
 Amanda W. 124
 Apphia 409
 Betsey 181
 Catherine 62
 David T. 130
 Edward J. 305, 306
 Elizabeth 263, 264, 290
 Emily 305
 Esther M. 306
 F. A. 111
 Francis 24
 Frank McD. 156
 Frederic O. 156
 Hiram 125
 Horace G. 156
 Ira 305
 James 19, 22, 286
 John 246
 John C. 306
 Jonathan E. 194
 Joseph 46, 222, 286
 Josiah 342
 Joshua 342
 Julia C. 130
 Mary 125, 194
 Mary A. 155, 159, 194
 Mary E. 155
 Nancy 349
- Brown, Nathan 342
 Richard (Rev.) 273
 Samuel E. 155
 Sarah 342, 394
 Stephen 247
 Susanna 249
- Browning, Orville H. 141
- Bryant, Napoleon B. 308
 Sarah E. 136
- Buck, Jessie A. 421
 John B. 421
 Sarah E. 421
- Buckanan, John 416
- Bucknam, Addie 300
 Susie E. 119
- Bump, Almira 398
 Elias 398
 Martha 398
- Bunker, Henry 156
 Lydia 381
 Nellie J. 156
 Timothy F. 381
- Burbank, Charles H. 145
 Frances A. 145
 John 112
 Mary 111, 112
 Samuel 145
- Burfield, Betsey 373
 Elizabeth 373
 John 373
- Burleigh, Mehitable 402
- Burlingame, William 73
- Burpee, Abigail G. 371
 Catherine 371
 Nathaniel 371
- Burr, Peter 270
- Burton, Henry G. 70
 Mary L. 70
- Bush, Solon W. (Rev.) 192
- Bushee, William A. (Rev.) 193
- Buswell, Charlotte 150
 Elizabeth 150
 Julia 150
 Nathaniel 150
 Sarah A. 150, 151
 William 150, 151
- Butler, Abigail S. 409
 Apphia 409
 J. A. 187
 Jane P. 409
 John P. 409
- Byles, Henry 31, 41
 Rebecca 31
- Calden, Mary 385, 389
 Sarah 385
 Thomas 385

- Caldwell, Alexander 322
 Mary 322
 Calef, James 394
 Jeremiah B. 394
 John 293
 Phebe 394
 Susan B. 394
 Call, Edward 341
 Eleanor 341
 Sarah M. 400
 Calley, Joseph 78
 Mary J. 78
 Calvert, Hayden 422
 Pearl 422
 Virginia 422
 Canney, John 374
 Mary S. 374
 Susan 374
 Carleton, Aaron 137
 Alice B. 136
 Annie W. 136
 Charles G. 136, 426
 Ethel W. 136
 Fannie C. 136
 Frances E. 136
 Francis Clarke 137
 Francis Cogswell 136
 Julia C. 136
 Julia N. 136, 137
 Mary T. 136, 426
 Philip G. 136, 426
 Samuel 136, 137, 424
 Sarah 136, 137, 424
 Sarah C. 136, 137, 424
 Sarah E. 136
 William Badger 136,
 424
 William Bryant 136
 Carnes, Anna F. 261
 Martha E. 261
 William R. 261
 Carpenter, Emma G. 348
 George 402
 George A. 348
 George W. 402
 Harold G. 348
 Mary 402
 Mary E. 402
 Phebe J. 402
 Carr, George 11, 21, 413
 Mary O. 387
 Molly 113
 Carriel, Eliza 66
 Greenwood 66
 Jonathan 66
 Sibyl 66
 Carter, George P. 203,
 204
 Harriet E. 344, 432
 Carter, Maria 203
 Nellie M. 203, 204
 Carver, Lena E. 404
 Cass, Mary 382
 Cate, Anne A. 347, 348
 Emma G. 348
 John G. 347, 348
 Lillian M. 348
 Nellie 348
 Sarah F. 348
 Caverno, Abigail 148
 Cawley, Mary B. 301
 Chalor, Fannie 132
 Chamberlain, Deborah
 417
 John 417
 Sarah 417
 Chandler, William 10, 14
 Chaney, John 220
 Chapin, Ada M. 151
 Chapman, Almira J. 348
 Daniel 57
 David 56, 57
 Edmund 56
 Elizabeth 56, 57
 Jacob (Rev.) 280, 298
 James 56
 Mary 56, 57
 Nancy 57
 Sally 57
 Samuel 56
 Susan 57
 Susanna 56
 Charles, Anna 360
 Charles II. 20
 Chase, Clara J. 302
 George 302
 Harriet 302
 Hattie 302
 John C. 302
 Lorraine 362
 Mark 302
 Stephen 51
 Cheney, Bernard E. 360
 Charles M. 360
 Edmund W. 401
 Emma M. 360
 Fannie B. 401
 Frederic E. 401
 Frederick C. 401
 Mary E. 401
 Mary L. 401
 Maud A. 360
 Ralph E. 401
 Chipman, John 32
 John (Rev.) 31, 32
 Rebecca 31, 32
 Ward 32
 Chubb, Thomas 274
 Church, Betsey, 181
 Samuel 181
 Sophia S. 181
 Cilley, Jacob G. 207
 Jonathan 292
 Joseph 291, 292, 428
 Martha C. 207
 Sarah 291, 292
 Elizabeth A. 207
 Clapp, Clap, Arthur W.
 99
 Charles W. 99
 Ella 99
 Helen F. 99
 Mary 169
 Clark and Clarke, Aaron
 Woodman 148
 Abbie Elvena 369
 Abbie Harriman 365
 Abbie Wise 354, 356
 Abby E. 367
 Abby Jane 308
 Abby W. 424
 Abigail 59, 64, 87, 97,
 104, 105, 122, 123,
 125, 145, 147, 179,
 300, 305, 342, 378,
 391, 424
 Abigail Amanda 351
 Abigail Augusta 194
 Abigail Griffin 371
 Abigail Linsley 370
 Abigail P. 378
 Abigail Stickney 409
 Abigail T. 345
 Abigail Trefethen 391
 Abigail Woodman, 150,
 151, 424
 Abner 118, 144, 178,
 179, 424
 Abraham Wheelwright
 323, 324
 Adelbert Abel 74
 Addie Clement 408
 Addie Longfellow 268
 Adelaide Augusta 351
 Adelaide Maria 325
 Adelle Cora 325
 Agnes 267
 Albert E. 356
 Albert Greenleaf 361,
 363, 371
 Albert Martin 370, 375
 Albert Westford 400,
 410
 Alethea (Alithea) 358
 Alethea Smith 361
 Alexander Bayard 338
 Alfred 153

- Clark and Clarke, Alfred
 Dame 198
 Alfred Metcalf 345
 Alice 397
 Alice Hepzibah 311
 Alice I. 102
 Alice Little 310, 430
 Alice Mary 101
 Alice Webster 336
 Alice Weld 407
 Alice Westford 410
 Alma Hannah 310
 Almira 398
 Almira Amanda 269
 Almira Lorain 360, 361
 Alvin 405
 Amanda 408
 Amasa 104, 200
 Amelia Frances 350
 Amelia Schuyler 338
 Amos 299, 303
 Amos Hurd (Rev.) 361,
 368, 369
 Amos Sabin 115, 116,
 119, 143-145, 180, 181
 Amy B. 373
 Angie Elizabeth 370
 Ann 70, 421, 424
 Ann Eliza 368
 Ann Mary 327
 Ann Matilda 267
 Anna 116, 117, 122, 123,
 143, 145, 258, 291,
 293, 380, 421, 424
 Anna Bates 78
 Anna Greeley 157-159
 Anna Josephine 309
 Anna H. 81
 Anna Maria 163, 406
 Anna Norton 163
 Anna Woodman 211
 Annah Maria 268, 269
 Anne 87, 90, 97, 99, 225,
 226, 232, 252, 254,
 258
 Anne Augusta 347, 348
 Anne White 98
 Annette Elizabeth 369
 Annie Elizabeth 99, 101
 Annie Hill 194
 Annie Louise 80
 Anthony 68
 Apha 303
 Apha Sabrina 310
 Aphia 303
 Aphia P. 349
 Apphia 430
 Araminta Cyrene 350
 Archie Harold 375
- Clark and Clarke, Ariana
 77
 Ariana Batchelder 83
 Arianna S. 77
 Arthur Augustus 75
 Arthur Daniel 310
 Arthur Eastman 176,
 204-207
 Arthur Franklin 269
 Arthur Guy 375
 Arthur Patcher 311
 Arvilla Cora 308
 Arvilla P. 160
 Asenath 155, 159, 160
 Audrey Walter 75
 Augusta 181, 182
 Augustus LeRoy 325,
 326
 Augustus March 323
 Avon Julian 188
 Azubah 113
 Belle Glendora 369, 436
 Benjamin 59, 64, 65, 67,
 276, 278, 281, 303,
 309
 Benjamin Wells 156,
 193, 194, 427
 Benjamin W., Mrs. 427
 Bernice Hortense 75
 Bertha Atossa 410
 Bertha Evangeline 309
 Bertha Wyman 406
 Bessie Taylor 407
 Betsey 122, 147, 319,
 373, 384, 385, 424
 Betsey Ann 151, 309,
 432
 Betsey Bagley 387
 Betsey Moore 393, 394
 Betty 105, 106
 Brackett Weeks 345,
 347, 348, 350, 351
 Bryant Howard 328
 Byron Huntly 375
 Calvin 303, 309
 Calvin Arthur 309
 Caroline 59, 60, 328,
 329, 404, 427
 Caroline A. 71
 Caroline Amelia 421
 Caroline Bigelow 407
 Caroline Frances 351
 Caroline Judson 102
 Caroline Pratt 72
 Cassandra Perkins 178
 Catharine 378, 381,
 390
 Catharine A. 103
 Catharine Patten 142
- Clark and Clarke, Cath-
 erine S. 267
 Charles 66
 Charles Augustus 319,
 324-326, 341
 Charles Bartlett 70, 421
 Charles Bennet 70
 Charles Cecil 170, 202-
 204, 429
 Charles Cooper 333,
 338, 339
 Charles Edgar 401,
 410
 Charles Edward 72, 77
 Charles F. 399
 Charles Francis 211
 Charles Fremont Gault
 312, 314
 Charles Gilman 77, 83,
 422
 Charles H. 371
 Charles Ichabod 348,
 349
 Charles Jey 376
 Charles Trowbridge
 405
 Charles Washburn 331,
 332
 Charles Wilbur 310
 Charles William 267
 Charles Woodman 144
 Charlotte Hannah 309,
 310
 Chastina 365, 372
 Chastina Josephine 372
 Chloe 364
 Clara Belle 412
 Clara M. 69
 Clarice Vinna 310
 Clarissa 67
 Claud Edwin 412
 Claudis 367
 Comfort 297, 344
 Comfort Johnson 342
 Cora Emily 326
 Cora Matilda 187
 Cora Mehitable 311
 Corrilla E. 372
 Cynthia 355
 Cyrene 356
 Daniel 24, 29, 36, 54,
 59, 60, 84, 104-106,
 115, 118, 123, 124,
 144, 145, 181, 182,
 221, 225-228, 230-
 232, 234, 235, 237,
 244, 249-254, 258,
 259, 296, 297, 303,
 310, 353, 357-359

- Clark and Clarke, Daniel
Edward Church 182, 211
Daniel Gove 361, 367
Daniel Johnson 350
Daniel Seldon 269
David 108, 110, 112, 114-118, 122, 123, 133, 143, 145, 146, 148, 150, 181, 385, 399, 424, 427
David E. 355
David Greenleaf 186
David Henry 399
David Oliphant 122, 149, 150
Deborah 31, 276, 281, 282
Deborah Smith 265
Delia A. 268, 430
Delia Tucker 387, 389
Delight 70
Dolly 361, 363, 389
Donaldson 338
Dora Almira 375
Dorothy 421
Dorothy Banks 218
Dorothy March 339
Dorothy Prentiss 202
Dudley 383, 384, 392, 393, 395
Dudley Leavitt 398, 409
Ebenezer 52, 54, 84-87, 296, 297, 353-356, 378
Edith 109
Edith Hunter 338
Edith Louise 336
Edith M. 76
Edith Marion 429
Edith May 367
Edith Pearle 376
Edmund Greenleaf 163
Edna Barrett 412
Edna May 314
Edward 38, 362, 363
Edward Andrews 407
Edward Edson 178
Edward Everett 367
Edward Harrington 211
Edward Hilton 72, 80
Edward Ray 143
Edward Warren 323, 324, 336
Edward Warren (Rev.) 330, 336
Edward Wight 199, 217, 218
- Clark and Clarke, Edwin
306, 312, 313
Edwin Augustus 316, 323, 324
Edwin Charles 409
Edwin R. 356
Eleanor 59, 60, 62, 92, 95, 217, 297, 298, 317, 378, 420
Eleanor French 180
Eliza 54, 65-67, 148, 345, 346, 389, 424
Eliza Ann 72, 78, 402, 405
Eliza Gale 404
Eliza Greene 334
Eliza Jane 75, 156, 411
Eliza Maria 392
Eliza P. 122
Eliza Pollard 148, 149, 425
Eliza Walton 330
Elizabeth 22, 25, 26, 28, 31, 33, 36-38, 40, 41, 43, 45, 49, 50, 53, 54, 56, 57, 59, 66, 87, 122, 126, 139, 150, 183, 223, 230, 233-237, 239, 242, 243, 246, 248, 249, 253, 263, 264, 271, 273-277, 286, 287, 289, 290, 293, 319, 320, 335, 342, 381, 401, 419, 424
Elizabeth Abby 145
Elizabeth Andrews 407
Elizabeth Ashley 407
Elizabeth Augusta 143
Elizabeth Bayard 333
Elizabeth C. 424
Elizabeth Cogswell 184
Elizabeth LeRoy 326
Elizabeth Marion 71
Elizabeth Matson 337
Elizabeth Morris 335, 336
Elizabeth Rogers 356
Elizabeth Weld 407
Ella 408
Ella C. 369
Ella Dett 370
Ella French 180
Ella Maria 80, 422
Ellen A. 195
Ellen Augusta 68
Ellen Cyrene 400
Ella Eliza 349
- Clark and Clarke, Ellen
Elizabeth 148, 424
Ellen Frances 313
Ellen Maria 406
Ellen Melissa 216
Ellen White 99
Elmer Kingsbury 74
Elmira 355
Elmore Charles (Rev.) 368, 369
Elvin Willard 372
Emeline 364
Emilia 355
Emily 77, 101, 305, 320
Emily Andrews 407
Emma Augusta 369
Emma Gene 374, 375
Emma J. 368
Emma Jane 82
Emma Viola 371
Enoch 288, 289, 291, 295-297, 315-320, 353, 359, 364, 365, 373, 378-380, 389, 390
Enoch, Jr. 296
Enoch Henry 319, 320, 326, 327
Enoch Moody 319, 341, 345, 347, 352
Enos 363, 371
Ernest Greenleaf 369
Ervin James 376
Esther 410
Ethel 108
Ethel May 83
Eugene Joseph 310
Eunice 89, 291, 322, 378
Eunice Mariah 374
Eva A. 372
Evelyn 307
Everett Colcord 309
Everett Edwin 313
Ezra Barker 65, 66, 68, 70, 74, 421
Ezra Bennett 361
Ezra Burton 75
Ezra 384
Fannie Albertina 188
Fannie Belle 401, 432
Fannie Etta 370
Fannie Kimball 122, 436
Fannie Mabel 75
Fannie Maria 399, 407
Fanny Kemble 184, 436
Fanny Mary 366
Fletcher (Rev.) 330, 337
Flora Augusta 375

- Clark and Clarke, Florence 267
 Frances 311
 Frances A. 200
 Frances Hannah 402
 Frances Lucy Elizabeth 170
 Francis 137, 163, 164, 200, 428
 Francis Henry 267, 268
 Francis Marland 200
 Francke Lucien 330
 Frank 72, 372
 Frank Algeroy 152, 187, 188
 Frank Amos 311
 Frank Gove 367
 Frank Harland 400, 409, 410
 Frank Herbert 187, 350
 Frank Holden 77, 80, 422
 Frank Leverett 104
 Frank Manley 74, 81
 Frank Taylor 376
 Fred Bernard 376
 Fred Leslie 78, 79
 Fred Vaughn 375
 Fred W. 373
 Frederic Ainsley 269
 Frederic Dudley 406
 George 78, 371
 George Albert 261
 George Arthur 401, 402, 411
 George Augustus 369
 George Avery 348, 349
 George Dana 367
 George E. 371
 George Edwin 400
 George Greenleaf 349
 George Healey 412
 George Henry 334, 337, 338
 George Henry (Rev.) 323, 330, 331
 George Hobart 312
 George Kuhn 23, 41, 192, 193, 211-217, 259, 389, 418, 429
 George Nelson 269
 George Perlie 312
 George Pickering 139, 176, 177
 George Smith 361
 George W. 69, 75
 George Wallace 307
 George Warren 198
- Clark and Clarke, George
 Washington 72, 79, 80, 268, 400
 George Wheeler 76, 81, 82
 George William 80
 Georgiana 160, 409
 Georgiana Bartlett 407, 408
 Gertrude Alice 102
 Gertrude Wells 197
 Gilman 377, 383, 385, 394, 399, 400
 Grace Marguerite 421
 Greenleaf 56, 58, 88-92, 98, 100, 109, 110, 113, 121, 130, 133-138, 148, 159, 163-167, 170, 184-186, 199, 256, 264, 296, 324, 340-342, 345, 348, 349, 422, 424-426, 428
 Greenleaf Brown 349, 351, 352, 432
 Hannah 57, 86, 87, 126, 153, 242, 296, 297, 299, 302, 317, 343, 353-355, 358, 362, 364, 382, 385, 390, 392, 402, 424, 430, 436
 Hannah B. 198
 Hannah Badger, 404
 Hannah C. 266
 Hannah Diekey 379, 388
 Hannah Dudley 394
 Hannah E. 111
 Hannah Louise 312, 430
 Hannah O. 68
 Hannah Russell 266
 Harriet 70, 127, 128, 302, 323, 324, 424
 Harriet Ann 151
 Harriet Cecelia 346
 Harriet Davis 262
 Harriet Eliza 80
 Harriet Elizabeth 80
 Harriet Frances 184, 424, 425
 Harriet L. 101
 Harriet Newell 359, 361
 Harriet Phebe 410
 Harriet Richardson 99
 Harrison Stillman 266
 Harrison Thacher 269
 Harry Canfield 186
- Clark and Clarke, Harry
 Clayton 310
 Harry Moody 311
 Harry R. 367
 Hartford Geddings So. 422
 Hattie Ann 369
 Hattie Daisy 376
 Hattie May 181
 Hayden Calvert 422
 Helen 335
 Helen Elizabeth 83
 Helen M. 373
 Henrietta 316, 323
 Henrietta Augusta 144
 Henry 24, 25, 29, 47, 48, 50, 220-222, 224, 227, 257, 273, 274, 284-290, 293, 297, 312, 377-379, 381, 382, 414
 Henry B. 393
 Henry Bayard 339
 Henry Dearborn 68, 74
 Henry Enoch 327
 Henry Gilman 395
 Henry Githens 338
 Henry Leroy 375
 Henry Little 408
 Henry McCulloch 337
 Henry Moody 349
 Henry Waldo 83
 Henry Wood 394, 408
 Hepzibah 303, 430
 Herbert Amos 369
 Herbert Charles 313
 Herbert Edwin 405, 412
 Herbert Nathaniel 160, 197, 198
 Herbert Theodore 311
 Herbert W. 76
 Homer Augustine 411
 Howard Dudley 412
 Howard Irving 102
 Howard Lee 329, 333, 334
 Howard P. 153
 Hugh Aaron 75
 Ichabod Weeks 343, 345, 346
 Ida Estella 366
 Ida Frances 352
 Ida Josephine 307
 Ida Mabel 75
 Ida Morse 352, 432
 Idella Francis 400
 Irving 101, 102, 103
 Isaac 358

- Clark and Clarke, Isaac
 Moody 360, 366, 369
 Isaac Moore 68, 75
 Isabel Noyes 102
 Isabella 102
 Isabella Frances 400
 Isabella Jane 400
 Isabella M. 375
 Isabella Thompson 101
 James 65, 67, 421
 James Albert 68, 73-
 75, 422
 James Bayard 333
 James Brackett 355-
 357
 James Edward 177
 James Edwin 349, 350
 James Erastus 370, 376
 James Harriman 305,
 373, 374
 James Wason 143
 James Wheelock 76,
 82, 83, 420
 Jane 66, 92, 176, 177,
 278, 281, 371, 382
 Jane Annie 197
 Jane Bean 387
 Jane Dennison 335
 Jane Graham 177
 Jane J. 355
 Jane Parknum 409
 Jane Stickney 98
 Jennie Eva 411
 Jennie Helen 312
 Jennie Laura 74
 Jennie Maria 411
 Jennie S. 373
 Jenny 421
 Jerome 148, 186
 Jessie 375
 Jessie Angela 421
 Jessie Bryson 177
 Jessie Isabel 75
 Jettie I. 194
 Joann 68, 421
 Joanna 354, 389, 390
 Joanna Jane 310
 Joanna Kimball 404
 John 25, 26, 29, 32, 36,
 49, 53-55, 58, 59, 66,
 68, 75, 84, 85, 87, 117,
 118, 130, 138, 139,
 146, 153-155, 159,
 176, 282, 291, 296,
 297-300, 358, 362-
 364, 367, 370, 374,
 375, 377, 378, 382-
 385, 395, 397, 399,
 417, 427
- Clark and Clarke, John
 (Mrs.) 427
 John (Rev.) 29, 31, 270-
 274, 276, 277, 300,
 303-305, 307, 430
 John Albert 268
 John Augustine 401,
 402, 411
 John Badger 137, 170-
 176, 205, 211, 428
 John Bartlett 421
 John C. 355
 John Currier 139, 143,
 177, 178, 428
 John Dana 361, 367
 John Davis 262
 John Dudley 390, 401,
 402
 John Eastman 145
 John Franklin 372
 John George 313
 John Hampden 80
 John Henry 383, 393,
 394
 John J. 75
 John James 264
 John Langdon 364
 John Leavitt 409, 412
 John Milner 397
 John Mitchell 329, 333
 John Moses 72, 73, 78
 John Phillips 243, 256,
 257, 262-264, 267,
 378, 429
 John Rogers 398, 408,
 409
 John Snowden Henry
 333, 338
 John Taylor 394, 406,
 407
 John Thayer 186
 John Theodore 156,
 158, 195, 196
 John W. 354
 John Webster 411
 John Wendell 194
 John Weston 393
 John Woodman 123,
 150
 Jonathan 17, 52
 Joseph 36, 296-299,
 302, 303, 308, 309,
 319, 342, 347, 351,
 352, 379, 381, 390,
 392, 405, 430, 431
 Joseph A. 309
 Joseph Bradlee 72, 76,
 77
 Joseph Edwin 350, 405
- Clark and Clarke, Joseph
 H. 355, 356
 Joseph Henry 83
 Joseph Herbert 390,
 405
 Joseph Hurd 364
 Joseph Tatem 83
 Joseph W. 356
 Joseph William 349
 Josephine Leeds 339
 Joshua 342, 378, 379,
 385, 389
 Josiah 24, 31, 47, 221,
 413-417
 Josiah Baker 397, 408
 Josiah Bartlett 65, 66,
 69, 70, 82, 419, 421,
 422
 Josiah Wilfred 408
 Judith 25, 34-36, 87, 89,
 221, 256, 257, 263,
 286, 291, 353, 354,
 414
 Judith Lunt 265
 Judson Greenleaf 91,
 92, 100-102
 Julia 129, 133-135, 138,
 164, 183
 Julia Ann 402
 Julia Cogswell 163, 426,
 428
 Julia Delight 70, 421
 Julia Frances 152
 Kate Ann 411
 Kate Augusta 375
 Kate Elizabeth 409
 Kate Tenney 177
 Kezia 377, 378, 381,
 384, 390, 397
 Keziah C. 395
 Laura Ann 357, 400
 Laura Dwight 170, 202
 Laura Woolsey 169,
 170
 Laurie Etta 366
 Lawrence Fletcher 268
 Leavitt 383, 384, 398
 Lena May 314
 Leonard 127, 152, 153
 Leonard Pease 397
 Leverett 103, 104
 Leverett Crofoot 101,
 103, 104
 Leverett K. 153
 Levi 59, 60, 64-66
 Levin Perley 308
 Levina 356
 Lewis Havier 268
 Lilian Matson 337

- Clark and Clarke, Lillian 367
 Lillie 83, 372
 Lina 411
 Lizzia 397
 Lizzie E. 327
 Lizzie Jane 314
 Lizzie M. 399
 Louisa 151
 Louisa E. 70
 Louisa Hannah 326
 Louisa Powell 200
 Louise 336
 Louise Rebecca 77
 Love 64, 65, 421
 Lovina Barron 388
 Lucia Blake 331
 Lucia Smith 406
 Lucinda 371
 Lucius Lehman 337
 Lucretia Keith 267
 Lucy 358, 362
 Lucy Ashley 408
 Lucy Bernice 269
 Lucy Caldwell 98, 100
 Lucy Caroline 83
 Lucy Frances 375
 Lucy Gilbert 335
 Lucy Jane 370
 Lucy Maria 268
 Lucy Thorpe 407
 Lydia 219, 222, 223, 226, 228, 232, 241, 243, 244, 246-249, 251, 256, 263, 264, 295, 378, 381, 383, 395, 397, 398
 Lydia Jane 266, 268, 269
 Lydia Mason 199
 Lydia Phillips 264
 Lydia Woodman 126, 424
 Lysander C. 170
 Mabel Augusta 79
 Mabel Lillian 376
 Mabelle Elien 313
 Mahala Doe 405
 Malcolm Wallace 269
 Malvina 392, 393
 Marcy 63
 Margaret 339, 355
 Margaret Melvin 99
 Margaret More 92
 Margaret Wheelwright 339
 Maria 421
 Maria Barker 65, 67, 421
- Clark and Clarke, Mari-
 bel 177
 Marion 204, 336, 429
 Marion Hill 197
 Marjorie Wellington 337
 Mark Langdon 353-355
 Martha 225, 226, 229, 230, 232, 353, 354, 379, 399, 411
 Martha Allen 99
 Martha Ann 306
 Martha Anna 193, 411
 Martha Anne 192
 Martha C. 388
 Martha Caldwell 99
 Martha Cilley 207, 208, 428
 Martha Ellen 152
 Martha Gilman 390
 Martha Jane 67, 73, 80
 Martha P. 269
 Martha Ruth 372
 Martha Waldron 350
 Martha Washington 350
 Mary 36, 56, 88, 105, 106, 108, 109, 111, 113, 123, 126, 127, 130, 132, 143, 144, 230, 253, 255, 258-260, 281, 288-291, 296, 297, 316, 319, 320, 322, 323, 311, 345, 346, 364, 371, 372, 378-380, 385, 389, 391, 392, 419, 423, 424, 427
 Mary A. 75, 159, 355
 Mary A. J. 80
 Mary Addie 399
 Mary Adelaide 325, 410
 Mary Alice 376
 Mary Angeline 307
 Mary Ann 65, 67, 72, 145, 155, 159, 160, 179, 194, 359, 359, 366, 391, 397, 421, 427
 Mary Ann Buchanan Smith 339
 Mary Anne 140
 Mary Coburn 166, 424
 Mary Cora 309, 310, 432
 Mary Cornelia 186
 Mary E. 349, 370, 399
 Mary Electa 151
 Mary Eliza 338
 Mary Elizabeth 404
- Clark and Clarke, Mary
 Ella 83, 211, 412
 Mary Ellen 194, 371
 Mary Emma 401, 410
 Mary Emma Eastman 182
 Mary Emmeline 364
 Mary Eva 76
 Mary Evelyn 372
 Mary Fellows 390
 Mary Frances 349
 Mary Greenleaf 346
 Mary Helen 349
 Mary Jane 78, 80, 202, 305, 393, 399, 422
 Mary Jennie 77
 Mary L. 319
 Mary Louisa 70
 Mary Louise 333, 350
 Mary M. 69
 Mary Maranda 400
 Mary Moody 58, 343, 431, 432
 Mary Morrison 391
 Mary Olivia 211, 428
 Mary P. 350
 Mary R. 327
 Mary Rebecca 323, 328
 Mary S. 75, 374
 Mary Sanborn 405
 Mary Smith 147, 424
 Mary Thompson 76
 Mary Watson 170
 Mattie Lincoln 368
 Maurice Dwight 170, 200-202, 429
 Mehitabel 250-254, 258
 Mehitabel 59, 63, 246, 298, 299, 303, 419
 Mehitabel K. 111, 127, 424
 Melinda 397
 Melvina 398
 Mercy 56, 59, 63, 64, 88, 89, 291-293
 Mercy Eliza 186
 Micah 87
 Michael 87
 Mildred Alice Stewart 376
 Mildred Elizabeth 102
 Minnie Cora 400
 Miria 355
 Mitty Tewksbury 211
 Molley 106
 Molly 87, 380
 Moody 300, 303, 310, 311

- Clarke and Clarke, Morris Herbert 198
 Moses 54, 56, 58, 59, 62, 65, 66, 72, 105, 109, 111, 113, 126, 127, 137, 167-170, 347, 421, 423, 426
 Moses Elon 399
 Moses Leonard 153
 Moses N. 101
 Myron John 370, 375
 Myrtle M. 186
 Nancy 60, 64, 97, 118, 119, 130, 349, 380, 383, 385, 394, 427
 Nancy Niles 361
 Nancy Wait 268
 Nannie 200
 Naomi Walton 337
 Nathan 390, 403, 404
 Nathan Joshua 394, 407, 408
 Nathan Perley 408
 Nathaniel 9-28, 31, 33, 34, 36-43, 45-55, 84, 85, 105, 107-113, 117, 118, 120-123, 127, 133, 137, 143, 144, 146-148, 151, 160, 188, 221, 222, 224, 229, 251, 257, 273, 276, 287, 334, 378, 379, 384, 387, 389, 400, 413, 414, 418, 419, 423, 424, 427, 428, 431
 Nathaniel, Jr. 18, 22, 41, 42-44, 46, 121, 424, 431
 Nathaniel Haven 121, 122, 147, 165, 182-184, 424, 429
 Nathaniel Sibley 152, 187
 Nellie E. 367
 Nellie Jane 409
 Nellie Maria 203, 204
 Nellie May 374
 Nelson 266, 268
 Nettie M. 373
 Octavius Leonard 152
 Olive 175, 176, 428
 Oliver 234, 235, 237, 238, 243-248, 389
 Olivia Matilda 411
 Oscar B. 365, 372, 373
 Parker 234, 237-243, 246, 247, 255-257, 262, 263, 265, 292
 Clark and Clarke, Parker, Jr. 247
 Paul 85, 87, 111, 113, 119, 253, 257-260
 Pearl 422
 Perle Vinton 74
 Permelia 361
 Peter (Elder) 378, 381, 390-392
 Phebe 59, 252, 254, 257-259, 303
 Phebe Fisk 300, 302
 Phebe Jane 402
 Philetta 186
 Philetta Belle 187
 Phillips 257, 260, 261, 263, 264
 Polly 130, 384, 385, 390, 395
 Polly Chandler 308
 Priscilla C. 68
 Rachel 105
 Rebecca 71, 88, 89, 92, 113, 322, 324, 354, 355
 Rebecca Major 71
 Rebecca Swett 98, 100
 Richard Baxter 306, 312
 Richard Hilton 78, 80
 Robert 54, 55, 66, 71, 72, 92, 104
 Robert Ernest 337
 Robert Jerome 186
 Robert Mitchell 306
 Rooksby 84, 85
 Rosa 375
 Rose G. 104
 Rowe 313
 Rufus Wheelwright 335
 Rufus Wheelwright (Rev.) 94, 323, 325, 329, 330
 Rufus Wheelwright, Jr. (Rev.) 330, 334, 335, 431
 Ruth 358, 365, 384
 Ruth Knight 304
 Ruth Lawton 337
 Ruth Libby 197
 Ruth Lillian 82
 Sabrina 310
 Sally 97, 129, 133, 342, 379, 384, 390
 Sally Webster 119
 Samuel 53-56, 95, 97, 98, 105, 378-381, 383, 390, 404, 405
 Samuel Adams 338
 Samuel Adams (Rev.) 323, 332, 333
 Clark and Clarke, Samuel
 Cook 303, 307
 Samuel Dudley 393, 405, 406
 Samuel Everett Church 182
 Samuel Greeley 156, 189-193, 427, 429
 Samuel Phillips 256, 257, 263, 264, 268, 269
 Sarah 25, 29, 31, 36, 47, 49, 50, 52-56, 65, 70, 72, 87, 90, 105, 109, 112, 128, 130, 136, 137, 150, 219, 220, 225, 226, 228, 229, 232, 234, 237, 248, 249, 253, 258, 291, 333, 342, 344, 345, 358, 362, 363, 381, 383, 385, 389, 405, 413-417, 424, 427, 436
 Sarah A. 148, 399
 Sarah Angelina 78
 Sarah Ann 150, 151, 360, 363, 386, 424
 Sarah Caroline 154, 156, 157, 159, 427
 Sarah E. 101, 367, 394
 Sarah Eliza 339
 Sarah Elizabeth 73, 77, 345, 347
 Sarah Ellen 74, 160
 Sarah F. 394
 Sarah Farnsworth 266
 Sarah Fisher 164
 Sarah Frances 164
 Sarah Francis 164
 Sarah Goodhue 98, 100
 Sarah Henry 338
 Sarah Jane 72, 138, 166, 364, 424, 428
 Sarah Jordan 153
 Sarah M. 100, 150
 Sarah Maria 79
 Sarah Martha 70
 Sarah Noyes 166, 167, 425
 Sarah Persis 151, 152
 Sarah Poor 100
 Sarah Plumer 347
 Sarah Sargent 304, 312
 Sarah White 97
 Sidney Irving 308
 Smith 358, 361, 362
 Sophia 260, 261
 Sophia Elizabeth 182

- Clark and Clarke, Sophia
Elizabeth Church 182
Sophia Fellowes 256,
261, 262
Sophia Stewart 181
Sophronia 153
Stephen 54, 84, 88, 92,
290, 293, 320, 377-
379, 384, 389, 419
Stephen Greeley 163,
198, 199
Stephen Wells 157,
195-197, 429
Stevens Knight 364,
372
Sumner (Rev.) 352
Susan 90, 122
Susan Augusta 269
Susan Brown 394
Susan Bunker 80
Susan Caroline 339
Susan Frances 179, 180
Susan Greeley 175
Susan Greenleaf 97
Susan Jane 177, 404
Susan Moody 146, 184,
424
Susan Sanderson 331
Susanna 86, 87, 89, 97,
109, 113
Susannah 252, 258
Tamasin, Tamsin 106
Thatcher Rich 349
Theodore 109, 110, 113,
128-130
Theodore (Mrs.) 427
Theodore Ernest 312
Theodore Palmer 303,
312
Theophilus 379, 389
Thomas 24, 28, 47, 48,
50, 219-237, 252, 254,
258, 259, 273, 287-
289, 319, 322, 390,
402, 414, 416
Thomas Jefferson 65,
66, 68
Thomas March 318,
320-324, 333, 339,
430
Thomas March (Rt.
Rev.) 323, 327-329,
430
Thomazin 54
"Tomes" 389
Tryphena 354
Tyler 282
Vandon B. 363, 372
Vesta Adelaide 76
- Clark and Clarke, Victo-
rine Marie 352
Virginia 325
Virginia Alexine 326
Virginia Lee 218
Waldo Ernest 102
Waldo Josiah 70, 76,
422
Waldo Lee 76
Wallace Roland 104
Walter 313
Walter Bruce 375
Walter Grant 75, 422
Walter L. 373
Walter Smith 78, 79
Walter Weeks 65-68
Ward (Rev.) 277, 279-
283
Warren 101
Will B. 373
William 97, 278, 281,
382, 389, 421
William Augustus 72,
77, 78
William Cogswell 28,
54, 136, 160-163, 167,
170, 171, 176, 199,
208-211, 428
William Cornell 375
William Dennison 335
William Frederick 260-
262, 266, 267
William H. 101
William Henry 64, 66,
72, 77, 83, 308, 370,
371, 374, 408
William Hollyday 200
William Howard 350
William Hutchins 303,
308, 313
William Jones 394, 407
William Morrison 391
William Richard 312
William Walton (Rev.)
330, 335
William Wight 218
Willis Gaylord 178, 428
Wilmer Brackett 351
Wilt J. 373
Winthrop George 361,
370
Clarkson, Elizabeth 263
Hannah 392
James 263, 429
Lydia 263
Cleasby, Abbie H. 365
Adele B. 366
Harland B. 366
Henry 365
- Clement, Dolly 361
Eleanor 361
Fred A. 364
George B. 364
Hannah 361, 362
Jonathan 361
Mary 125
Mary T. 364
Moses 125
Moses H. 364
Ruth K. 364
Sarah 125
Susie E. 364
Tamar 364
Clough, Abner C. 119
Albert H. 68
Alfred M. 119
Benoni 411
Edward G. 119
Eliza J. 411
Elizabeth 118
George H. 69
Greenleaf C. 118, 119
Harriet W. 118
Jeremiah 129
Joanna 411
Jonathan 118
Jonathan C. 148
Josiah 118
Martha J. 118, 119
Mary M. 119
Nancy 118, 119
Samuel 118, 119
Samuel A. 119
Sarah A. 148
Sarah A. W. 119, 424
Susie E. 119
Theophilus 382
Zetta 68
Coates, Alice I. 102
Coburn, Amasa 134, 138
Hannah B. 138
Julia 134, 138
Julia C. 138
Mary 134, 425, 426
Coffin, Abigail 30
Alice C. 61
Benjamin 101
Deacon 43
Dionis 290
Ellen M. 61
Elizabeth 290
Esther P. 61
Hattie M. 61
Henry F. 61
James 414
Joan 290
John W. 61
Joseph 127

- Coffin, Joshua 28, 37, 38, 87
 Judith 38, 39, 290, 418
 Lizzie 419
 Lizzie R. 61
 Lucy A. 61
 Mary 101
 Mary L. 61
 Mary R. 61
 Nathaniel 220, 227, 235, 236, 286, 287, 414
 Nathaniel C. (Rev.) 61
 Peter 271, 290
 Samuel 244
 Sarah E. 101
 Scott F. 61
 Susan J. 61
 Stephen 414
 Tristram 11, 14, 17, 19, 20, 25, 28, 38, 39, 43, 52, 290, 418
 Cogswell, Elizabeth 183
 Florence 426
 Francis 135, 164, 183
 George 135, 163
 Hannah P. 135
 John 134
 John B. D. 183
 Joseph B. 134, 183
 Judith 134, 135, 183
 Julia 133-135, 138, 164, 183
 Mary S. 164
 Nathaniel (Rev.) 134
 Thomas 135, 426
 William 133-135, 183
 William (Rev.) 134
 Coker, Coocker, Cooker, Moses 49, 50
 Colby, Camela 152
 Edith L. 152
 Homer W. 152
 John R. 152
 John T. G. (Rev.) 152, 351
 Julia F. 152
 Kenneth T. 152
 Lucy 396
 Mary 152
 Sophronia 153
 Colcord, Anthony C. 309
 Betsey A. 309, 432
 Ruth 309
 Cole, Abby R. 184
 Coleman, Alice 97
 Charles J. 97
 John W. 96, 97
 Lucia A. 96
 Coles, John 257
 Colman, Benjamin 307
 Benjamin (Rev.) 417
 Mary A. 307
 Relief R. 307
 Sarah 316
 Conner, Abigail 59
 Connor, Sarah 382
 Converse, Benjamin B. 325
 Herbert B. 325
 Herbert L. 325
 Virginia LeK. 325
 Cook, Addie 300
 Alfred 300
 Betsey 299, 303
 Biantha 300
 Cutting 299, 303
 Emily 300
 Frank 300
 Franklin 300
 Hannah 299, 300, 302, 430, 436
 John 299, 300
 Joseph 299
 Martha 300
 Mary 300
 Mary J. 300
 Moody 300
 Rufus 300
 Samuel 430
 Sarah A. 300
 Copeland, Maria 203
 Copithorn, Mary H. 397
 Richard H. 397
 Corey, Hannah 140
 Corliss, Ephraim 127
 Joanna 299
 Martha 298, 299
 Cornell, Eleanor 370
 Eunice M. 374
 Lydia 374
 William 374
 Corser, Bernice 253
 Eunice W. 254
 John 253, 254
 Mary 253
 Mary A. 253
 Mehetabel 253, 254
 Mehetabel C. 429
 Mehitabel C. 253, 429
 Paul C. 254
 Phebe 254
 Phebe H. 253
 Rachel 253
 Cottels, Ezra 46
 Cotten, Abigail T. 345
 Cottle, Anne 232
 Clark 232
 Edmund 232, 288
 Cottle, Ezra 232, 285
 Hannah 232
 Katharine 232
 Mary 232
 Cotton, John (Rev.) 276
 Lydia 374
 Cowdrey, Julia A. 262
 Cox, Almira 398
 Melvina 398
 Russell 398
 Craig, Edward B. 326
 Mary A. 326
 William C. 326
 Cram, Ebenezer 112
 Susan 112
 Crease, Thomas 287
 Crockett, Charles H. 326
 Cora A. 326
 Cora E. 326
 George D. 326
 Mary 405
 Mary A. 326
 Nathan A. 326
 Virginia LeK. 326
 Croffit, William A. 313
 Crofoot, Annie E. 99, 101
 Betsey 99
 Charles E. 101
 Charles M. 99, 101
 Ella 99
 Ellen W. 99
 Hosea T. 99
 Ira 99
 Crombie, Hugh 177
 Mary 177
 Susan J. 177
 Crosby, Dixi 167
 Josiah 167
 Cross, Ralph 33
 Cummins, George 306
 John R. 306
 Martha A. 306
 Matilda B. 306
 Currier, Belle 69
 Betsey 392
 David 139
 Elizabeth 139
 Estelle 69
 Hannah O. 68
 Henry 112
 John J. 28, 46, 251
 Mary 139
 Sarah 112
 William 68
 Zetta 68
 Cushing, Caleb 100
 Caleb (Rev.) 58, 282, 419

- Cutting, Caroline 366
Mary 228
- Daly, Benjamin 381
Catharine 381
- Dam, Martha W. 350
Orinda 420
- Dame, Hannah B. 198
Samuel 198
- Damon, Calvin (Rev.) 425
- Dana, Daniel (Rev.) 92,
264, 430
John 359
Mary 359
Mary A. 359
- Danforth, Bernice 253
John 253
- Daniels, Lois 68
- Darling, John C. 396
Melinda C. 396
Peter 396
- Davenport, Amelia J. 338
E. F. 187
Mary E. 338
Samuel W. 338
William 248, 429
- Davis, Abbie E. 369
Charles L. 369
Elias 90
Eliza 63
Francenia 369
George R. 269
Lavinia 384
Levi W. 369
Martha P. 269
Noah L. 384
Susan A. 269
- Davison, Daniel 11, 12,
17, 18
- Day, Albert W. (Rev.)
332
Eliza 345
James 345, 346
Mary 346
- Dean, Deane, Abigail 276,
277
Benjamin W. 277
Deborah 31, 276, 277,
281, 282
Eliza 277
Elizabeth 277
Eunice 277
Jane 276, 277, 281
John 276, 281
John Ward 275, 276
Sarah 277
Thomas 31, 276, 277,
281, 282
Ward C. 277
- Dearborn, Joseph 381
Maria W. 391
Mary A. 391
- Denis, Samuel 21
Sarah 21
- Dennison Anna E. 335
Charles W. (Rev.) 361
Lucy G. 335
William 335
- DeVogel, Angie E. 370
Comel 370
Dimmen 370
Esther D. 370
Lucius E. 370
Martha 370
- Dillingham, Sarah A. 300
- Dimmick, Luther F.
(Rev.) 100
- Dismore, Mary 139
- Dodd, Fannie M. 427
Leonard (Rev.) 427
- Dodge, Grover 239
Martha A. 411
Nancy M. 411
Rinaldo 411
- Doe, Abigail 59, 420
Andrew 57
Annie 420
Charles 420
Ebenezer H. 59, 420
Edward 420
Eliphalet 59, 419
Elizabeth 59, 419, 420
George 420
Gideon 59
Ira 59, 420
John 420
Joseph 420
Lucy 420
Lucy J. 420
Mark 420
Mary 420
Melvina 420
Meribah 59, 420
Minnie, 420
Moses 59
Moses C. 420
Nancy 59, 419, 420
Orinda 420
Sally 57
Salome 59, 420
- Dole, Amos 53, 436
Benjamin 53, 54, 85, 436
Charles F. (Rev.) 407
David 53, 436
Elizabeth 53
Eunice 53, 436
Hamman 53
Jane 53, 436
- Dole, John 13
Judith 53, 436
Mary 53
Micah 53, 436
Moses 53, 436
Oliver 53, 436
Patience 53, 436
Samuel 45, 53
Sarah 53, 54, 290, 436
Susanna 53, 436
William 53
- Donaldson, Edith II. 338
- Dorman, Enoch II. 266
Henrietta M. 266
Lydia J. 266
Maria L. 266
Samuel P. 266
- Dow, Anna W. 211
Ellen M. 406
George L. 211
Le Norah 211
Louisa 384
Margaret LeN. 211
Sarah A. 399
Smith 384
Stephen 273
William C. 211
- Downer, Robert 22
- Drake, Eliphalet 130
George R. 177
George W. 130
Hugh C. 177
Jane G. 177
John F. 130
Judith 130
Laura C. 132
Mary E. 177
Molly 130
Nancy 130
Noah W. 177
Orren E. 130
Ralph A. 177
Ruth W. 177
Sarah 97
Sarah E. 130
- Draper, Sarah T. 312
Susan 408
- Drody, Allen G. 72
Rebecca M. 71
- Dudley, Ellen M. 216
Elizabeth 216
Gilman 382
Hannah 382
Harrison 216
James 216
Joanna 389, 390
John 390, 401
Joseph 216
Martha G. 390, 411

- Dudley, Mercy 216, 274
 Olivia M. 411
 Paul 216, 270, 413
 Polly 389
 Samuel (Rev.) 216
 Sarah 216, 382
 Stephen 216
 Sylvia 411
 Thomas 72, 216, 274,
 382, 427, 428
 Trueworthy 389, 411
 Dummer, Dumer, Mr. 12
 Richard, Jr. 13
 Dunton, Mary 75
 Durgin, Frank A. 405
 Medora F. 405
 Dusham, Margaret S. 339
 Dustin, John 428
 Dutton, Dolly 363
 Josiah 363
 Lyman M. 182
 Mary C. 182
 Mason 182
 Sally 182
 Sophia E. 182
 Dwight, Cecil 169
 Laura W. 169, 170
 John 169
 Mary 169
 Nathaniel 169
 Timothy 169
 Timothy (Rev.) 169,
 170
 William C. 169
 Eastman, Anna 145
 Hulda 395
 Joanna 145
 John 145
 John (Rev.) 301
 Jonathan 151
 Louisa 151
 Eaton, Abijah 121
 Berrien C. 330
 Bertha E. 180
 Betsey F. 179
 Edmund A. 362
 Elisha 130
 Eliza A. 330
 Eliza W. 330
 Elizabeth 130
 Frank G. 180
 Frank W. 179
 Gertrude F. 180
 Grover C. 180
 Ichabod 113
 James 179
 James C. 179
 John 130
 Eaton, Joseph 107
 Katherine 180
 Lydia 230
 Margaret M. 330
 Martha W. 362
 Pauline 180
 Rebecca 113
 Samuel 110
 Sarah 130
 Susan F. 179, 180
 Susan M. 180
 Theodore Horatio 330
 Theodore Horton 330
 Willis S. 180
 Eberhard, Nellie 419
 Eddy, Jonathan 255
 Edmunds, Alice 274
 Nicholas 274
 Edson, Cassandra P. 178
 Edwards, Charles B. 427
 Clark H. 427
 Dora M. 427
 Helen W. 147, 427
 Jonathan (Rev.) 169
 Mary 169, 421
 Sarah 169
 William J. 147, 427
 Elkins, George 386
 Mary F. 385, 386, 389
 Moses 280
 Rachel 105
 Sarah B. 106
 Eller, Homer C. 185
 Ellinwood, Hannah 364
 Elliot, Jessie V. 95
 Susan 404
 Ellis, Deborah 264
 Francis 43
 Emerson, Abner P. 71
 Albert H. 128
 Anna E. 71
 Deborah 277
 Frances R. 71
 Frederic W. 71
 George C. 301
 Hannah 126
 Harry W. 301
 Henry 71
 Henry P. 71
 John (Rev.) 273
 John T. 300
 Joseph 277
 Joseph C. 172
 Joseph R. 300
 Mary 128
 Mary H. 300
 Moses 128
 Olive J. 300, 301
 Nehemiah 120
 Emerson, Phebe 71
 Rebecca M. 71
 Sarah 128
 Sarah E. 301
 Thomas A. (Rev.) 348
 William 128
 Emery, Abbie W. 354,
 356
 Abigail 391
 Charles S. 398
 David S. 354
 George 398
 George H. 356
 Hattie S. 356
 John 14, 24
 Lillian A. 356
 Lizzie C. 356
 Mehitable 112
 Rebecca 354, 355
 Sarah 30, 391
 Sarah G. 398
 Stephen 220
 Willard 391
 English, — 292
 Hannah 291
 Estes, George P. (see
 Hart) 262, 429
 Sara K. 262
 Eveleigh, Isaac 418
 Evens, Wiggin 382
 Fairfield, William 35
 Fales, David C. 302
 David W. 302
 Emily A. 302
 Frank C. 302
 Hattie B. 302
 Willie H. 302
 Fall, Abby W. 412
 Gershom L. 412
 Mary E. 412
 Farmer, Ella M. 363
 Farnsworth, Thomas G.
 (Rev.) 128
 Farnum, Lucy A. 312
 Farr, Eliza A. 402
 Henry A. 402
 Lorenzo S. 402
 Sumner E. 402
 Fellowes, Gustavus 261
 Sophia 260, 261
 Fellowes, Hannah 402
 Joseph 380
 Mary 380
 Molly 380
 Fenderson, Annah M. 268
 Ever (Eva?) J. 268
 Forester L. 268
 Ferry, Aretas 331

- Ferry, Mary J. 331
Susan S. 331
- Field, Laura A. 60
Louisa M. 60
Warren R. 60
- Fifield, Ann 67
Betsey B. 387
Cornelia 387
Elizabeth 59
George W. 387
Harry 387
Henry M. 387
Herod 387
Lucia 387
Mary 378
Shadrach 59
- Fish, Church 74
Elmira 74
Sarah E. 74
- Fitzgerald, Anna 380
Daniel 380
Nancy 380
- Flanders, Adelaide A. 128
Almira E. 128
Charles L. 127
Harriet 127, 128, 424
Harriet I. 128, 425
James 127, 128, 424
James H. 128
Mary E. 128, 425
Moses C. 128
Susannah 144
- Flandrau, Charles E. 185
- Flint, Anna F. 261
Annie W. 261
Bertram P. 261
Carleton P. 261
Charlotte M. 261
Edward T. 261
Elijah 261
Elizabeth 261
George A. 261
Horace P. 261
Lawrence B. 261
Marie L. 261
Martha C. 261
Martha E. 261
Mary 230
Pierpont P. 261
Sophia E. 261
Sophia F. 256, 261
Thomas 261
- Fogg, Jeremiah (Rev.) 380
- Follansbee, Ella C. 369
- Folsom, Anna 380
Catharine 380
Daniel 395
Huldah 395
- Folsom, Joanna 395
John 216, 380, 395
Jonathan 380, 395
Mary 379, 380
Mercy 216
Nathaniel 380
Peter 379, 380
Polly 395
Samuel 380
- Foot, David C. 148, 149, 427
Eliza P. 148, 149, 425
Fannie M. 427
Mehitable 148
Nathaniel 148
Samuel P. 122, 148, 149, 425
- Ford, Ellen H. 127
William 127
- Forsyth, Elizabeth 119
- Foss, Lucia 387
- Foster, Benjamin 143, 180
Bernice M. 425
Carrie A. 425
Charles W. 425
Clara I. 425
Eliza A. 316, 317
Elizabeth A. 143, 180
Elmer E. 425
Emma C. 425
Georgie M. 425
Harriet I. 128, 425
Harriett L. 425
Hattie A. 143
Hattie M. 425
Herman 124
Howard L. 425
Jessie 316
John E. 425
John S. 128, 425
John W. 425
Thomas 316
- Fox, Katherine 180
- Francis, Abigail 378
- Franklin, Joanna 368
Samuel 415
- Frazer, Ellen 355
Hannah 355
Rev. 355
- French, Abigail 342
Betsey 392
Eleanor 59
Henry 106
Joanna 145
Jonathan 143
Mary 143, 392
Mehitable 59, 419
Moses 392
Oscar B. 386
- French, Samuel 24
Sarah 130
Sarah E. 386
Thomas 59
- Frink, William P. 318
- Frost, Charles 281
Charles, Jr. 281
Edmund 193
Gideon 193
John 281
Martha 193
Mary 281
Nicholas 281, 282
Sarah 193, 281
Walter 193
- Frye, Col. 88
James 200
Phebe 410
- Fuller, Jessie B. 177
Walter N. 177
- Fullerton, Mary 346
- Gabel, Ethel W. 136
John C. 136
- Gage, Abby R. 184
Daniel 112
Dorcas 111, 112
Harriet F. 184
Herbert E. 184
John 112
Mary 112
Roscoe W. 184
Samuel 112
Sarah 112
- Gale, Theodosia 394
- Gannett, Ezra S. (Rev.) 192
- Garagan, Almira L. 360, 361
Bernard J. 360
Charles 360
Emma M. 360, 361
Sarah L. H. 360, 361
- Garland, Horace M. 427
Jacob 287
Melvin 156, 427
Nellie J. 156
- Gault, Lucy A. 312
Sarah S. 304, 312
William 312
- Gedney, Bartholomew 41, 43, 45
- George, Susannah 362
- German, Charles R. 76
Mary T. 76
- Gerrish, Arthur S. 93
Capt. 14, 23
Caroline P. 93
Col. 88

- Gerrish, Elizabeth 289
 George A. 93, 94
 Jeanie A. 93
 Joseph 87
 Moses 12
 Samuel 88
- Getchell, Martha A. 60
- Gibb, Eliza A. 330
- Gibbons, Ambrose 155,
 191
- Giddings, Lydia 33
 Martha 239
 Samuel 239
 Zebulon 33
- Gilbert, Harriet B. 218
- Gile, Asa 405
 Mahala D. 405
 Mary 405
- Gill, E. Phebe 254
 Hannah 253, 254
 James H. 253
 John H. 400
 Mary M. 400
- Gilman, Gillman, Abigail
 29, 30
 Ann 386
 Catharine 380
 Comfort W. 344
 Daniel 29
 David 383
 Delia C. 385
 Edward 380
 Elizabeth 29, 30, 32, 33,
 37, 277
 Hannah 30
 Hattie M. 181
 Jane 277
 Jeremiah 385
 Joanna 30
 John 29, 32, 33, 216,
 271, 277, 380
 John T. 29
 Josiah 30
 Lydia 33
 Mary 29, 30, 33, 380
 Mary B. 181
 Nancy M. 411
 Nathaniel 30, 33
 Nicholas 29-31, 33, 221,
 222, 286, 413
 Polly 389
 Rufus H. 181
 Sarah 29-31, 33, 216,
 286
 Samuel 29, 33
 Susannah 30
 Tabitha 33
 Trueworthy 30
 Woodbury 344
- Glines, Annie G., 125
 Isaac 125
 Mary 125
 Sarah 398
- Gooch, Hannah 292
 Olive 292
- Goodacre, Isabella 102
- Gooden, Rebecca 71
- Goodhue, Abigail 97
 Hezekiah 97
 Sarah 97
- Goodwin, Abbie 419
 Esther V. 359
 John 359
- Gookin, Delight 70
 Julia D. 70
 Nathaniel (Rev.) 282
- Gordon, Hattie 302
 Philip 302
- Gould, George W. 346
 Harriet C. 346
 Jessie E. 346
 Mary F. 346
 Sarah J. 420
- Gove, Ebenezer 296
 Hannah 296
 Judith 296
 Lucy M. 62
 Lucy R. 62
 Simon G. 62
- Goward, Betsy A. 430
- Graham, Jane 176, 177
 Sarah 176, 177
 William 176, 177
- Grant, Almira A. 269
 Daniel 269
 George 388
 Ida 388
 Martha C. 388
- Graves, William J. 292
- Greeley, Andrew 163
 Anna 163, 427
 Anna M. 163
 Rev. Mr. 154, 156
 Stephen L. 163, 427, 428
- Green, Cyrus B. 156
 Eliza J. 156
 John F. 156
 Joshua 276
 Mary 291
 Nellie J. 156
 Stephen W. 156
- Greene, Charles H. 370
 Eleanor 370
 Ella D. 370
 George 75
 Harold I. 370
 Mary E. 334
 Mary S. 75
- Greene, Nancy M. 75
 Townsend 370
- Greenleaf, Greenlife
 Abigail 85
 Daniel 55
 Edmund 28, 52, 84, 85,
 136, 290
 Elizabeth 89, 135, 289,
 290
 Enoch 21, 413
 John 47, 51, 55, 85, 341
 Judith 28, 38, 39, 290,
 418
 Mary 341
 Richard 88
 Rooksby 84, 85
 Samuel 24, 47, 52, 54,
 55
 Sarah 52, 54, 55, 290
 Stephen 11, 12, 20 55,
 289, 290
 Stephen, Jr. 12
- Greenough, Mary A. 253
- Grendell, F. 303
 Mehitable 303
- Griffin, Annie E. 369
 Catherine 371
 Edmund 369
 Edward R. 369
 Elizabeth 369
 Hattie A. 369
 S. S. 117
- Griffiths, John 35
- Griggs, Mary A. 358
- Grover, ——— 303
- Gubb, Matilda B. 306
- Guemsey, Phebe 310
- Gutteridge, Robert 416
- Gyles, Francis 416
- Habig, Lucy 83
 Lucy C. 83
 Nicholas H. 83
- Hadley, Mehitable 303
 Sylvia 411
 T. Brooks 303
- Haines, Samuel 315
 William 296
- Hale, Anna 33
 Benjamin W. 321
 Elizabeth 31-33, 36, 37,
 221, 222, 286, 414,
 418
 Ezra 246
 Hannah 252
 Henry 33, 413, 418
 John 238, 252, 413
 John (Rev.) 31, 36-38,
 42, 43, 272

- Hale, Judith 413
 Mary 230, 252
 Melihetabel 251, 252
 Moses (Rev.) 54
 Nathan 38, 423
 Rebecca 31, 418
 Robert 31-33, 36, 221,
 274, 418
 Sarah 38, 413, 414
 Stephen 238
 Thomas 45
 Hall, Jeffries (Rev.) 347
 M. O. 342
 Mehitable 378
 Robert B. (Rev.) 346
 Sarah 176
 Ham, George W. 83
 Mary E. 83
 Susan W. 83
 Hamlin, Arianna 152
 Hammond, Caroline A. 65
 John Q. 65
 Hanaford, John S. 398
 Lydia 295, 378, 383,
 398
 Nancy 398
 Peter 398
 Hanks, Tabitha 370
 Hanly, Mary 401
 Hanson, Abigail 148
 Alice L. 310, 430
 Ebenezer 148
 Isa M. 310, 430
 Phebe 310
 Sarah A. 148
 Stephen M. 310
 Hardwick, Benjamin F.
 425
 Edith F. 425
 Emma E. 425
 Georgie M. 425
 Harold I. 425
 Hardy, Ann 369
 Baxter P. 386
 Belle G. 369, 436
 Biley 104
 David 111
 Dorcas 111
 Ernest B. 386
 Hattie M. 386
 John 112
 Joseph 111
 Josiah 369
 Martha L. 386
 Mary 111
 William 112
 Hargis, Florence 96
 Henry W. 96
 James H. (Rev.) 96
 Hargis, Jessie W. 96
 Lucia C. 96
 Sara 96
 Harper, Lauretta 371
 Harquail, Lizzie J. 314
 Harriman, Abigail 365
 Fred S. 300, 301
 James 365
 Mary H. 300
 Ruth 365
 Harrington, Charles B.
 211
 Margaret 211
 Mary E. 211
 Harris, Deborah 277
 Edith K. 93
 Lucy W. 93
 Mary A. 93
 Robert L. 93
 Hart, Charles N. 262
 Emeline A. 262
 Franklin 262
 Frederic 262
 Frederick 262
 George A. 262
 George P. 262, 429
 Harriet Ann 262
 Harriet Augusta 262
 Harriet D. 262
 Henry J. 262
 Joseph 262
 Josephine 262
 Julia A. 262
 Lois A. 262
 Sara K. 262
 Hartford, Benjamin F.
 152
 Miles F. 152
 Sarah P. 152
 Harvey, Ann 62
 Hastings, Frances L. E.
 170
 Hannah 396
 Lucy 170
 Mary W. 170
 Simeon 170
 Hatch, Albert R. 184
 Caroline F. 351
 John P. 76
 Lemont P. 351
 Hathaway, Augusta 181,
 182
 George 182
 Polly 182
 Haven, John 340
 Hawkes, Julia P. 73
 Haye, Julia D. 70, 421
 Hayes, Albert A. 344
 Alfred C. 344
 Hayes, Angelia 344
 Calvin L. 344, 345
 Charles E. 344
 Comfort W. 344, 345
 George H. 344, 345
 Hannah 344
 Ichabod 317
 Lewis 344
 Lucinda A. 344
 Lydia 347, 351
 Mary 420
 Mary F. 344
 Sarah 344, 345
 Sarah P. 347
 Hazeltine, James 113
 Nathaniel 109, 113
 Rebecca 113, 424
 Rebecca C. 424
 Richard 113
 Susanna 113
 Susannah 109
 Head, Mary 126
 Healy, John P. 189
 Heath, Abigail 125
 Elizabeth A. 125
 James (Mrs.) 230
 John 125
 Henry, Elizabeth I. 333
 John S. 333
 Sarah 333
 Hersey, Mary C. 147
 Walter H. 147
 Hibbard, Ellery A. 309
 Higgins, Bridget 57
 Hildreth, Mary 402
 Hill, Cynthia A. 344
 Daniel 197
 Elizabeth 59, 197
 George E. (Rev.) 428
 Hannah D. 379, 388
 Horace K. 388
 Jane A. 197
 Lydia 318
 Mary B. 181
 Myrtle M. 186
 Robert G. 186
 Zerviah 186
 Hills, Mr. 14
 Hilton, Edward 72
 Martha 72
 Richard 72
 Sarah 72
 Hines, Merrill 113
 Susanna 113
 Hitchcock, Harriet DeF.
 267
 Hobbes, Emeline 364
 Hodgkins, Beulah 307
 Hogg, Alice C. 61

- Hollyday, Louisa 200
 Nannie 200
 William M. 200
- Holman, George W.
 (Rev.) 361
- Holten, S. 110
- Homer, Anna 360
 Eugene A. 360
 George D. 360
 Hattie 360
 James M. 360
 Samuel Reed 360
 Samuel Root 360
 Sarah A. 360
- Hooke, Abraham 105
 Daniel C. 106
 Elisha 105
 Horace H. 106
 Jacob 105
 Moses 105, 106
 Rachel 105
 Reuben 106, 423
 Ruth 106
 Ruth S. 106
 Sarah 105, 106
 Sarah B. 106
 Sarah H. 106
- Hooker, Anson P. 426
- Hooper, Albert 420
 Bernice 420
 Caroline 420
 Edward 420
 Mary 420
 Moses 420
 Orin 420
- Horton, Makepeace 230,
 288
- Hosner, Augusta 181,
 182
 George W. 182
- Houghton, Corrilla E.
 372
- How, Abigail 147, 424
 Berkeley 147
 Emma F. 147
 Harriet F. 147
 Helen W. 147, 427
 Israel 415
 Jared 147, 185
 Jared S. 147
 Joseph 34, 35
 Margaret J. 147
 Mary C. 147
 Nathaniel C. 147
 Phineas 427
 Phineas B. 147, 427
 Tryphena 427
- Howard, Alice 328
 Alvin 81
- Howard, Anna H. 81
 Arethusa 81
 Benjamin 328
 Caroline 328
 Harriet 328
 Henry 328
- Howe, Caroline 64
 Nathaniel 64
- Hoyt, David W. 289
 Eben 105
 Francis P. 387
 Isabel D. 425
 Jane B. 387
 Jeremiah 387
 Martha 58
 Mary 105
 Mary E. 128, 425
 Mary J. 387
 Sally B. 405
 Sarah 405
 Simeon 405
 True 128, 425
- Hubbard, Elizabeth 344
 Hattie I. 395
 Henry A. 395
 Oliver P. 167
- Hughes, Harriett L. 425
- Humphrey, Mary J. 386
 Truman 386
- Hunt, Abel 384
 Arthur 310
 Hannah A. 310
 Kezia 384
 Sabrina 310
- Hunter, Ada M. 151
 Addie B. 151
 Joseph 151
- Huntingdon, Hannah H.
 394
- Huntly, Catharine F. 375
 Kate A. 375
 L. (Rev.) 300
 William 375
- Huse, Betsey 319
- Hutchins, Amos 358
 Frances 298, 430
 Hannah 358
 Jeremiah 299, 358
 Jeremiah F. 358
 Joanna 299
 John 12, 298, 299, 430
 Joseph 298, 299, 358
 Love 298, 430
 Martha 298, 299
 Mehitable 398, 299
 Sally 252
 Sarah 358
 William 299
 Zerviah 299
- Hutchinson, Edward 416
 Elisha 150
 Harriet 150
 Sarah M. 150
- Hsly, Hsley, Joseph 225,
 227
 William 21
- Ingalls, John C. 319
- Ireland, Sarah 193
- Jaclard, Victorine M. 352
- James 422
 Ella M. 422
- Jameson, Ephraim O.
 (Rev.) 134
- Jaques, Eliphalet 246,
 250, 251
 Henry 15, 50
 Richard 233
 Sophia 100
 Stephen 228, 287
- Jenness, Tryphena 354
- Jenkins, Judith 34-36
 Thomas 34-36
- Jewell, Abigail 87
 Hannah H. 65
- Jewett, Ellen A. 195
 Esther C. 195
 John 195
 Mary 122
 Nehemiah 108
 Phebe 394
 Richard D. 241
 Sarah E. 393
- Johnson, Alice J. 394
 Aphia P. 349
 Betsey 372
 Catharine A. 103
 Christopher 103
 Comfort 342
 Col. 107
 Dorothy 341
 Eben R. 341
 Eleazer 263
 Grace B. 148
 Hannah H. 394
 Hattie I. 395
 Katharine 148
 Leon R. 422
 Mary J. 422
 Merrill 394
 Moses 394
 Moses G. 395
 Roy C. 422
 Sarah 103
 Sarah E. 394
 William (Rev.) 88
 William H. 148

- Jones, Cynthia 355
E. 355
- Jordan, Hannah 153
- Joseph (Indian) 13
- Keith, Cassander D. II.
267
Catherine S. 267
Mary 267
- Kelley, Kelly, Alfred 365
Daniel 362
Daniel G. 362
Fred 365
John 13, 24
Martha W. 362
Mary J. 365
Richard 220
Sarah 362
Susannah 362
William 362
- Kendall, Susan E. 301
- Kennedy, Le Norah 211
- Kenney, Herbert J. 374
Mary S. 374
- Kent, John 52, 53
John, Jr. 13
Sarah 52, 53
Stephen 87
William 352
- Kerns, Eliza 362
- Keysar, Kate B. 403
- Kezar, Anna 258
Anne 252, 254, 258
Lemuel 252, 258
- Kimball, Benjamin 110
Caroline P. 93
Caroline R. 89, 91, 93
Charles W. 93
David 93, 404, 422
Hannah B. 404
Harriet McE. 93, 94,
422, 423
Henry 112
Jemima 143
Joanna 404
Lucy W. 93
Mary 126
Richard 112
Sarah 112
Timothy 126
Ursula 112
- Kinsman, Aaron 114
- Knapp, Abiathar 387
Carroll S. 177
Daniel 387
Jane B. 387
Maribel 177
Maybeth C. 177
Nancy 387
- Knapp, Raymond A. 177
- Knight, Hannah 229
John 13-15
Lydia 248
Mary 364
Richard 14
- Knights, Rebecca 322
- Knowles, George 388
John D. 378
Lovina B. 388
Willard N. 388
- Knowlton, Capt. 129
George 194
Mary 194
Mary E. 194
Winfield S. 194
- Kuhn, George H. 192, 213
Jacob 192
Martha 193
Martha A. 192
William P. 213
- Ladd, Abigail 354
Anna 380
Darius 408
Ella 408
Ellen 408
Emily 408
Emily P. 408
John 100
John A. 391
Mary M. 391
Nancy 391
Rhoda 113
Samuel 391
Sarah P. 100
Sophia 100
- Lake, Albert C. 179
Elmer E. 179
Eunice 179
Joshua 179
Joshua N. 179
Mary A. 179
Mary E. 179
Rhoda 179
Vida A. 179
- Lamprey, Abigail 264
- Lancaster, Eunice W. 254
George C. 254
Luella 194
- Lane, Abigail 264
Albert G. 264
Ellen A. 344
Ellen L. 264
Hannah 341
John N. 344
Joshua 264, 429
Lydia P. 264
Samuel 85, 341
- Lang, Albina 382
Harriet 328
Lydia 366
Mary A. 366
Olive 68
Priscilla C. 68
Samuel 366
Thomas 68
- Langdon, Judith 353
- Langley, John F. 193
- Larned, Eliza G. 334
Mary E. 334
Russell M. 334
- Lawton, Hattie 336
- Layburn, Sarah E. 421
- Lea, J. Henry 40
- Leavitt, Joseph 383
Love 383
Lydia 383
Martha 72
Mary 399
- Lee, Mahalah E. A. 422
Mary E. 131
- Leeds, Sarah E. 339
- Leonard, Ellen H. 127
George C. 127
Harriet C. 127
Lemuel 127
Mary 127
- LeRoy, Eunice 325
François C. 325
Virginia 325
- Leslie, Maria H. 62
- Lewis, Adelaide M. 325,
326
Adelle 325
Alfred B. 325
Charles B. 325
Cora A. 325
Eleanor LeH. 325
Ellen M. 406
Frederic H. 406
James M. 325, 326
James M., Jr. 325
Virginia LeR. 325
- Libby, Elizabeth 197
Helen M. 313
Sarah E. 343
- Lightbody, Margaret 211
- Lincoln, Anna B. 78
- Linsley, Mary M. 69
- Little, Amanda 408
Arthur F. 425
Clarissa 408
Elizabeth 229
Emma C. 425
Frank E. 425
Gladys M. 425
Henry 408

- Little, Howard L. 425
 Jacob 391
 Lillian M. 425
 Mary A. 391
 Polly 391
 Sarah 359
 Tamar 126, 364
 William 357
 Locke, Mary E. 349
 Lockwood, Samuel 339
 Sarah Eliza 339
 Sarah Elizabeth 339
 Long, Caleb 105
 Charles 105
 Clarke 105
 Mary 105
 Longfellow, Anna 291
 Daniel 292
 David 292
 Elizabeth 291
 Enoch 292
 Hannah 291, 292
 Jacob 266, 291
 Jonathan 291, 292
 Lydia J. 266
 Margaret 291
 Mary 291
 Mercy 291, 292
 Olive 292
 Nathan 291
 Sarah 291, 292
 Stephen 266, 291
 Stephen E. 266
 Tahpenes 266
 Lord, Abigail 29, 276
 Mary 29, 56
 Susanna 56
 Lougee, Nancy 64
 Love, Fanny M. 403
 William (Rev.) 403
 Lovejoy, Anna 243
 Cyrus 385
 Hannah 385
 Herbert 385
 Julia E. 385
 Smith 385
 Lowe, Susannah 30
 Lowell, Lowle, Benjamin
 13
 Margaret 22
 Margerite 22
 Richard 19, 22, 46
 Samuel 22
 Thomas 22
 Lunt, Benjamin, Jr. 233
 Daniel 21, 24
 Eleanor 298
 George 100
 Hannah 21
 Lunt, Henry 19, 21, 43,
 49, 50
 Joanna 89
 Joseph 247, 298
 Judith 257
 Mercy 298
 Oliver C. 237
 Sarah 237
 Stephen 237
 Thomas 237
 Timothy 237
 William 237
 Lyford, Frank 385
 John 104
 Sarah A. 385
 Stephen C. 161, 171
 Lyon, Hannah 265

 MacClintock, Samuel
 (Rev.) 295, 297, 315,
 316, 319, 342
 Mace, Elizabeth 254
 Major, Charles 367
 Edith M. 367
 Frederic W. 71
 Rebecca 71
 Mann, Man, John 150
 Patience 150
 Sarah 150
 Susan C. 339
 Manning, John 241
 March, Annie W. 261
 Clement 316, 340
 Eleanor 316
 George 12, 353
 Hugh 20
 John 12, 228
 John, Jr. 250
 Mary 316
 Marden, Ellbridge 388
 Emma 388
 Franklin 388
 Fred 388
 Lewis 388
 Martha C. 388
 Marland, Abraham 164
 Mary 164
 Mary S. 164
 Sarah F. 164
 Marc, Susan C. 339
 Marsh, Charles 98
 Hugh 20
 Jettie I. 194
 John 104
 Laura S. 98
 Lucila 104
 Rebecca S. 98
 Marston, Amos 144
 Andrew J. 144
 Marston, Annie S. 144
 Dorothy 341
 Eleanor 341
 George 144
 Hannah 341
 Henrietta A. 144
 Henrietta E. 144
 Marianne 144
 Mary 341
 Nathan 341
 Susannah 144
 Thomas 341
 Martin, Eliza 186
 Mehitable 148
 Richard (Rev.) 391
 Mason, ——— 112
 Betsey 372, 404
 Caroline 404
 Eleanor 297
 John C. 404
 Josiah 404
 Martha R. 372
 Perry (Rev.) 372
 Robert 12
 Mather, Cotton (Rev.) 417
 Dr. 35
 Samuel (Rev.) 270
 Matthews, Hugh 226
 Maxwell, Benjamin 63
 Eliza 63
 Mayo, Mr. 47
 McCarter, Elizabeth 67
 McCloy, Caroline A. 126
 McConnell, Samuel 383
 McCrillis, Flora M. 152
 Henry P. 151
 John 152
 Sarah P. 151, 152
 Sophia 152
 McCulloch, Hattie 336
 Henry D. 336
 Louise 336
 McFarland, Alice M. 101,
 102
 Charlotte 102
 Thaddeus 102
 McIntire, Mary F. 344
 McLaughlin, (Rev.) 197
 Melvin, James 93
 Margaret C. 93
 Merrill, Alice 397
 Betsey 299, 393
 Daniel 98
 Ezekiel E. 300
 Gilbert 399
 Jane S. 98
 Lina 411
 Lizzie M. 399
 Martha 249

- Merrill, Mary 56, 300, 419
 Mercy 56
 Moses 56
 Phineas 59
 Sarah 137
 Messer, Cora M. 187
 Eben S. 187
 Nancy 187
 Metcalf, Harriet W. 118
 Martha J. 118, 119
 Sarah 163
 Michael, Sarah A. 376
 Mighill, Capt. 114
 Miller, Eddie 396
 Ezza 384
 Frank A. 396
 George 396
 George F. 396
 Jared D. 396
 Lizzia F. 396
 Maggia B. 396
 Margaret 355
 Melinda C. 396
 Sally 379
 William D. (Willie D.)
 396
 Milliken, Charles E.
 (Rev.) 260
 Rebecca 113
 Mills, Chloe 364
 Ella 397
 Milton, Charles W. (Rev.)
 430
 Miner, Bernard J. 360
 James G. 360
 Sarah L. H. 360, 361
 Viola A. 360
 Mitchell, Abigail 305
 Anne W. 98
 Frederick 98
 Robert 305
 Monty, Cornelia 387
 Moody, Caleb 14
 Hannah 184
 John 91
 Joshua 223
 Judith 413
 Lydia 219, 228
 Mary 122, 228, 341
 Mary E. 122
 Nathan 122
 Paul 122
 Samuel 220, 228, 231,
 236
 Susan 122
 Thomas 231, 413
 William 228
 Mooney, Daniel 405
 Eliza A. 405
 Mooney, Lillian N. 405
 Medora F. 405
 Mooers, Clarence 426
 Florence 426
 Mary 134, 426
 Reuben D. 134, 426
 Moore, Benjamin K. 71
 Caroline A. 71, 421
 Daniel W. 71
 Eben 68
 Edmund 14
 Harriet 71
 Hobart 212
 Joann 68, 421
 Nancy 420
 Polly 68
 Reuben 178
 Morrill, Albro D. 404
 Anna C. 404
 Bessie S. 404
 Betsey S. 404
 Calvin 258
 Caroline M. 404
 Catherine D. 404
 David 404
 Estelle T. 404
 Isaac 13, 22, 24
 Joseph H. 258
 Lena E. 404
 Lydia J. 258
 Mary C. 255, 258-260
 Mary E. 404
 Smith S. 404
 Morris, Elizabeth 335
 Evan 16
 Morrison, Abigail 391
 Abigail T. 391
 John 382
 Leonard A. (Rev.) 64,
 378
 Mary 391
 William 391
 William K. 391
 Morse, Abigail 305
 Ann 20
 Anthony 19, 20, 223,
 249
 Benjamin 112
 Charles C. 352
 Clark 249
 Ida F. 352, 432
 Joanna 112
 John 246
 John, Jr. 249
 John O. 249
 Joseph 246
 Lydia 246, 249
 Martha 249
 Mehitable 112
 Morse, Nathan 112
 Paul 249
 Robert 19, 20, 286
 Samuel 222, 223
 Sarah 109, 112, 352
 Susan 112
 Susanna 249
 William 11
 Morss, James (Rev.) 95
 Mosher, Roxianna 83
 Moulton, Dolly F. 175
 Enoch 175
 Euicce 325
 John 175
 Susan G. 175
 William 24
 Murch, Sarah M. 100
 Thompson 100
 Thompson H. 100
 Murphy, D. I. 120
 Murray, Elizabeth 56
 Timothy 56
 Muse, Lucinda 330
 Margaret 330
 Muzzy, Joseph 22, 235
 Joseph, Jr. 235
 Widow 22
 Myrick, Clarissa 363

 Nash, Albin 364
 Susie E. 364
 Nason, Elias (Rev.) 37
 Neal, Mary 77
 Needham, Caroline A. 261
 David 261
 Sophia F. 261
 Neil, Anna E. 335
 Newhall, Anna E. 71
 Newmarch, John (Rev.)
 278
 Newton, Gilman 400
 Laura A. 400
 Sarah M. 400
 Nichols, Alice E. 308
 Beulah 307
 Capt. 316
 Caroline P. 72
 Elbridge G. 307
 Evelyn 307
 James M. 72
 Leonard E. 307, 308
 Margaret 316
 Mary 316
 Moses 114, 381
 Peggy G. 317
 Phebe 71
 Robert 316, 317
 Winifred S. 308
 Nims, Harriett 421

- Nims, Mary 421
 Reuben 421
 Nodian, Priscilla N. 363
 Norris, Benjamin 63, 64
 Carleton 136
 Comfort 63
 Eliza 63
 Eunice 378
 Joseph 63
 Lorin O. 64
 Marcy 63
 Martha 63
 Mary 58, 63
 Mehitable C. 63
 Mercy 59, 63, 64
 Rolf C. 137
 Ruth 136
 Sarah C. 136
 William (Rev.) 63, 64
 William O. 136
 Norton, Anna 163, 427
 Nourse, Polly 391
 Nowell, Charles 346
 Eliza D. 346
 Hannah C. 266
 Harriet Cecelia 346
 Harriet Clark 340
 Lydia 346
 Mary G. 346
 Samuel 346
 Noyes, Adelaide A. 128
 Anna 230
 Anne 97
 Anne P. 97
 Annie 425
 Caroline A. 126
 Charles 99
 Charles M. 99
 Charles W. 99
 Daniel 229
 Eliza 425
 Elizabeth 220, 229, 230,
 263
 Fannie B. 425
 Frances 425
 Hannah 229
 Harriette E. 126, 229,
 230
 Henry 126
 Humphrey 229
 Isaac S. 126
 Isabelle C. 99
 James 12, 229
 James (Rev.) 228
 Joanna 229
 Joseph 229-232, 288
 Lucy 166
 Lydia 230
 Lydia C. 425
 Noyes, Lydia W. 126, 425
 Margaret 92
 Margaret B. 99
 Margaret M. 99
 Martha 225, 226, 228-
 230, 232
 Mary 230
 Mary B. 126, 424
 Moses, Jr. 246, 250
 Nathan 229, 230, 232
 Nathaniel (Rev.) 97
 Parker 90, 97
 Samuel C. 99
 Sarah 97, 225, 226, 228,
 229, 232
 Sarah J. 138, 166
 Silas 166
 Stephen 230
 Tamar 126
 Timothy 226
 Thomas 12, 13, 17, 18,
 24, 220, 228-230, 233,
 236
 William 17, 25, 26, 126,
 424, 425
 William C. 126, 133,
 424, 425
 Nute, Daniel 349
 Ellen E. 349
 Nutter, Eleanor 160
 Mary A. 160
 William 160
 Nutting, Charles 410
 Mary 410
 Mary A. 410
 Nyee, Elizabeth M. 337
 Oakman, Anna C. 73
 Julia P. 73
 Richard N. 73
 Richard N., Jr. 73
 Sarah E. 73
 Ober, Anna 33
 O'Brien, Esther L. 61
 Henry R. 61
 James P. (Rev.) 61
 Lizzie R. 61
 Odell, James E. 65
 Sarah E. 65
 Odlin, Elizabeth 276, 277
 John (Rev.) 276, 277,
 282
 Rev. Messrs. 37
 Orbeton, Eliza J. 75
 Elliot 75
 Evelyn 75
 Ordway, Samuel 16
 Osgood, Ann 399
 Charles H. 399
 Osgood, Ebenezer P. 399
 Mary A. 399
 Otis, Charles 420
 Harry 420
 Lucy 420
 Packard, Chastina 372
 Page, — 191
 Addie C. 408
 Hannah 361
 Ozias M. 408
 Thomas 120
 Susan 408
 Zerviah 299
 Paine, George S. (Rev.)
 193
 Palmer, Apha 303
 Aphia 303
 Apphia 430
 Charles H. 65
 Dudley 303
 Edward D. 301
 Harriet F. 65
 Hepzibah 303, 430
 Olive J. 301
 Rebecca 303
 Parker, Robert (Rev.) 275
 Sarah 77, 275
 Thomas (Rev.) 9, 10
 Parks, Charles A. 401
 Charles E. 400
 Edward E. 401
 Ellen C. 400
 Ezra A. 400
 Louisa 400
 Parsons, Jonathan (Rev.)
 250, 251
 Partridge, Samuel 169
 Patten, Martha 382
 Sarah 385
 Payson, Amy E. 68
 Éda L. 68
 Ella L. 68
 Ellen A. 68
 John 68
 John E. 68
 Lois 68
 Pearson, Benjamin 51
 Ebenezer 184, 317
 Hannah 135, 184, 317,
 Joseph 256
 Lydia J. 258
 Samuel 248
 Sarah F. 394
 Pease, Artemisia A. 98
 Austin S. 98
 Betsey 369
 Sarah W. 98
 Peaslee, Caroline E. 148

- Peaslee, Charlotte F. 148
 Daniel 147
 Edmund R. 167
 Elizabeth 147
 Grace B. 148
 Hannah 135
 Judith 183
 Luther D. 147, 148
 Mary C. 148
 Mary S. 147, 424
 Nathaniel 135
 Peavey, Eleanor 160
 Peck, Addie B. 151
 Archie A. 151
 Edith A. 151
 Elmer A. 151
 Harriet Ada 151
 Harriet Ann 151
 Lucy 151
 Oliver 151
 Oliver A. 151
 Peek, Ella K. 158
 Emily C. 158
 Samuel C. 158
 Peirce, Pierce, Abigail
 281
 Andrew 61
 Daniel 11, 12, 15, 17,
 18, 20, 23
 Elizabeth 281
 Emily 77
 John 77
 Lydia 281
 Martha 228
 Mary 290
 Mary Little O. 61
 Nathan 251
 Sarah 77, 281
 Zerviah 186
 Pennell, Hannah 344
 Pepperell, Jane 278, 279
 Margery 278, 279
 Mary 281
 William 278, 279
 William (Sir) 278, 281
 Perkins, Adin M. 362
 Ashley F. 363
 Eliza 362
 Elizabeth 237
 Ella M. 363
 Francis W. 362
 Fred R. 363
 George E. 363
 James W. 362
 John 362
 Lucy 362
 Lucy M. 362
 Mary 177
 Mary E. 188
 Perkins, Polly 297
 Priscilla N. 363
 Susan S. 331
 Wilthen 92
 Perley, Charles B. 408
 Georgiana 407, 408
 Sarah A. B. 408
 Perry, Angelia 344
 John T. 37
 Susanna 87
 Pettingell, Elizabeth 230,
 244, 248, 249
 Elizabeth G. 89
 Matthew 223, 225-227
 Sarah 249
 Stephen 244, 249, 251
 Stephen, Jr. 248
 Thomas 89
 Philbrick, Elizabeth 118
 Phillips, Christopher 241
 Cynthia 65
 Hannah 241
 John 242
 Lydia 241
 Samuel 241, 242
 Samuel (Rev.) 241, 242
 Walter 65
 Wendell 242
 William 242
 Pickard, Jeanie A. 93
 John 93, 423
 Pickering, George (Rev.)
 176
 Timothy 90
 Pierpont, James (Rev.)
 169
 Sarah 169
 Pike, Hugh 34
 James (Rev.) 30
 John 228
 Joseph 55
 Major 25
 Robert 22
 Thomas 231
 Pillsbury, Rebecca H.
 316, 317
 Pingery, Rebecca 303
 Piper, Abigail 59, 64
 Ann E. 368
 Augusta H. 359
 Betsey 57
 Caroline 64
 Caroline L. 60
 Charles 368
 Charles B. 60
 Charles W. 60
 Comfort 63
 Edna A. 60
 Eleanor 59, 60, 62, 420
 Piper, Eleanor J. 62
 Ellen C. 60
 Esther 410
 Eunice 60
 George 60, 64, 421
 George Fisher, 60
 George Frederick 63,
 64
 Ivan J. 61
 Jane 57
 John A. 60
 John L. 60, 61
 Jonas W. 60
 Lorren 410
 Louisa 64, 421
 Louisa M. 60
 Martha A. 60
 Mary 61, 64
 Mary S. 60
 Moses C. 60
 Nelly B. 60
 Norah A. 60
 Olive 57
 Phebe 410
 Phebe C. 61, 420
 Phebe M. 368
 Sally F. 60
 Sarah B. 60
 Thomas 64
 Wildor 60
 William A. 60
 Plue, Loraine 362
 Permelia 361, 362
 Peter 362
 Plumer, Plummer, Anna
 117
 Francis 117
 Hannah D. 394
 Joseph 394
 Priscilla 254
 Samuel 14
 Sarah 394
 Thomas 247
 Poliquin, Polyguin, Delia
 C. 385
 Francis 385
 Mary 385, 389
 Mary F. 385, 386, 389
 Sarah A. 385
 Pollard, Eliza 148
 Isaac 148
 Lucy 148
 Pomeroy, Seth 73
 Pond, Charles P. 152
 Flora M. 152
 Harold P. 152
 Julia 152
 Pool, Hannah 153
 Solomon 153

- Pool, Sophronia 153
 Poor, Poore, Addie 388
 Alfred 119
 Almanger 388
 Amos, Jr. 86, 87
 Enoch 423
 Eva A. 372
 John 118
 Martha C. 388
 Moses 86
 Potter, Emma J. 368
 Harley W. 368
 Joanna 368
 Joseph H. 193, 194
 Powell, Louisa 200
 Powers, Walter (Rev.)
 381, 389, 390
 Prentiss, Elizabeth 216
 Valentine 216
 Prescott, Prescott, Azu-
 bah 113
 Carl F. 131
 Clark 113
 Edward S. 131
 Edwin C. 132
 Fannie 132
 Frederick C. 131
 George C. 132
 Greenleaf Clark 113
 Greenleaf Clarke 132
 Henry L. 131
 Herbert C. 132
 James 113
 Jane 113
 John 113, 130, 132, 427
 John II. 130-132
 Joshua 113
 Julia C. 130
 Laura C. 132
 Lizzie 132
 Lucinda 113
 Margaret 131
 Marie G. 132
 Mary 109, 113, 130, 132
 Mary C. 132
 Mary E. 131
 Mary L. 132
 Maude 131
 Molly 113, 130
 Rhoda 113
 Samuel 130
 Sarah 113
 Ward D. 132
 Preston, Charles II. 106
 Sarah II. 106
 Proudfit, John (Rev.) 95,
 97
 Punchard, George (Rev.)
 304
- Putnam, Elizabeth 261
 Frances E. 136
 John N. 171
 Rufus A. (Rev.) 426
 Thomas 21, 22, 24, 413
- Ramsey, Alba 359
 Alethea 358
 Alitheia 358
 Augusta H. 359
 Austin C. 359
 Dan A. 358, 359
 Daniel C. 358
 Edward C. 359
 Elvira M. 358
 Esther V. 359
 Jonathan 359
 Mary A. 358
 Nellie J. 358
 Sarah 359
 Ulric A. 359
 Rand, Ann M. J. 119
 Barzillai H. 119
 Charles A. 119
 Edward G. 119
 Elizabeth 119
 Emma I. 119
 Hattie M. 119
 Henry E. 119
 Joseph N. 175, 176
 Olive 175, 176, 428
 Orlando H. 119
 Sarah A. W. 119, 424
 William 119
 Randall, Ann 399
 Randlett, Abigail P. 378
 Randolph, Edward 11
 Rankin, Mary A. J. 80
 Renick, Hannah 371
 Rhodes, Catharine F. 375
 Rice, Caroline K. 94
 Charles W. 94
 Ellen L. 264
 James S. 95
 Richardson, Abigail 354
 Abigail C. 99
 Almira 354
 Alonzo 354
 Brackett 354
 Bradbury 354
 Caroline 366
 Caroline C. 355
 Charles II. 354
 Edward 237, 238, 242,
 247, 249
 Eliphalet 354
 Elizabeth 237, 254
 Emma G. 366
 Fannie M. 366
- Richardson, Francis N.
 354
 Franklin E. 366
 George L. 354, 355
 Harriet R. 98
 Jason 366
 Joanna 354
 John 117
 John (Rev.) 16, 36, 270
 John B. 98
 Joshua 354
 Lucian 354
 Lucy A. 99
 Lucy C. 98
 Mabel 98
 Mabel L. 99
 Malachi I. 354
 Martha J. 98
 Mary 78
 Mary D. 99
 Rebecca 354
 Rebecca E. M. 355
 Rockwell D. 354
 Samuel 354, 355
 Sarah G. 98, 99
 Sarah W. 98
 William 98
 William II. 354
 Roberts, Caroline C. 355
 Eliza M. 392
 John 355
 John C. 392
 Martha 399
 Tryphena 351
 Robie, John 378
 Kezia 378
 Mehitable 378
 William 378
 Robin (Negro) 13
 Robinson, Anna 57
 Charles O. 372
 Dolly F. 175
 Eben 57
 Ephraim 33
 Jane 66
 Jenny 421
 Lydia 33
 Mary 319, 320
 Mary E. 372
 Ralph S. 372
 Raymond C. 372
 Rogers, Catherine 62
 Charles H. 347
 Daniel 227, 241
 Daniel (Rev.) 276, 277,
 290
 David C. 347, 348
 Eleanor J. 62
 Ellen F. 347, 348

- Rogers, Frank L. 62
 George E. 62
 Harry 62
 Harvey G. 62
 Herbert E. 348
 John 62
 Lillian A. 348
 Lucy M. 62
 Maria H. 62
 Martha 347
 Nathaniel 62, 347, 348
 Patience 150
 Sarah E. 345, 347
 William 62
- Rolfe, Rolf, Benjamin 14,
 274, 286
 Henry 231, 288
 John 21, 46, 50
 Martha 46
 Samuel 219
- Rollins, Ann 67
 Benjamin 399
 Clarissa 67
 Elizabeth 382
 Hannah 382
 Mary 382, 399
 Mary E. 399
 Nancy 382
 Nicholas 67
 Noah S. 382, 392
 Reuben 382
- Root, Hattie 360
- Rowe, Ellen F. 313
 Mary J. 300
- Rowell, Ann 70, 421
 Anna 421
 Benjamin 70
 George W. 156
 Mary 382
 Perley W. 156, 427
 Rhoda 70
 Sarah C. 156, 157
 Sarah W. 156
- Runnels, Daniel 114, 115
 Moses T. (Rev.) 378
- Rupert, Prince 275
- Russell, Abby O. 62
 Charles E. 62
 Edward 242, 243
 Hannah 242, 243, 263
 John 243
 John E. 62
 Lucy 243
 Mehitabel 410
 Samuel P. 242, 243
- Rust, Abby O. 62
 Ann 62
 Eleanor 62, 420
 George H. 62
- Rust, Gertrude 62
 Hattie M. 62
 Henry 62
 John R. 61
 Josephine 62
 Martha 347
 Mary L. O. 61
 Phebe C. 61, 420
 Richard 62, 420
 Susan J. 61
 Thomas 61, 420
 Thomas H. 62
- Rutter, Julia S. 184
- Ryan, Cyrene 356
- Sabin, Emery 119
 Peter 119
 Sally W. 119
- Safford, Abigail L. 370
 Amos 370
 Tabitha 370
- St. John, T. C. (Rev.) 352
- Saltonstall, N. 43
 Richard 107
- Sanborn, Abigail 179
 Alice J. 394
 Almira J. 348
 Anna C. 404
 Benjamin 155
 Benjamin Edwin 394
 Benjamin Eugene 394
 Betsey S. 404
 Blanche A. 75
 Calvin M. 75
 Coffin 404
 Daniel 179
 Eliza G. 404
 Fannie M. 75
 Fred C. 75
 George H. 160
 Georgiana 160
 Isaac 104
 John 155
 Judith 296
 Lillian A. 348
 Lucinda 399
 Mary 155
 Mary A. 75
 Nancy 179
 Oscar P. 404
 Peter 155, 191
 Polly 404
 Sarah J. 364
 Theodate 155
 William 348
- Sanders, Edward 419
 Herbert 419
 Meribah 419
 W. H. 419
- Sargent, F. H. 129
 Fanny 400
 Joseph 400
 Mary M. 400
- Savage, Charles W. 141,
 142
 Edward A. 140
 Hannah 140
 Hiel 140
 Isaac A. 140
 James F. 116-118, 139,
 141-145, 424
 Mary A. 140
 Mary C. 141
 Miriam 141
- Sawyer, Abigail 29
 Amos 247
 Charles S. 386
 Josiah 223, 287, 381
 Lucy 83
 Mary 123
 Mary J. 386
 Micah 247
 Sarah A. 386
 Sylvester 386, 389
- Scammon, Jane 276
- Scott, Andrew J. 429
 Charles 428
 Edith M. 429
 Emma 429
 George H. (Rev.) 427
 Henry 112
 Marion 204, 429
 Martha 112
 Submit R. 211
 Ursula 112
- Scullard, Samuel 21, 222
- Searle, Almedia 412
 Clara B. 412
 Oscar 412
- Sears, Elbridge 373
 Helen M. 373
 Lydia A. 373
- Seavey, Rose G. 104
- Secomb, Elizabeth 147
- Seers, Widow 21
- Sewall, David 352
 Henry 222
 Judge (Samuel) 23
 Samuel 415
 Stephen 43, 45
- Shapley, Reuben 324
- Sheldon, Charles R. 371
 Lauretta 371
 Lucinda 371
 Moses R. 371
- Shepard, Dorothy 252
 Lucy 170
- Sherban, Betsey 404

Sherburne, Love 430
 Moses 185
 Samuel 155, 430
 Short, Henry 23
 Shute, Charles 388
 Elizabeth 394
 George 359
 Lois A. 262
 Lovina B. 388
 Lucy F. 388
 Miranda D. 359
 Nancy 394
 Thomas 394
 Sibley, Abigail 151
 Betsey A. 151
 Eunice 277
 Jacob 151
 Silver, Eleanor LeH. 325
 Simons, Sarah 397
 Simpson, Chastina 365
 David 342
 Henry F. 365
 Nancy 60
 William W. 365
 Sleeper, Anna 106
 Jonathan 106
 Mary 106
 Smart, Sarah M. 100
 Smith, Abigail 123, 125,
 145
 Alethea 358
 Alithea 358
 Amanda W. 124
 Anna M. 406
 Annie Gilman 125
 Annie Glines 125
 Arthur W. 125
 Benjamin 56
 Carl L. 265
 Caroline M. 265
 Col. 339
 Daniel C. 125
 David 404
 Deborah 264
 Deborah G. 339
 Deborah S. 265
 Dwight R. 265
 Edward C. 125
 Edward M. 265
 Eliza 311
 Elizabeth 246, 248, 249,
 382
 Elizabeth A. 125
 Ellen A. 386
 Ellen M. 406
 Ernestine S. 266
 Frances 311
 Frank 386
 Franklin E. 265, 266

Smith, Gilbert 311
 Grace L. 125
 Hannah 265, 317
 Harrison T. 265
 Hattie H. 266
 Helen J. 265
 Henry C. 265
 Henry E. 265
 Henry H. 265
 Henry L. 265
 Horace H. 406
 Horatio N. 265
 Ida P. 265
 Isaac 78, 123, 125, 145
 Isaac (Rev.) 380, 381,
 384
 Isaac W. 123-126, 146
 Isabella M. 375
 James 50, 222, 436
 Janet W. 146, 426
 Jennie P. 125
 Joanna 411
 John 248
 Joseph 123, 146
 Judith L. 265
 Julia B. 125
 Lillie 83
 Lizzie H. 125
 Lucy 148
 Lydia 249, 264
 Lydia C. 265
 Maranda 375
 Mary 78, 123, 410
 Mary Abbie 125
 Mary Amanda 125
 Mary B. 125
 Mary Caroline 141
 Mary Clarke 123
 Michael 248
 Miranda L. 265
 Moses 249
 Nancy 56, 57, 398
 Nathaniel C. 125
 Perley P. 265
 Relief R. 307
 Robert 104
 Roxianna 83
 Sally B. 405
 Sally F. 60
 Sarah 54, 56, 125, 436
 Sarah A. 78
 Sarah F. 265
 Sarah H. 265
 Shadrac 375
 Stephen 264
 Susan 57, 404
 Susan J. 404
 Warren 57
 William 123

Smith, William E. 265
 William F. 265
 William H. 265
 William I. 125
 Winslow G. 265
 Somerby, Somersby,
 Abiel 20
 Abigail 85
 Anthony 11, 15, 20, 21,
 227
 Daniel 47, 52, 414
 Elizabeth 28, 38, 414
 Henry 25, 28, 38, 39,
 41-43, 413, 414
 Judith 28, 38, 39, 290
 Rebecca 25, 26
 Richard 28
 Sarah 414
 Spangler, Sarah E. 95
 Spring, Samuel (Rev.) 92,
 93, 95, 97
 Springer, Andrew M. 388
 Charles A. 388
 George W. 388
 Hannah D. 388
 Nathaniel B. 388
 Stagpole, Joanna 404
 Standish, Eliza 67
 Elizabeth 67
 James 67
 Staniels, Judith 130
 Stark, Abby E. 367
 John 114
 Stearns, Betsey A. 268,
 430
 Delia A. 268, 430
 Horatio H. 268, 430
 Sterns, Elizabeth 369
 Stetson, Augustus 359
 Chastina J. 372
 Elmer E. 372
 Esther V. 359
 Linnie A. 359
 Miranda D. 359
 Polly 68
 Stevens, Alice B. 136
 Anna 401
 Dionis 290
 Elizabeth 401
 Hannah L. 312, 430
 John 401
 Lucy 243
 Nathaniel 104
 Robert 290
 Samuel 312
 Sarah T. 312
 Stewart, Caroline K. 94
 James McDonald 95
 James Muir 94, 95

- Stewart, Mary 95
 Susan A. 94, 95
 William 94
- Stickney, Jacob 91
 Jane 92
 Thomas 277
 William 92
 Wilthen 92
- Stilson, Ambrose 371
 Hannah 371
 Mary E. 371
 Nancy 57
 William 57
- Stinson, Susan W. 83
- Stockley, George T. 422
 Mahalah E. A. 422
 May E. 76
- Stoddard, Charles N. 346
 David 415
 Eliza D. 346
 Hartford 79, 80
 Joseph G. 346
 Sarah 79
 Sarah M. 79
- Stone, Edward A. 393
 Ella C. 393
 Franklin M. 393
 Joseph 393
 Josiah F. 392, 393
 Louisa E. 70
 Malvina 392, 393
 Mark 70
 Martha 76
 Mary 70
 Nancy 187
 Sarah 70
 Willie R. 393
- Straw, Ann 199
- Streeter, Elizabeth 401
 Levi (Rev.) 401
- Stuart, Abigail W. 150,
 424
 Benjamin F. 61
 Charles 151
 Ellen M. 61
 Emma 151
 Frank H. 151
 George 151
 James 151, 424
 James C. 150, 151
 John 151
 Richard A. 151
 Ruth 106
- Sturtevant, Adeline 200
 Alice 328
 Edward 328
 Eugene 328
 Frances A. 200
 Helen 328
- Sturtevant, John D. 200
 Louisa 328
 Mary 328
 Mary R. 328
- Sugars, Gregory 418
- Swain, Caleb 105
 Frances H. 402
 Hannah 105
 Sarah 105
 William F. 402
- Swallow, Ellen 355
 John 355
- Swasey, Benjamin 60
 Caroline 59, 60
- Swayne, Rebecca 31
- Swett, Sweat, Sweatt,
 Sweet, Caroline R.
 91, 93, 95
 Elizabeth 381
 Ellen M. 94, 95
 Hannah 390
 Horatio N. 94
 John 19
 Joseph 227
 Kezia 381
 Laura 94
 Margaret C. 93, 95, 423
 Margaret M. 95, 423
 Nathan 381
 Rebecca 92
 Sally 390
 Samuel 90, 93, 94
 Stephen 220, 227, 288,
 381
 Susan A. 94, 95
 Thomas 390
- Sykes, Mary 164
- Taft, Sarah 79
- Tannis, Martha 370
- Tarr, Emily 77
- Tasker, Joseph 160
 Joseph O. (Rev.) 160
 Sally 160
 Sarah E. 160
- Taylor, Betsey M. 393, 394
 Charles G. 393
 Jonathan 394
 Lydia J. 393
 Mary J. 393
 Samuel H. 123
 Sarah E. 393
 Susanna 41
 Theodosia 394
 Thomas 393
- Templar, Deborah 417
- Tenney, Catharine P. 142
 Charles A. 142
 Ellis 142
- Tenney, Isabel C. 142
 William C. 142, 143
- Tewksbury, Elliot G. 211
 Mary O. 211, 428
 Submit R. 211
- Thayer, Abigail C. 99
 Charles S. 99
 Eliza 186
 Hannah A. 310
 Harriet 371
 Joseph 186
 Louisa 400
 Philetta 186
- Thember, Joan 290
- Thing, Bartholomew 291
 Daniel 290
 Eliphalet 367
 Elizabeth 290
 Eunice 291
 Martha 291
 Mary 29, 30
 Sarah 367
 Sarah E. 367
 Stephen 290
- Thomas, Alice H. 311
 Cora R. 311
 Edna F. 311
 Eli 311
 Eliza A. 395
 Harlie H. 311
 Martha H. 311
 William 19
 William F. 311
- Thompson, Amy C. 344
 Anne E. 343, 344
 Charles H. 343
 Charlotte 309
 Denman 206
 Edwin W. 343
 Everett A. 343
 Everett L. 432
 Harriet E. 344, 432
 John H. 309
 Jonathan 399
 Leander (Rev.) 343,
 344
 Lucinda 399
 Mary A. 343
 Mary J. 399
 Polly C. 308, 309
 Samuel A. 344, 432
- Thornton, Albert B. 396
 Alice M. 396
 Charles S. 397
 David 395
 Dudley C. 396
 Eliza A. 395
 Ella 397
 Frank A. 397

- Thornton, George 397
 Hannah 396
 Horatio W. H. 397
 James 395, 396
 Jerod D. W. 396, 397
 John 396
 John C. 395, 397
 Judson 397
 Kate 395
 Katie 396
 Kezia C. 396
 Leslie F. 396
 Lizzia 397
 Lucy 396
 Lydia 395, 397
 Mary H. 397
 Melinda C. 396, 397
 Samuel 395
 Sumner 397
 Thresher, Joanna 112
 Thurber, Lydia 366
 Thurston, Daniel 47
 Tibbets, Mary P. 350
 Tidd, Arthur W. 267
 Harriet DeF. 267
 Jonathan 267
 Lucretia K. 267
 Samuel H. 267
 Tilton, Arvilla P. 160
 Daniel 160, 393
 George H. (Rev.) 431
 Mahala 252
 Mehitable 252
 Philip 423
 Titcomb, William 14
 Todd, Ellen M. 94
 Seth J. 94
 Tolman, Caroline 64
 Toppan, Abraham 40, 41
 Christopher (Rev.) 40,
 50-54, 228, 229, 237,
 247, 248, 290, 293
 David (Rev.) 87
 Edward 40
 Eliza A. 316, 317
 Elizabeth 40, 41
 Enoch 316
 Enoch Clark 316, 317
 Enoch Colman 316,
 323
 Hannah S. 316
 Henrietta 316, 323
 Henry 40
 Jacob 17, 18
 Jane 40, 43
 John 288
 Mary 316, 323
 Peter 40-43, 234, 236,
 286
 Toppan, Rebecca H. 316,
 317
 Robert 40
 Samuel 47
 Sarah 316, 317
 Susanna 41
 Towle, Elizabeth L. 344
 Oliver 344
 Towne, Charles A. (Rev.)
 351
 Townley, Hugh C. (Rev.)
 361
 Townsend, Jonathan
 (Rev.) 418
 Travers, Henry 18
 Treadwell, Napoleon B.
 63, 421
 Rosilla O. 63
 Trefethen, Abigail 391
 Treworgye, Elizabeth 29
 True, Enoch 113
 Jane 113
 Sally 160
 Tucker, John (Rev.) 80,
 237, 248, 249, 252, 257
 Sally 308
 Tufts, Arianna 152
 Edith L. 152
 Isaac G. 152
 Martha 193
 Sarah E. 77
 Tupper, Benjamin 120,
 121
 Turell, Ebenezer (Rev.)
 279
 Jane 279
 Turner, Annette E. 369
 Bethuel 369
 Mary 369
 Turrel, Sarah 416
 Tuson, Carrie A. 425
 Tyler, Caroline A. 261
 Eben 150
 Jane 279
 Jerome W. 261
 Mary 150
 Nathan 322
 Sarah M. 150
 William 279
 Tyrie, Thomas (Rev.) 430
 Upham, Henry B. 349
 Joshua 349
 Mary C. 349
 Mary H. 349
 Varney, Josephine 62
 Veazey, Eleanor 316
 Virgin, Mary 194
 Wade, Nathaniel 120
 Thomas 26, 28
 Wadleigh, ——— 106
 Abigail 125
 Anna 106
 Elizabeth 53
 Joseph 53, 104
 Mary 125
 Robert 271
 Sarah A. B. 408
 Wadley, Benjamin 397
 Lucy 396, 397
 Sarah 397
 Wadsworth, Benjamin
 (Rev.) 270
 Wainwright, Elizabeth
 238, 239, 242
 Samuel 239
 Sarah 281
 Walch, Harriet 371
 Jane 371
 William 371
 Walcott, Eliza 67
 Penta 67
 Waldo, Jonathan 416
 Waldron, Ann M. 327
 Elizabeth 350
 Joseph 350
 Mary A. 350
 Walker, Henry O. (Rev.)
 108
 Wallace, Almuedia 412
 Betsey 369
 Edward 369
 Emma A. 369
 Joseph P. 369
 Louis J. 268
 Lucy L. 268
 Lydia M. 301
 Margaret B. 99
 Mary D. 369
 Nancy W. 268
 Wallington, Nicholas 18
 Walrath, Aaron 376
 Mary A. 376
 Sarah A. 376
 Walton, Addie C. 408
 Eliza 330
 James 408
 Lucinda 330
 Margaret 330
 William C. (Rev.) 330
 Ward, Alice 274
 Emma J. 82
 James E. 82
 John (Rev.) 274, 275
 Mary 82, 274, 311
 Mary J. 331
 Mr. 9

- Ward, Nathaniel (Rev.) 274, 275
 Warren, Albert F. 188
 Fannie A. 188
 Mary E. 188
 Washburn, Biantha 300
 Charles 331
 Lucia B. 331
 Watson, Elizabeth 350
 Mary 112
 Rebecca 88
 Weare, Abigail 391
 Joshua L. 391
 Webber, John (Rev.) 117
 Webster, Alfred 301, 302
 Anna 401
 Charles G. 300, 301
 Clarendon P. 301
 Cora N. 301
 Daniel 90, 189
 David 300-302
 Ebenezer 279, 280
 Eliphalet 300
 Emily A. 302
 Frank A. 301
 George W. 301, 302
 Horace 184
 Isaac 121
 Jason 301
 Jonathan K. 121
 Julia M. 301
 Lucinda 113
 Lulu 301
 Lydia M. 301
 Maria W. 301
 Mary B. 301
 Mary E. 301
 Nettie E. 301
 Olive J. 300, 301
 Phebe F. 300, 302
 Phebe L. 302
 Sarah E. 301
 Stephen 111
 Susan E. 301
 Wedgwood, James 319
 Wedgwood, Abbie 419
 Annie 419
 Anson B. 419
 Charles 419
 Franklin J. 419
 Harriet S. 419
 Jane Y. 419
 John B. 419
 John R. 419
 Joseph 419
 Joseph H. 419
 Lizzie 419
 Lizzie E. 419
 Merle 419
 Wedgwood, Nellie 419
 William (Willie) 419
 Weed, Elizabeth O. 202
 Weeks, Benjamin H. 343, 344
 Comfort 297, 342
 Comfort J. 342
 Cynthia A. 344
 Eleanor 297, 298
 Elizabeth 344
 Elizabeth L. 344
 Ellen A. 344
 George 298
 Hannah 57
 Henry 298
 Ichabod 342
 Ichabod C. 344
 Ira 63
 John 297, 298
 Joseph 298
 Joshua 297, 298
 Josiah 298
 Mary 377
 Mehitable C. 63
 Nathaniel 298
 Polly 297, 298
 Robert 298
 Rosilla O. 63
 Walter 57, 297
 William 340, 344
 Welch, Blanche 396
 Maggia B. 396
 Thomas L. 396
 Warren M. 396
 Wells, Asenath 155, 159, 160
 Dudley 402
 Fanny M. 403
 John W. 402, 403
 Julia A. 402, 403
 Kate B. 403
 Mary 155, 391
 Mehitable 402
 Nancy 179
 Stephen 155
 Thomas D. 403
 Walter C. 403
 Wendell, Mary 194
 Wentworth, Abigail A. 351
 B. F. 384
 Ephraim 347
 Joanna 30
 John 30
 Jonathan 347
 Joseph C. 351
 Louisa 384
 Lydia 347, 351
 Phebe 347
 Wentworth, Tryphena 351
 William 347, 351
 Weymouth, Huldah 392
 Wheelaus, David 19
 Wheeler, Amos 143
 Anna 117, 118, 143
 Celia 386
 Elizabeth A. 143, 180
 Ellen A. 386
 James W. 76
 John 117
 Jonathan 117
 Lillie 386
 Martha 76
 Mary T. 76
 Oliver 386
 Tryphena 427
 Wheelock, Eleazer 82
 Wheelwright, Abraham 322
 Alice W. 407
 Charles 407
 Franklin R. 407
 Jeremiah 339
 John (Rev.) 322
 Margaret 339
 Margaret S. 339
 Rebecca 322
 Robert 322
 Whicher, — 58
 Polly 404
 Whidden, Elizabeth 291
 John L. 300
 Martha 300
 White, Abbie A. 306
 Capt. 15
 Eleanor 92
 Elizabeth 277
 Hannah 241
 Henry K. 306
 John 277
 Joseph B. 119
 Mary 125
 Mary L. 319
 Paul 33
 Whiteman, Susan 387
 Whithill, George E. 396
 Lizzia F. 396
 Whiting, Stephen 35
 Whittier, Olive 176
 Rhoda 179
 Whotlock, Martha 112
 Wiggin, Caleb 60
 Caroline A. 65
 Cynthia 65
 Daniel 64, 65
 Dorothy 64
 Emma F. 147, 427
 Hannah H. 65

- Wiggin, Hannah L. 65
 Harriet F. 65
 John O. 65
 Love 64, 421
 Mary 57
 Nancy 60
 Sarah (Sally) 65
 Sarah E. 65
 Thomas 57, 58
- Wight, Ann 199
 Lydia M. 199
 Nahum 199
- Wild, Azel W. (Rev.) 301
- Willet, Joseph 244, 246
 Thomas 415
- Willey, Jane L. 298
 Joanna 395
- Williams, Charles B. 61
 Eleanor L. 61
 John P. 61
 Mary 61
 Mary B. 126
 Nathaniel (Rev.) 100
 Owen A. (Rev.) 61
 Richard O. 61
 Thomas 233
- Willson, Wilson, Adam
 138
 Elizabeth O. 202
 Henry 58
 Joseph 202
 Mary J. 202
- Wingate, Augustus C. 317
 Dorothy 64
 Edmund 317, 318
 Edmund, Jr. 317
 Eleanor 317
 Hannah S. 317
 Lydia 318
 Maria 317
 Simon 318
- Winn, D. D. (Rev.) 355
- Winslow, Albert J. 363
 Clarissa 363
 Emma H. 363
 Hubbard (Rev.) 349
 Joseph H. 363
 Joshua 363
 Sarah A. 363
 Waldo E. 363
- Winthrop, John 72, 112,
 427
- Wise, Elizabeth 41, 49, 50
 James 31, 36, 41, 46, 47,
 49, 50, 414
- Wolcott, Mabel 98
 Mary 359
- Wood, Caroline E. 148
 Frederic E. 148
- Wood, Mary A. 69
 Sally 182
- Woodard, Lucy J. 370
- Woodbridge, Benjamin
 (Rev.) 274, 275, 285
 Elizabeth 274-277
 John 20, 223, 225, 227,
 233
 John (Rev.) 274, 275
 Joseph 223, 228, 286
 Martha 233
 Mary 20, 29, 232, 274
 Mercy 274
 Mr. 12, 19, 21
 Sarah 275
 Thomas 13
- Woodbury, David 410
 Elias 421
 Franklin 67
 Maria 421
 Maria B. 67, 421
 Mary A. 421
 Mary E. 410
 Melitable 410
- Woodman, Abigail 122
 Anna 116-118, 424
 Archelaus 14, 286, 287
 David 51
 Edward 10, 13, 53, 117,
 286
 John 117
 Nathaniel 117, 118
 Sarah 53
- Woodward, Charles R.
 95-97
 Eleanor 95
 Ellen 95
 Elvira M. 358
 Florence 96
 Florence V. 96
 George 95
 George W. 96
 Greenleaf 95
 Jessie E. 96
 Jessie V. 95
 Lucia A. 96, 97
 Mary 341
 Robert C. 95, 96
 Robert S. 96
 Salem 90, 95
 Sarah E. 95, 96
 William G. 96
- Woodwell, Joseph 417
 Sarah 416, 417
- Woolcutt, John 18
 Mary 18
- Worcester, Elizabeth 237
 Timothy 237
 William 222
- Worthen, Elizabeth A.
 145
 Elizabeth C. 146
 Frances A. 145
 George W. 145
 Isaac 382
 Janet W. 146, 426
 Susan A. 146
 Susanna 145
 Thomas 145
- Wright, Charles P. 73
 George 73
 George H. 73, 421
 Harriett 421
 Jane 421
 Julia 73
 Julia M. 73
 Martha J. 73
 William C. 73, 421
- Wyatt, Ann 386
 Ellen A. 386
 George G. 386
 Horace 387
 John 112
 Martha L. 386
 Maybell L. 386
 Nathaniel C. 386
 Sarah A. 386, 387
 Sarah E. 386
 Susan 387
 Thomas 386, 387
- Wyckoff, Elizabeth 335
 Elizabeth M. 335
 Richard L. 335
- Wyman, Albert H. 356
 Elizabeth R. 356
 Fred G. 356
 Harriet E. 80
 Orpha 80
 Uzziah 80
 William H. 356
- Yelton, Virginia 422
- Young, Benaiah 88
 Joseph 381
 Mary 57
 Nancy 391
- Zimbelman, Clifford C.
 311
 Cora M. 311
 John 311
 John L. 311
 Mary 311
 Nellie G. F. 311
 Nelson O. 311
 Ross W. 311

SECOND ADDENDA.

ALTHOUGH no attempt is made to give adequate biographical sketches of Rt. Rev. Thomas March Clark and his brothers, it seems desirable to add some facts to those stated on pages 327-331, and to correct confusion as to the pastorates of Rev. Rufus W. Clark.

Thomas M. was at Phillips Andover Academy from 25 February 1824 to November, 1824, presumably three terms. After leaving college he was principal of the high school in Lowell, Mass., 1831-33, and in 1833, or the following year, completed his course in the Princeton Theological Seminary. He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery in 1835, and is said to have had temporary charge of the Old South Church in Boston, but was ordained in the Episcopal Church 3 February, 1836, and was the first rector of Grace Church in Boston, 6 (5) November, 1836, where he remained till 1843, when he became rector of St. Andrew's Church in Philadelphia. In 1847 he returned to Boston as the assistant minister of Trinity Church.

The History of the Parish of Christ Church, Hartford, Conn., contains his portrait, that of his brother, Rev. George Henry⁶ Clark, and *fac-similes* of their autographs. Rev. Thomas M. accepted the invitation to be rector of this church 25 January, 1851, and resigned, as he had been elected Bishop, 3 November, 1854. Rev. George H. was rector of this church 21 June, 1862 (date of acceptance) to 1 March, 1867, when he resigned. For twelve years Bishop Clark was rector of Grace Church, Providence, in addition to his duties as head of the Episcopal Church in Rhode Island.

Rev. Rufus Wheelwright⁶ Clark was at Phillips Exeter Academy in 1828, and later was a clerk in a mercantile establishment in New York city. He was of the class of 1841 at Andover Theological Seminary, and was afterward at Yale Divinity School.

On 7 January, 1842, he was ordained and installed in Washington, resigned the following November, and was installed at Portsmouth, N. H., the 16th of that month and remained there till 1851; installed minister of the Maverick Church, East Boston, 3 December, 1851, "and at his own request, dismissed, on the 8th of April, 1857, very much to the regret of his church, congregation, and society in general." A few days later he was installed over the South Congregational Church, in Brooklyn, N. Y. (Sumner's History of East Boston.) Mr. Clark was one of the school committee of Boston, 1855 and 1856. His pastorate in Brooklyn was from 14 April, 1857, to 17 November, 1862; that in Albany, First Reformed Protestant Dutch Church, from 10 December, 1862 to 1882, when he resigned.

ERRATA.

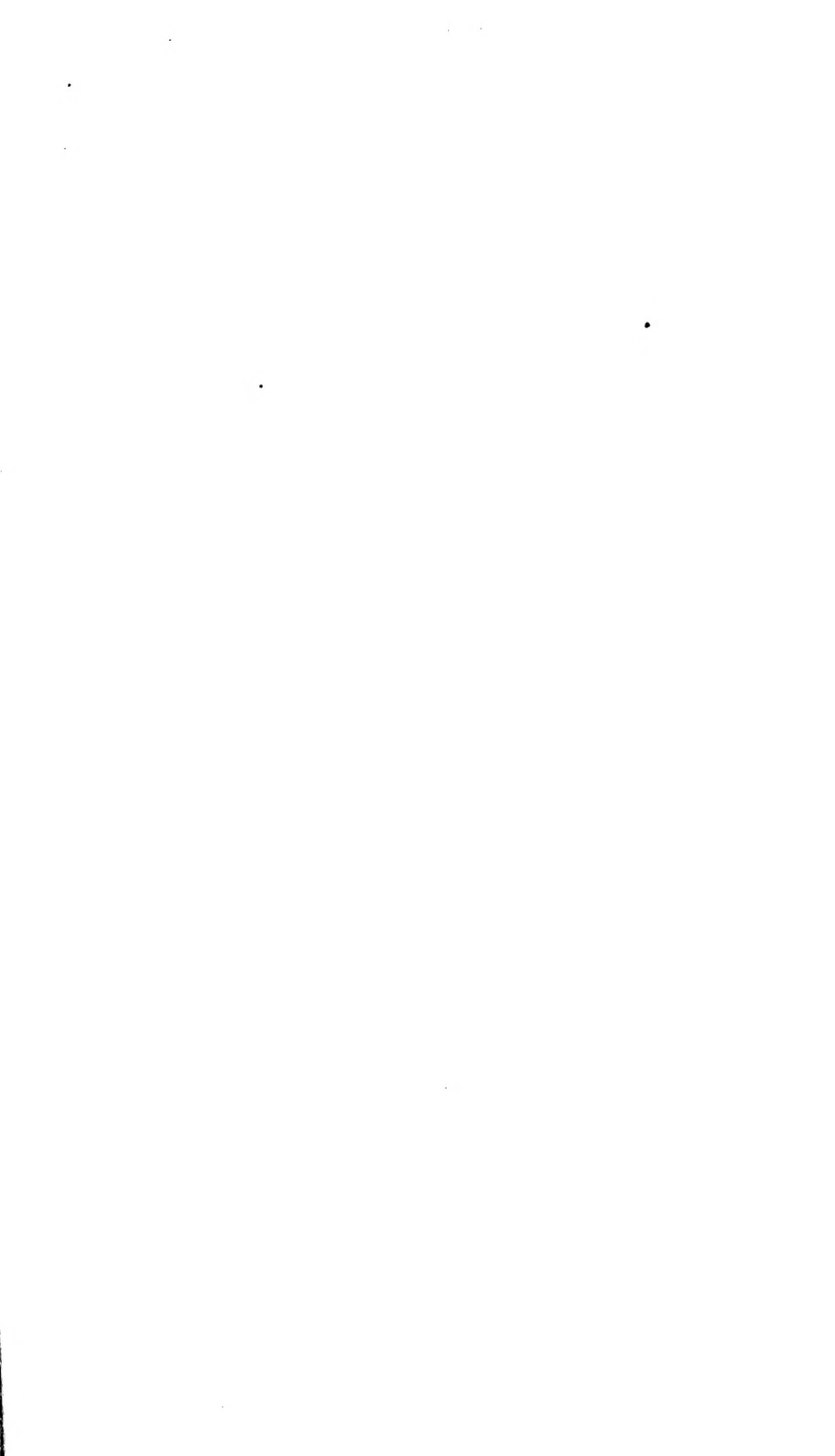
pp. 87 and 89. The following list of baptisms is from the church records of Byfield Parish, Rev. Moses Parsons, minister, as printed in *The Essex Antiquarian* for April, 1902. Attention is called to Moses, son of Ebenezer Clark, as a possible addition to the list of children on p. 87; also to date of Susanna's baptism, which, if correct, and the identity of the child assured, would prove that she was born prior to 1760:

1745. Elizabeth, granddaughter of Nath¹ Clark, Oct. 6. [See p. 56.] 1754. Micah, of Eben Clark, Jan. 27; Judith, of Stephen Clark, Nov. 8. 1757. Molly, of Eben Clark, Sept. 11. 1759. Susanna, of Ebeneser Clark, Oct. 7. 1764. Anne, of Eben Clark, March 11. 1766. Paul, of Eben' Clark, May 11. 1768. John, of Ebenesar Clark, May 1. 1769. Judith, of Eben Clark, Dec. 24. 1774. Moses, of Eben Clark, Oct. 23.

p. 152. For Harold⁹ Prescott read Harold Prescott⁹ Pond.

p. 330. For Eliza Walton read Eliza.

p. 394. For Benjamin Eugene⁸ Johnson read Benjamin Eugene⁸ Sanborn.



BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06175 273 7

